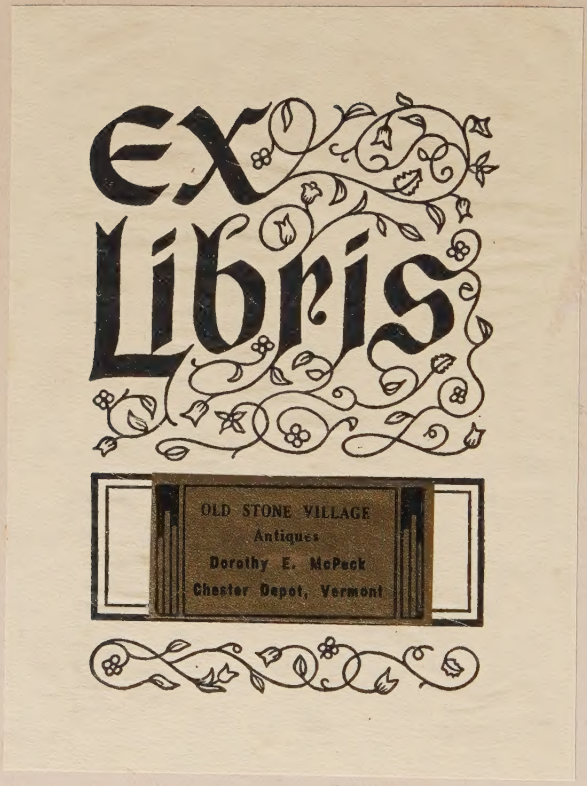
Greene County Public Library (Ohio)
0 53 85 0627616 0

stx
1750


EX
Libris
OLD STONE VILLAGE
Antiques
Dorothy E. McPeck
Chester Depot, Vermont

Greene Co.Room 929.2 Clark
X
Clarke, George Kuhn, 1858-
The descendants of Nathaniel Clarke and his wife Elizabeth Somerby...
17.50

Greene County Library

To my beloved Daughter,
Eleanor Clarke,
This Memorial of her Ancestors
is affectionately dedicated.

THE

DESCENDANTS

OF

NATHANIEL CLARKE

AND HIS WIFE

ELIZABETH SOMERBY

OF

NEWBURY, MASSACHUSETTS.

A History of Ten Generations, 1642-1902.

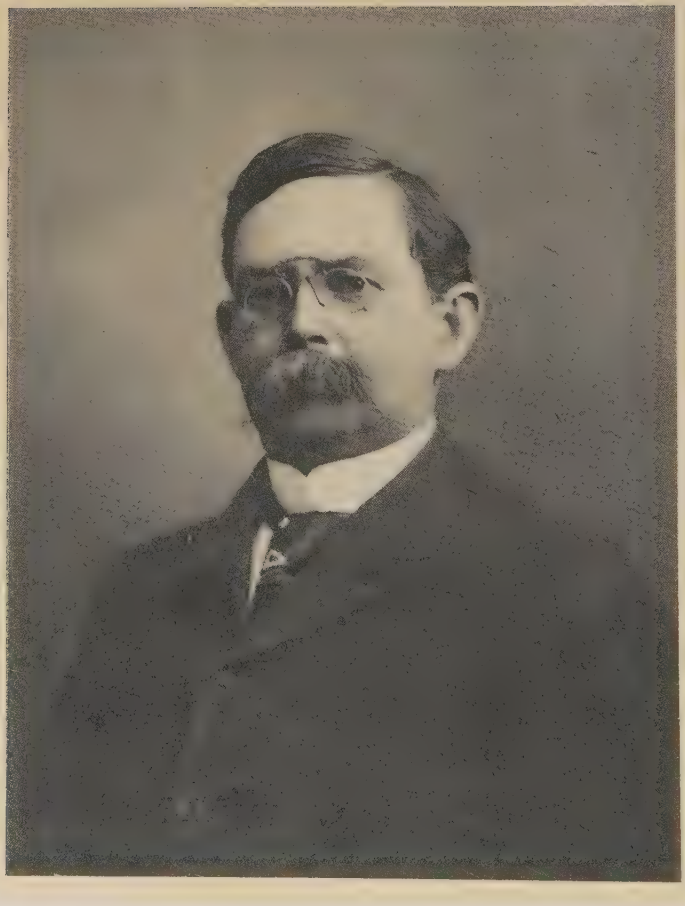
BY

GEORGE KUHN CLARKE, LL. B.

REMEMBER THE DAYS OF OLD, CONSIDER THE YEARS OF MANY GENERATIONS. — Deut. 32 : 7.

BOSTON :
PRIVATELY PRINTED.
1902.

COPYRIGHT, 1902,
GEORGE K. CLARKE,
NEEDHAM, MASS.



Geo. Kuhn Clarke

ILLUSTRATIONS.

	FACING PAGE
Portrait of George Kuhn Clarke	*Frontispiece.*
Nathaniel Clark place, Haverhill, Mass.	110
David Clark place, Sandown, N. H.	116
Nathaniel Clark place, Plaistow, N. H.	121
Greenleaf Clarke place, Atkinson, N. H.	133
Portrait of Capt. John Clark of Pittsfield, N. H.	154
Portrait of Hon. William Cogswell Clarke	160
Portrait of Moses Clarke, M. D.	167
Portrait of Mrs. Laura Woolsey (Dwight) Clarke	168
Portrait of Hon. John Badger Clarke	170
David Clark's Cloth Mill, Sandown, N. H.	181
Portrait of Stephen Greeley Clarke, Esq.	198
Portrait of Maurice Dwight Clarke, M. D.	201
Portrait of Col. Arthur Eastman Clarke	204
Portrait of Hon. William Cogswell Clarke	208
Portrait of Eleanor Clarke	217
Gravestone of Enoch Clark, Greenland, N. H.	296
Gravestone of Hannah (Gove) Clark, Greenland, N. H. . . .	296
Enoch Clark place, Greenland, N. H.	318
Portrait of Rt. Rev. Thomas March Clark	328

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	PAGE
Preface	7
Nathaniel[1] Clarke, Nathaniel,[2] Nathaniel,[3] of Newbury, and their descendants in the eldest line, the Clarks of Stratham, N. H.	9
John[4] Clark of Stratham, N. H., Ebenezer[4] Clark of Newbury, Mass., Stephen[4] Clark of Newburyport, Mass., Daniel[4] Clark of Brentwood, N. H., and their descendants	84
Nathaniel[4] Clark of Haverhill, Mass., and his descendants	107
Thomas[2] Clark of Newbury, Mass., and his descendants	219
Rev. John[2] Clark of Exeter, N. H., and his descendants	270
Henry[2] Clark of Newbury, Mass., and Greenland, N. H., and his descendants in the eldest line	284
Enoch[4] Clark of Greenland, N. H., and his descendants	315
Greenleaf[4] Clark of Greenland, N. H., and his descendants	340
Ebenezer[4] Clark of Greenland, N. H., Daniel[4] Clark of Piermont, N. H., and their descendants	353
Henry[3] Clark of Candia, N. H., and his descendants	377
Josiah[2] Clarke and his descendants	413
Supplement: — Notes and additions	418
Statistical Tables	433
Addenda	436
Index	437
Second Addenda	467
Errata	468

PREFACE.

For twenty-five years the writer has devoted much time to gathering the scattered records of his father's family, and it would seem that this time had been wasted if the material collected was not preserved and made available to others interested.

Doubtless many families and individuals do not receive the prominence to which they are entitled, but the writer has given all the information that he has been able to obtain. If the entire book was as complete as Part III, presumably it would exceed one thousand pages. The proof has been compared with the original sources of information, as far as was practicable, including about twelve hundred letters, family manuscripts and postal cards.

The letters and postals were classified and mounted in books, that they might be thus used; but this method, necessary if accuracy was to be realized, added greatly to the labor of proof reading.

Data furnished by correspondents are often conflicting, and the records not as full as they should be. The present edition has been edited with the greatest care, and the compiler has had long experience, both in business and historical work, where exactness was essential; but it would be remarkable if no errors were found.

The first edition was issued in 1882, and was intended as a pioneer work, but the second edition, which appeared in 1885, was evidently premature, as much important matter was then unknown to the writer.

The arrangement of the present edition is influenced by considerations of convenience, and by the fact that the volume is a somewhat elaborate family history rather than a mere genealogy.

Only a small edition has been printed, as the demand for such books is limited, but the writer hopes to perpetuate in these pages the records of an old New England family, and to interest future generations in their forefathers.

GEORGE K. CLARKE.

MARCH 1, 1902.

NATHANIEL CLARKE

AND

HIS DESCENDANTS.

PART I.

THE town of Newbury, Massachusetts, was settled about 1635 by English emigrants. "Some of the principal inhabitants of Ipswich, obtaining leave of the general court to remove to Quascacunquen, began a town at that place, and called it Newbury. Mr. Parker, a learned minister, who had been an assistant of Mr. Ward in the ministry at Ipswich accompanied them." "Mr. Parker, and the people with whom he now removed, came from Wiltshire in England."

(Holmes's Annals of America, p. 227.)

The Indian name of Newbury is usually written Wessacucon.

Careful research has thus far failed to disclose evidence of the birth place or parentage of Nathaniel Clarke, and he does not appear to have been nearly related to any of the Clarks or Clarkes early settled in New England.

According to Savage and other authorities, there were not less than thirty different families of the name of Clark or Clarke who came to New England before 1700. Of several of these races extensive genealogies have been published, and there is much in print relating to others.

The writer has been unable to learn anything of Nathaniel Clarke prior to his marriage in 1663.

From 1665 to 1669 Newbury was divided by a bitter controversy between the friends of the Rev. Thomas Parker and those of Mr. Edward Woodman, men of talents and ability. Mr. Woodman affirmed that "Mr. Parker would set up a Prelacy, and have more power than the Pope, for the Pope had his council of Cardinals." Nathaniel Clarke and many other prominent men were of Mr. Parker's party.

Nathaniel was a witness to a petition, dated 13 March, 1669, to the Court at Ipswich, relative to this church dissension, and his name appears throughout the controversy. The list of church members, dated 1675, contains the names of Nathaniel Clarke and his wife, but they were doubtless members much earlier.

On 11 September, 1666, he signed the petition of Newbury "relative to the King's displeasure."

At the session of the General Court beginning 29 April, 1668, he was admitted a Freeman.

In 1670 he was chosen together with William Chandler "to lay out ye high way to ye Ferry place in Amesbury" and the trace of the old road as laid out by them over Bailey's Hill is still visible.

(Merrill's History of Amesbury, pp. 95, 96.)

In 1673 the Court authorized Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury to take and kill sturgeon. (Court Records.)

On 11 October, 1681, he signed a petition for a magistrate for Newbury, and 24 March, 1682, he with three others made an inventory of the estate of George Carr.

The Trade and Navigation Acts were unpopular, and constantly violated. In September, 1682, Edward Randolph, collector of customs, brought suit against several owners of vessels, but failed and appealed to the King in Council. Among those prosecuted were "Nathan[ll] Clark and Daniel Davison of Newberry Owners of the Ketch Nuberry seized for bringing 40 Pipes of wines directly from the Canary's and unlieuering the same in this Colony before Entry contrary to the 15th of the King." A "Ketch" was a vessel with two masts, usually from 100 to 250 tons burthen.

In 1683 William Morse of Newbury appointed "his loving friends Capt. Daniel Peirce, Tristram Coffin, and Nathaniel Clarke" overseers of his will, and in the will of Anthony Somerby, dated 22 January, 1685, is the following clause: "And Desire my trusty & well beloved freinds my brother Tristram Coffin & my Cousen Nathaniel Clark senr to be the overseers of my last will & testament."

In May, 1684, he was appointed naval officer for the ports of Newbury and Salisbury by the General Court, in answer to a petition of inhabitants of those towns, and at the session beginning 4 June, 1685, ensign of Capt. Daniel Peirce's company at Rowley, *vice* Stephen Greenleaf promoted. Capt. Peirce and other officers petitioned for these promotions 25 May, 1685, stating that Nathaniel Clarke was the oldest sergeant in the company.

(Massachusetts Records, Vol. V.)

In 1685 the estate of John Hutchins was indebted to "Mr. Nathaniel Clarke of Nubery."

GREAT ISLAND, August 13th, 1687.

To his excellency Edmund Andros:

SIR,—

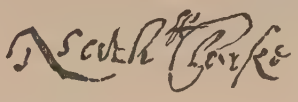
Your excellency may please to remember I proposed some persons as fitting to serve his majesty in the town of Newbury both in civil and military affairs. On my return to this place I had discource with several persons, the most considerable of that town, that by want of justices of the peace, nothing hath been done at the meeting of those inhabitants for settling the rates and other concerns of the publick. Mr. Woodbridge, one of the justices is very ancient and crazy and seldom goes abroad; Mr. Dummer the other justice lives six miles from the place and therefore very unfit for that service for the town of Newbury, besides his other qualities in not being of the loyal party as he ought to be. I doe therefore entreat of your excellency, that in the commission of the peace my two friends Daniel Pierce and Nathaniel Clarke may be put, which I assure myself will be for his majesty's service and to your excellency's satisfaction. There are no military commissions sent to that place and therefore I doe entreat your excellency's favour that commissions be sent these following persons. Daniel Davison, captain of horse for Newbury and Rowley. Stephen Greenleaf junior lieutenant. George March cornet. Of the first company Thomas Noyes captain, Stephen Greenleaf senior lieutenant, James Noyes ensign. Of the second company Nathaniel Clarke captain, John March lieutenant, Moses Gerrish ensign. * * * * *

Your excellency's servant

ROBERT MASON.*

* (Mason was of the Governor's Council. For entire letter see Coffin's History of Newbury, p. 149.)

On 2 June, 1690, he took the depositions of Joseph, an Indian, and of Robin, a negro, concerning the supposed treasonable communication of Isaac Morrill with the French. The following fac-simile is from a tracing, and hardly does justice to the original signature.



(Essex County Court Papers, Vol. XLIX, p. 57.)

FROM NEWBURY TOWN RECORDS.

"March 2, 1667 Nathaniel Clarke was chofen to serve as the Towne Conſtable for the yeare ensuing."

"Dec. 3, 1668 the Select men granted Liberty to Nathaniel Clarke, Mr. Edward Woodman, Benjamin Lowle John Kelley and John Kent jun. to build a pew for their wives at their owne charg in the meeting house from the east end of the fourth gallery to the pulpit to be and to remain to them and their heirs for ever."

"at a meeting of the Select men Feb. 25 1668 Taking into consideration the generall request and complaint of Considerable persons for want of seats in the meeting house the Select men ordered thre seats to be built for such persons that do want, provided that now the seats are builded that such persons as are placed in them do pay their equall ſhares and proportion for the building of them and in case that any such persons are placed in the said seats, shall refuse to pay their ſhares then they ſhall have no right in the ſaid ſeats, and Mr. Richard Dumer jun. Thomas Woodbridge, John Dole, Thomas Noyes John Knight & Nathaniel Clarke is placed in the new short seat on the east side of the meeting houſe and shall have free egreſs and regreſs through the Long seat or some other way."

"That whereas Nathaniel Clarke being Conſtable in the yeare 1668 there was left in his hands the sum of eight

pounds and six shillings of the Towne Rate to buy a barrell of powder, the said Nathaniel Clarke upon the ninth day of may in the yeare 1670 brought two Cowes and tendered them unto the Select men John Bartlett Sen Wm Chandler & Caleb Moody for the payment of the aforesaid £8–6–0 the two Cowes was prised by William Titcomb and Tristram Coffin at seaven pounds twelve shillings and sixpence, the said Select men received the Cowes at the said price of £7–12–6, then they agreed with the said Nathaniel Clarke to give him the two Cowes and that which was above in his hands and forty shillings of good pay out of the next Towne Rate to procure a barrell of powder for the townes uſe and upon this agreement the Cowes was delivered unto Nathaniel Clarke again by the said Select men and Nathaniel Clarke doth engage to buy a barrell of powder for the townes uſe between this and October next ensueing.

"Sept. 2, 1670. We the Select men above mentioned received a barrell of marchantable & good conditioned powder for the townes uſe of Nathaniel Clarke, a full barrell & we acknowledge that the town is indebted to the said Nathaniel Clarke the full sum of forty shillings.

JOHN BARTLETT
WM. CHANDLER
EDMUND MOORE
SAMUEL PLUMER
CALEB MOODY

"Sept. 19, 1670 Mr. Hills Capt. Gerrish, Archelaus Woodman William Titcomb Nathaniel Clarke are appointed to draw up an order about the settling the freeholders interest & to present it to the Generall Courte."

"Jan. 3, 1672 A Committee was choſen for building a houſe for the ministry the same demensions every way, according as Nathaniel Clarkes houſe is with an Addition of a porch."

"At a Generall Towne meeting April 16 1673, Richard Knight, John Knight Sen, Benjamin Rolfe, John Emery Sen.

& Nathaniel Clarke was chosen to be a committee to search out such lands that are Common belonging to the Towne which particular men have enclosed into their proprietyes and to bring what they have found out to the Towne the next meeting."

"March 1 1674–75 It is voted that Nathaniel Clarke & Henry Jaques being Impowered by the Towne fencing & finishing the building of the ministry house that they Compleat the finishing of housing and fencing of the ground for pasture to be done according to writing given by the Select men for every person with carts & oxen & hands & tools suitable to bring stones &c and every person not having oxen appear in person to help forward the work & in neglect ſhall pay five ſhillings to be ſtrained by the Conſtable within two days after the neglect or the Conſtable pay his fine if he neglects his duty therein.

P. ANTHONY SOMERBY."

"April 13, 1675 Daniel Pierce, Sen. Nathaniel Clarke & John Bartlett, Sen. were choſen to compleat the finishing & fencing in of the ministry house."

"Feb 5, 1677 Nathaniel Clarke & John Knight is placed in the west gallery for seat."

March 3, 1678/9, Nathaniel was chosen "to serve upon the Jury of tryalls at Ipswich Court next."

"Jan 5, 1679 Nathaniel Clarke proposed for a place to make a wharf."

"At a legall meeting of the freemen & Towne March 1st 1679–80 Nathaniel Clarke propoſed for a parcell of the flats on the South eaſt side of the Point of Rocks that was granted to Capt. White about thre Rods broad at hy water mark and ſo to low water mark to make a wharf. This proposition was voted and granted but the Townes Inhabitants shall have free liberty to land goods upon it provided they do not let them ly to Damnify the owner, and the wharf is to be made up within thre yeares or elſe if it be not done then the

land is to return to the Towne again." This is from a copy; the original is illegible.

"March 4, 1682 The Select men of Newbury ordered and appointed Sergt. Nathaniel Clarke to warn Evan Morris out of the towne of Newbury."

"At a Legal meeting of the Select men May 3d 1682 We the Select men of Newbury do order & appoint Serg. Nathal Clarke to anſwer the Compl^t of the Towne of Topsfeild concerneing Euan Morris at the adiournement of the Court of Ipſwich which will bee the ninth Day of May 1682 And hereby we do give him full power to preſent the Caſe."

In 1668 29 shillings were paid to him out of the town rates for services, etc.; in 1670 £2, 11*s.*; in 1672 the town rate was £100, and 5*s.*, 6*d.* was paid him; in 1673 17*s.*; 1674 £7, 12*s.*, 6*d.*; 1675 £8, 18*s.*; 1677 £1, 4*s.*; 1678 8*s.*; 1682 £1, 17*s.*, 6*d.*

On 1 January, 1684, his tax for the payment of the town debt and for the schoolmaster's salary amounted to 17*s.*, 9*d.*, and in 1685 to 7*s.*, 3*d.* in money, and 14*s.*, 6*d.* in "corne" for Mr. Richardson's salary. On 18 November, 1685, "Enſig: Clarke" was assessed 8*s.*, 4*d.* in "corne" and 4*s.*, 2*d.* in "mony" as his share of the "Country Rate" On 8 December, 1685, his county tax was 4*s.*, 2*d.* In 1685 his part of the Town Rate was 4*s.*, and 21 December, he was assessed 4*s.*, 3*d.* His town rate 4 January, 1686/7, was "£1–0–4"

In 1682 the selectmen were John Bartlett, Nathaniel Clarke, Joseph Bailey and Samuel Ordway, and that year Nathaniel was on a committee chosen by the town to lay out a road "in the bounds of Newbury." This road was voted in connection with one laid out by the town of Andover.

In April, 1682, Nathaniel was one of the persons placed in the new seats in the gallery of the meeting house.

On 10 March, 1684/5, "Serg^{t} Nathaniel Clarke and William Noyes were Choſen to Serve upon the jury of tryales at Ipſwich Court next."

On 5 March, 1686, he was on a committee to divide common lands, and 19 June, 1686, he was chosen one of the committee, composed of the leading men of the town, to arrange the division among the freeholders of a large tract of common land lying above Artichoke River, afterward known as the "Rate lots," and agreeably to the report forty-five acres were set off to him and to his eldest son.

A town record dated 13 February, 1704/5, informs us that in the drawing of lots "for ye Share of flats" "Enſ: Nath^{ll} Clark" 119, Jonathan Clark 21. This doubtless refers to the original shares.

In June, 1686, the selectmen recommended Nathaniel among those "to Serve on juries who are freeholdes."

On 9 December, 1686, the selectmen appointed a committee to investigate the town's right to "Salt Marſh in plum Iſland" "Cap T^{ho} Noyes & Enſign Nath^{ll} Clark ^{wr} choſen for y^{e} S^{d} service."

In 1687 he signed orders as selectman; his colleagues were Tristram Coffin, Richard Bartlett, Daniel Peirce and Joseph Bailey.

On 25 May, 1688, Capt. Daniel Peirce was chosen first selectman "Enſign Nath$^{ll.}$ Clark choſen y^{e} Second Select man," Major Daniel Davison third, Ensign Jacob Toppan fourth, and Capt. Thomas Noyes was chosen "Comiſion E."

The early Newbury records are rather meagre, are not strictly chronological, and on some pages the ink has entirely faded out.

Nathaniel was not a selectman in 1689 or 1690. He was constable 1667, 1668, tythingman in 1679, 1681 (appointed by selectmen 25 April), 1682 and 1685, selectman in 1682, 1687, 1688, and probably other years. In some years the tythingmen were appointed by the selectmen.

On 30 August, 1688, D. Peirce, D. Davison, Nath'l Clarke and Jacob Toppan, selectmen of Newbury, met with the commissioner, Thomas Noyes, and prepared a list of all the persons above fourteen years of age, and of all the taxable property in town, "according to ye act of Councill." "Ensig^n^ Clarke" had in his family three male persons over fourteen years of age, and owned 4 houses, 14 acres of plowland, 16 of meadow, 10 of pasture, 2 horses, 1 one year old, 4 oxen, 5 cows, 30 sheep and 3 hogs. Nathaniel, Jr., had in his family two male persons over fourteen years of age, and owned 2 houses, 6 acres of plowland, 4 of meadow, 1 horse, 2 oxen, 2 cows, 12 sheep and 1 hog. The whole rate of the town was £60, 2*s*., 6*d*.

Abstracts from Registry of Deeds, Salem. It will be noticed that almost invariably the name is written Clarke rather than Clark in these deeds. As to the spelling of words there was then no standard.

On 10 September, 1664, Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury bought of John Woollcutt of Newbury "and Mary my wife" for £4, 5*s*. "all that parcel of land which was Henry Travers his portion of devident land lately purchased of Nicholas Wallington containing by estimation Seaven acres" "lying & being in Newbury in the field

of devident land with all and singular the wood timber profitts & appurtenances thereunto belonging."

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. II, fol. 391.)

On 25 March, 1665, "Nath[ll] Clark of Newberry" sold the same to Tristram Coffin for £5. Nathaniel's wife did not sign.

(Lib. IX, fol. 156.)

On 7 July, 1666, he bought of Robert Morse of Newbury "Taylour" for £90 "All the houses e land I have in Newbury conteineing by estimation nyne acres b it more or lesse and three quarters as it lyeth. Scituate lyeing and being in Newbury neare Merrimack River in the little field" "the street next Merrimack River on the Northeasterly end" "with all and singular the house barne Hovells, outhouses, pasture, meadow, e arable land Orchyards, gardens, fences piffitts appetenances imunityes and Heredittaments whatsoever" "bounded with the Land of James Brown on the Northwesterly syde the land of M[r] William Thomas on the Southeasterly syde, the Street next Merrimack River on the Northeasterly end and the land of M[r] Richard Lowle on the Southwesterly end and two foure acre lotts in Plumbe Iland the one lately purchased of the heires of John Swett being the fift lott being foure acres more or less." The land formerly owned by Swett was bounded north by land of Anthony Morse, south by David Wheelaus, east by Robert Morse, and west by the river at high water mark. "The other lott lately purchased of M[r] Woodbridge being the seaven & twenteth lott conteine also foure acres." The Woodbridge land was bounded south by land of Henry Lunt, deceased, east by the upland, and west by the river at high water mark.

Morse reserved the right to remove his crops and "My wife to dwell in the house untill the last Day of Aprill next." "In witness whereof I the abovesayd Robert Morse An my wife have sett our hands & seales the seaventh day of July in the yeare of our Lord God one thousand Six hundred Sixty Six In the eighteenth yeare of our dread soveraigne Lord Charles the Second of Great Britaine ffrance & Ireland King defens fidi It is also agred before the ensealeing hereof that if Hugh Marsh require to sett a reeke of Hay behind the house in the winter he Shall have liberty prvided he fence it in severally as far as Roberts deed doth alow." Nathaniel Clarke is called a "Shoemaker" in this deed.

Witnesses

STEEPHE GREENLEIFE
DANIELL PERCE
ANTHONY SOMERBY

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. II, fol. 79.)

Apparently the nine acres of land with the buildings were the same sold by Hugh March to Robert Morse, 19 September, 1658.

Ann Morse released dower 13 June, 1667, Tristram Coffin and Anthony Morse were witnesses "that Robert Morse did give Nathaniell Clarke legall possession by turfe & twig a part in leaw of the hole according to law." On 9 July, 1666, Tristram Coffin and Abiel Somerby were witnesses of payment of the "nynety pounds." Document dated 12 July, 1667.

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. III, fol. 117.)

On 3 October, 1667, John Woodbridge and wife Mary sold to Nathaniel Clarke "the Seven and Twentyeth Frehold Lott in plumb Island containing

foure Acres" "the River at hige Water Marke on the West" land of Widow Seers on the north, and land of Henry Lunt on the south.

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. V, fol. 141.)

On 19 September, 1670, Nathaniel bought of John Bishop the "comonage or right of a Freehold" that was granted by the town to Samuel Scullard. "we John Bishop late of Newbury in New England now of Woodbridge in new Jarsy & John Rolfe late of Newbury now of Nantucks Ilan^{d} & Samuel Denis of Woodbridge in New Jarsy in the right of Sarah my Wife" Price £5.

Witnesses

ANTHONY SOMERBY
JOHN ATKINSON

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. V, fol. 140.)

On 10 April, 1674, Nathaniel Clarke bought of Daniel and Hannah Lunt of Newbury for £10 a "foure Acre Lot of Salte Marsh knowne by the name of the Sixe Twentyeth lott laid out for IIIE Shellings Freehold be it more or lesse bounded wth William Ilsly land on the South the Plumb Iland Riuer at high Water Marke on the West & fll w^{c} was laid out for Mr Woodbridges lot in Plumb Island now in Nathaniel Clarks possession on the North & Plum Island upland on the East."

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. V, fol. 139.)

On 12 July, 1683, "Thomas Putnam of Salem village" for £18 "received of Sargent Nathaniell Clarke of ye towne of Nubery" "Cordwinder" sold "twenty acres of upland lying & being in ye bounds of ye towne of Amsbery" "wch twenty acres of land be it more or less was formerly ye land of Enock Greenleaf; purchased by Mr George Carr deceased &

now in ye possession of me ye sd Thomas Putnam as my own" "bounded by ye land of Majo^r^ Robert Pike Esterly & Westerly & by Merrimack river Southerly"

(Old Norfolk Deeds, Lib. III, fol. 356.)

On 4 December, 1685, Nathaniel Clarke "Merchant" for one eighth of a "Kotch caled ye Salisbury meado sure unto me by Isaac Morril of ye Towne of Salisbury" exchanged "six full & Compleat acres of Marsh now lying & being within ye bounds of ye Town Ship of Salisbury afores^d^" Wife Elizabeth signed. Witness "Nathaniel Clarke jun^r^"

(Lib. IX, fol. 280; Lib. VIII, fol. 282.)

On 15 March, 1685/6, Nathaniel Clarke bought of Samuel and Thomas Lowell of Newbury and "Margerite" Lowell, their mother, for £18 sterling one and one half acre of upland lying "in a place comonly cald or Knowne by the name of ye littell feilds."

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. V, fol. 142.)

Richard Lowle in his will dated 25 June, 1681, gave his son Thomas twelve acres of upland "adioyneing to James Brownes and Nathaniel Clarks land & widdow Muzzyes land."

The lot which Nathaniel Clarke bought of the Lowells was bounded north by Joseph Muzzey's land, northeast by the street, southeast by Thomas Lowell's land, and southwest and northwest by land formerly owned by Richard Lowell, now by Thomas and Marggaret Lowell.

There is recorded at Salem a mortgage made 26 March, 1686, from "Robert Downer of ye towne of Salisbury Massechusets Collony in New england, house carpenter on ye one part & Nath^ll^ Clarke of ye towne of Nubery w^th^in ye Contrey & Collony aforesd Mer^cht^ on

ye other part" for "tenn pound in currant sylver money of New england" his "Bareberry marsh lot lying & being w^th^in ye township of Salisbury" There were five acres. The receipt is dated 28 of feb^r^ 1687/8, and concludes:

Signed & owned in presence of us DANIEL PEIRCE HENRY SHORT

Received by me NATH^LL^ CLARKE

(Old Norfolk Deeds, Lib. III, fol. 352.)

Nathaniel Clarke is called ensign in the Newbury records, and was sometimes entitled "Honble" when mentioned by his cotemporaries. He died on Monday, 25 August, 1690, aged about 48. Judge Sewall wrote in his famous diary under date of 29 August, 1690, "Nathan^l^ Clarke of Newbury buried this week, died Augt 25", and also mentions seeing Nathaniel at the funeral of Capt. Gerrish at Salem, Thursday, 11 August, 1687.

Nathaniel lived near the Merrimack River, in what is now Newburyport, not far from the southwest corner of Water and Lime Streets. The wharf and warehouse were a little to the northeast of the present custom house. The Year-book of the Massachusetts Society of Colonial Wars, for 1898, contains a sketch of the life of Nathaniel Clarke by George Kuhn[8] Clarke.

MR. NATHANIEL CLARKE'S LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT.

Copied from the *original* on file with the Essex County Court Papers, Vol. XLIX, p. 91.

In the name of GOD Amen. I Nathaniel Clark of Newbury in New England Senr being weake of body, yet of sound and perfect mind and memory praise be therfore given to Almighty God, do make and ordaine this my present last

will and testament, in manner and form as foloweth, (that is to say.) first & principally I commend my soul into ye hands of Almighty God, hoping, through ye merits, death & pasion of my Saviour Jesus Christ, to have ful & fre pardon & forgivness of all my sins & to inherit Everlasting Life; And my body I comit to ye Earth to be decently buried at ye discresion of my Executors hereafter named; as touching ye dispsiton of all such temporal Estate, as it hat pleased Almighty God to bestow upon me, I give & dipose therof, as foloweth

first, I will y^t^ my debts & funeral charges be paid & discharged. Item. I give unto my son Nathaniel if he live to come home all y^t^ my parcell of land above hatychoke, caled by ye name of ye rate lot, Joyning to his owne land, as it is bounded by ye land of John Keely westerly & ye land of Joseph baily Easterly.

item. I give unto my Son Thomas beside w^t^ I have allrady given him, one Acre & half of land of my homsted Joyning to his owne land & ye land of Samuel Greenleafe & to ye land of Willm Moulton, provided y^t^ his father Noyes shal give & confirm to him five acrs of salt marsh making his daughters portion worth one hundred pound.

item. I give unto my Son Henery all this my parcel of land or homsted undisposed of, with all ye salt marsh that I bought with it & a lot of salt marsh at plum island which I bought of Daniel Lunt, provided he shal live wth his mothr & take ye care her buisnes, whilst She remans a widow; but if She shal mary he shal pay to his mothr six pound a year until my youngest child be sixtene year old & then to enter upō it as his owne propr estat.

item. I give to my Son Daniel al y^t^ my parcel of Land above harty choke caled by ye name of frehold lot as it is bounded with ye land of John Emery Easterly & wth ye land of francis browne westrly And my lot of salt marsh at Salsbury down at ye poynts bounded wth ye marsh of Samuel french Senr Easterly & ye marsh of Isaac Moril westerly.

item. I give to my Son Josiah al y^t^ my parcel of Land wch I bought of thomas putnam Lying in Almsbury as it is

bounded wth ye land of major pike easter & westerly & on Merimak River northerly.

item. my brigandine and all ye rest & residue of my p.sonal Estate goods & chatels whatsoevr I doe give & bequath unto my loving & dear wife & t my Son John whom I apoint my ful & sol Executors of thys my last wil & testement to be disposed of for ye bringing up of my four youngest children And when ye children are of age y^{s} my Estate is to be devided into six parts my wife to have two parts of it, ye other four parts to be devided equaly to my Son, And my daughters Sarah, And Elizabeth, And Judith.

item. my will is y^{t} estate wch I have given to my Son henery viz, my homsted & ye marsh be my wifes & at her disposal during widowhod, & also my warhose & ye pacel of land or flats as it was granted by ye towne wch ye war house stands upon.

item. my wil is y^{t} my warhouse & y^{t} pacel of land or flats wch it stands on be disposed of by my Executors as ye rest of my estate comited to their care & to be devided to my wife & my Son John & my thre daughters.

item. my will is, y^{t} if any of my children dy before mariage thier estat shal be devided Equally amongst ye rest of my children.

item. my desire is y^{t} my honored father in Law Trustram Cofin & my Loveing freinds henery Sumersby & Willm Noyes be overseers of y^{s} my Last wil and testement.

Dated in Newbery ye 21 twenty first day of august anno Dom. one thousand six hundred & ninty.

Witnes.

Will^{M} Noyes.

Rebecca Somerby.

Nathl th Clarke

This Last Will of Mr Nathaniel Clark of newbury, being presented to the Court held at Ipswich Sep^{t} 30th 1690 by the Widdow of said Clark and their Son John the witnesses hereto, appeared and gave oath that they did se the said Nathaniel Clarke Signe and owne the same as his last Will

and Testament and that at the same time he was of a disposing mind, further the said William Noyce and Rebecka, Sumersby do Testifie that being present when Nathaniel Clarke Senr, of Newbury, did make his Will & order it to be written that then at that time he did appoynt and order his wife Elizabeth, Clarke and his Son John Clarke to be joynt Executors to this his Last Will, upon which Evidence the said will is approved & allowed, to be Enterd into Record.

attests. THO^{S}. WADE, Cle.

The following is an exact copy of the original inventory filed with the will in the office of the Clerk of the Courts at Salem. In some instances, however, the writer is unable to decide whether the letter S is intended to be a capital or not. The names of the appraisers do not appear.

In this inventory the signs used to indicate pounds and shillings are *lb* and *s* written *over* the figures. The modern signs are used because it is difficult to reproduce the old forms. The number of words per line in the printed matter varies slightly from the arrangement in the original. For example, the first line of the latter includes the words "adjoyning and".

An Inventory taken this 27 day of September 1690 of ye estate of Nathaniel Clark of Newbury, prized as money.

Imprimis. To the Dwelling houses and barnes, 9 acres of land adjoyning and frehold of commoning . . .	200	00	00
To the frehold Lott £30 To the Rate Lott £30 To a parcel of land in Amsbury £30	090	00	00
To a peice of Salt Marsh at little pine Island £12 . . .	012	00	00
To a peice of Meadow at Salisbury poynt £20	020	00	00
To 3 Lots of meadow at plum Island £36	036	00	00
To 3 horses £9 To 2 oxen £7 To 6 Cows £12 To 6 young cattle £10	038	00	00
To 3 yearlings and 3 calves £5 To 26 sheep and Lambs £4 15s To swine £2	011	15	00

To his wearing apparell wollin & linnin, plate buttons and buckles £20	020	00	00
To books £4 To money £5 To a tankard £10 To a cup & 6 spoons £2 10*s*	021	10	00
To money due by bill for the Brigandine Sould	115	00	00
To 2 guns, 2 swords and 2 belts £5 To aminition £1	006	00	00
To 5 feather beds, 7 boulsters, 4 pillows and 2 flock beds £19	019	00	00
To 9 coverlids, 4 rugs, 6 blankets and 2 payr of curtains £17	017	00	00
To 16 payr of sheets £14 To 6 duzen of napkins £3 To 6 table cloths 2£ To 6 towells 12*s*	019	12	00
8 boulster cases £1 8 Pillow cases 15*s* cubbard Cloths 5*s* sheeps wool & yarn £3 10	005	10	00
To 7 bedsteads and cords £2 To 6 tables and forms and joynt Stooles £3	005	00	00
To 2 duzen and 9 chairs £6 10*s* To 3 truncks and a desk £1	007	10	00
To 3 chests 30*s* To 2 boxes 3*s* To a carpit 5*s* To a coppar and 3 kettles £5	006	18	00
To 2 Iron pots and a kettle £1 To 3 skillets 8 To 12 Platters £1 10*s*	002	18	00
To 12 plates and twelve porringers £1 To 4 drinking pots 7*s* To 5 candlesticks £1	002	07	00
To smoothin Irons, Tongs, fire shovel and warming pan 18*s*	000	18	00
To trenchers, spoons, dishes, trayes, earthen ware and glasses £1 10	001	10	00
To hogsheads, barrils, tubes, pails and vinegar £2	002	00	00
To a payr of stilliards, scales, weights, a cradle, leather and a mortar £2	002	00	00
To wheat, Rye, barly, Indyan corn, oates and beans £12	012	00	00
To 2 wheeles a payr of cards and a reel 6*s* To a hay boat and cannoa £5	005	06	00
To 2 ploughs, a harrow, howes, axes, siths, spades, shovels, sled and tumbril	001	15	00
To an old Net 5*s* To horse furniture 30*s* To a fringpan and some small things 5*s*	002	00	00
To measures and sives 10*s* To an anchor 30*s* To 40 bushells of salt £5	007	00	00
To the ware house and land adjoining £20	020	00	00
To hay £4	004	00	00
	714	09	00

At a Court held at Ipswich, Sept^{b} 30th 1690 This Inventory was presented by the Executors unto the last Will and Testament of Mr Nathaniell Clarke of Newbury deceased, for a true Inventory of all his knowne Estate wth thair oaths for

the truth of all that at present appears as also If more appears to add the same and to give accou[t] therof to the Court in Convenient time

as attests THO[s] WADE, Clerk

Nathaniel Clarke married in Newbury, 23 November, 1663,* Elizabeth, born there 1 November, 1646, died in Exeter, N. H., 15 March, 1716, daughter of Henry and Judith (Greenleaf) Somerby. Henry Somerby was the second son of Richard Somerby of Little Bytham in Lincolnshire, where his family had been eminently respectable for several generations. The mother of Mrs. Clarke was the daughter of Capt. Edmund Greenleaf, who was probably of French origin, and was one of the early settlers of Newbury, having come there from Ipswich, Suffolk, England, not later than 1638. Greenleaf was perhaps a translation of Feuillevert, the original French name of the family.

The births of all Nathaniel's children are recorded in Newbury. They were

i. Nathaniel[2] b. 5 Dec. 1664, d. 6 June, 1665.
2. ii. Nathaniel[2] b. 13 Mar. 1666, d. Oct. 1690.
iii. Thomas[2] b. 9 Feb. 1667[–8], d. 25 Apr. 1722. See Part IV.

---

* The late Mr. Joshua Coffin, historian of Newbury, in an interesting letter to the late Honorable William Cogswell[6] Clarke of Manchester, N. H., states that Nathaniel Clarke and Elizabeth Somerby were married in the house occupied by himself at the time of writing, and by Tristram Coffin, step-father of the bride, in 1663. The house was visited by the writer in August, 1897. The southeastern part, said to have been built by Henry Somerby, who died in 1652, has been long used for storage, but is now (1897) being put in order. It is a very curious and interesting place. The remainder of the house was built by Tristram Coffin, who married the widow of Henry Somerby, and is in good condition. It contains many relics of the past. "Ould Newbury," by John J. Currier, has a good picture of this house.

iv. John[2] b. 24 Jan. 1670, d. 25 July, 1705. See Part V.

v. Henry[2] b. 5 July, 1673, d. 9 June, 1749. See Part VI.

vi. Daniel[2] b. 16 Dec. 1675, d. before 1709. *S. P.**

vii. Sarah[2] b. 17 Jan. 1677[–8], d. 25 Aug. 1741, m. 9 June, 1697 (int. 7 May), Nicholas Gilman of Exeter, N. H., b. 26 Dec. 1672, d. 9 Mar. 1749, who was judge of the Court of Common Pleas 1729, '30, and of the Superior Court of N. H., 1732–40, and was a very wealthy man having an estate of £34,000. He was son of John and Elizabeth (Treworgye) Gilman. Nicholas and Sarah[2] (Clarke) Gilman had seven sons and three daus. 1. *Samuel*[3] *Gilman* b. 1 May, 1698, d. 3 Jan. 1785; of Exeter. He m. 2 Sept. 1719, Abigail Lord of Ipswich, Mass., and had nine children. She d. 29 Nov. 1745, and he m. 19 Feb. 1746/7, Mary Woodbridge, who d. 28 Apr. 1759? He was a colonel, and judge of the Superior Court 1740–47. 2. *John*[3] *Gilman* b. 24 Dec. 1699, d. 6 Dec. 1722, m. 8 Nov. 1720, Mary Thing and had two sons who d. young. 3. *Daniel*[3] *Gilman* b. 28 Jan. 1702, d. 15 Oct. 1780, of apoplexy while in church, and was buried the 17th, m. 2 Sept. 1724, Mary Lord of Ipswich, Mass., and had five children. She d. 22 Mar. 1735/6, and he m. 23 Sept. 1736, Abigail Sawyer of Wells, Me., who d. in Exeter, 16 Sept. 1779, buried the 18th, and had six children. Col. Daniel[3] Gilman was father of Nicholas[4] Gilman, Treasurer of New Hampshire 1775–82, and grandfather of John Taylor[5] Gilman who was Governor 1794–

* *S. P.* is the common abbreviation of "sine prole," meaning without issue.

1805, '13–16. 4. *Nathaniel*[3] *Gilman* b. 2 Mar. 1704, m. 16 Sept. 1725, Sarah Emery of Wells, Me., and had six children. He had literary tastes, and was a subscriber to Prince's Chronology. 5. *Nicholas*[3] *Gilman*, A. M., b. 18 Jan. 1707/8, d. 13 Apr. 1748, m. 22 Oct. 1730, Mary Thing of Exeter, N. H., and had five children. He graduated at Harvard College in 1724, and was minister at Durham, N. H. 6. *Josiah*[3] *Gilman* b. 25 Feb. 1709/10, d. 1 Jan. 1793, m. 2 Dec. 1731, Abigail Coffin of Exeter, N. H., and had ten children. He was a physician in Exeter, and clerk of the proprietors of Gilmanton for thirty years. 7. *Sarah*[3] *Gilman* b. 25 June, 1712, d. 19 Mar. 1792, m. 26 Aug. 1730, Rev. James Pike, A. M., Harvard College 1725, d. 1792, first settled minister at Somersworth, N. H., and had seven children. 8. *Trueworthy*[3] *Gilman* b. 5 (15) Oct. 1714, d. 18 Apr. 1765, buried the 20th, m. 17 June, 1738, Susannah Lowe of Ipswich, Mass. She d. 17 Nov. 1749, and he m. 8 Jan. 1752, Mrs. Hannah Ayres ; three or more children, perhaps all by the first wife. He was a lieutenant. 9. *Elizabeth*[3] *Gilman* b. 5 Nov. 1717, d. 25 Apr. 1740. 10. *Joanna*[3] *Gilman* b. 14 (20) July, 1720, d. 8 (3) Apr. 1750, m. 9 Dec. 1742, Col. John Wentworth of Somersworth, speaker of the House of Representatives of New Hampshire, president of the first Revolutionary Convention in N. H., senator, councillor, and judge of the Superior Court. They had four children. For an account of several of these Gilmans see the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. XVIII, p. 258, the History of Gilmanton, N. H., and Gilman Genealogies.

The following deeds from the Registry of Essex County are of interest.

On 9 November, 1737, Nicholas Gillman of Exeter, New Hampshire, "& Sarah his Wife formerly Sarah Clark daughter of Nath[ll] Clark late of Newbury" "Cap[t] Tho[s] Dean of s[d] Exeter & Deborah his Wife formerly Deborah Clark daughter of y[e] Rev[d] M[r] John Clark late of Exeter & Grandaughter of y[e] abovesaid Nath[l] Clark" sold for £30 to James Wise of Newbury, Yeoman, all their rights in "a Certain Warehouse and parcel of Land and Flatts in Newbury" *Gillman* not Gilman in signatures.

(Lib. LXXV, fol. 154.)

viii. Josiah[2] b. 7 May, 1682, d. 29 Apr. 1717. See Part XI.

ix. Elizabeth[2] b. 15 May, 1684, d. 24 Jan. 1762, in Beverly, Mass. She m. Dr. Robert Hale of Beverly, b. 3 Nov. 1668, Harvard College 1686, d. 12 Jan. 1718/19, justice of the peace selectman, and representative to the General Court three years. He was son of Rev. John Hale, A. M., of Beverly, b. 3 June, 1636, Harvard College 1657, d. 15 May, 1700, and of Rebecca, dau. of Henry and Rebecca (Swayne) Byley of Sarum, Eng., who settled in Salisbury, Mass., 1640, and grandson of Robert Hale of Charlestown, Mass., who was one of the first (two) deacons there, also ensign and selectman many years. Deacon Robert Hale became a Freeman in 1634, and a member of the Artillery Company in 1644, d. 16 July, 1659. For an account of Dr. Robert Hale, see the History of Beverly, by Stone, p. 155. The children of Robert and Elizabeth[2] (Clarke) Hale were 1. *Rebecca[3] Hale* b. 19 Nov. 1701, d. 4 July, 1751, m. 12 Feb. 1718/19, Rev. John

Chipman, A. M., b. in Barnstable, Mass., 16 Feb. 1690/1, Harvard College 1711, d. 23 Mar. 1775, Pastor in what is now North Beverly, Mass. The Latin inscription above her grave commends her as "of marked piety, the ornament of her sex, an exemplar to her family, and the crown of her husband." She had fifteen children. Her eldest son, John[4] Chipman, A. M., Harvard College 1738, was the father of Ward[5] Chipman, A. M., Harvard College 1770, judge of the Supreme Court of New Brunswick, and grandfather of Ward[6] Chipman, A. M., LL. D., Harvard College 1805, Chief Justice of New Brunswick. See Stone's Beverly, pp. 258–274, for an account of Rev. John Chipman, and same, pp. 38–53, for Dr. Robert[3] Hale. 2. Dr. *Robert*[3] *Hale*, A. M., b. 12 Feb. 1702/3, Harvard College 1721, d. 20 Mar. 1767, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Col. John Gilman of Exeter. She d. 19 Aug. 1736, having had three daus. He m. secondly, 21 Dec. 1737, Elizabeth, dau. of Hon. John Clarke of Boston. In the catalogue of Harvard College Robert Hale's name is twelfth in a class of thirty-seven, his brother's fifth in a class of thirty-four, his father's fifth in a class of seven, and his grandfather's fourth in a class of seven, which illustrates the social position of the Hale family in those days. The students were then ranked in the catalogue according to the prominence of their families. Dr. Hale was selectman, assessor, town clerk, town treasurer, justice of the peace, collector of excise for Essex County, sheriff 1761, representative to the General Court sixteen years, and colonel of a regiment in the Louisburg campaign 1745. In

1747 he was appointed by the General Court of Massachusetts, commissioner to New York to adopt means for the general defence, and in 1755 he was commissioner to New Hampshire to concert an expedition against the French. 3. *Henry*[3] *Hale, A. M.*, b. 19 Dec. 1712, Harvard College 1731, m. 25 Aug. 1735, Anna Ober, and d. prior to 1740. Elizabeth[2] (Clarke) Hale m. secondly, 29 Dec. 1720, Col. John Gilman of Gilmanton, N. H., brother of Nicholas, b. 19 Jan. 1676/7, and had: 1. *Nicholas*[3] *Gilman* b. 20 Jan. 1721/2, d. 4 Apr. 1746, m. Mary Gilman; no children. 2. *Sarah*[3] *Gilman* b. 23 July, 1724. 3. *Samuel*[3] *Gilman* b. 20 Apr. 1725, d. 1778, m. 1743, Tabitha Gilman and had two children. She d. and he m. 4 May 1761, Lydia, widow of Col. Zebulon Giddings, and dau. of Ephraim Robinson of Exeter, N. H. 4. *Nathaniel*[3] *Gilman* b. 18 June, 1726. Col. John Gilman was chairman of the first board of selectmen of Gilmanton.

On 3 January, 1738, John Gilman of Exeter and Elizabeth his wife sold for £10 to Ralph Cross of Newbury all their rights in "a Certain piece of uplands and Flatts lying & being in Newbury Af^{s} and near the ferry in f^{d} Town which was formerly granted [by] f^{d} Town of Newbury unto Our Hon^{d} Father Nathl Clark Esqr Dec^{d} & Bounded as follows viz. "Southwesterly by ye Highway & Northwesterly by a piece of land that was formerly Capt Paul Whites Northeasterly by the river & Southeasterly according to the Bounds Specified in the Grant from Said Town."

(Essex Deeds, Lib. LXXVII, fol. 221.)

On 3 May, 1722, the selectmen of Newbury voted to have "A Highway by Clarks grant" "from ye Road to Merrimack

River" "by land & flats formerly Granted to Nathaniel Clark now in ye poſſeſſion of Hugh Pike."

x. Judith[2] b. 3 Jan. 1686[–7], d. 1763? m. Thomas Jenkins of Boston.

Administration of the estate of Thomas Jenkins of Boston was granted in 1761, and 13 May, 1763, Joseph How of Boston, Shopkeeper, was appointed administrator of the estate of Judith Jenkins of Boston, widow. The inventory, taken 26 May, 1763, contains a curious list of personal effects.

Inventory of sundrys, belonging to the Estate of Judith Jenkins Deceased Viz^t^

1 Brafs Kettle 13/4 2 small Do		— 16 .	4
1 Iron dish Kettle crack'd 1/ 1 Iron Pott & Skillet 3/		— 4	—
1 old warming Pan 4/. old Tea Kettle 4/		8	—
1 Candle Mouldstand and Box		1 .	4
2 Trammels 5/ Spitt & Tongs 1/4		6 .	4
1 Iron Pott 1/4 old Spade 1/– Frying Pan & Pewter Can 2/		4 .	4
1 old case of Draws 13/4 an old Chest 2/		15 .	4
1 p^r^ Andirons & Beetle Rings		5	—
1 broken Chamber Table 3/4 1 old kitchen Do 1/		4 .	4
1 little ovall Table & 1 little Square Ditto		4	—
8 old cane bottom Chairs & 1 arm'd Do		1 —	—
6 old kitchen Chairs & 1 armd Do Flag bottom'd		— 4	8
1 p^r^ Stilyards and some old Iron		2 .	8
2 p^r^ Small Scales & Some small Weights		1 .	4
6 old Baskets & Sund^r^ of Lumber		4	—
Tin Ware 8*d*. old Reel & old Boxes 1/4		2	—
3 Beds with Bolsters w^t^ 197 lb @ 8*d*		6 11 .	4
1 Suit old Red Curtains & Vallens		— 12	—
1 old Rugg 6/ Bed Quilt 8/– 2 Blanket 2/8		— 16 .	8
1 silk Harlequin Counterpane 8/		— 8	—
2 p^r^ Cotten & Linnen Sheets		8	—
1 p^r^ Coarse linnen Ditto		4	—
1 p^r^ Old Ditto 2/ 2 old ſheets & 1 pillar Case 4/8		6 .	8
2 Diaper Table Cloths 8/– 4 Diaper Napkins 2/8		10 .	8
7 Towels 2/4 old Linnen 4/6		6 .	10
2 Childrens Blankets		10 .	8
Carried Forward,	£	15 .. 18 ..	6

Sum brot. Forward,	£15.	18.	6
Remnants of Linnen, Lawn Buckram &c		6	—
Velvet Hood Pocket Book &c		4	—
1 old Cloth Riding Hood 13/4 1 old Camblet Do 3/		16.	4
1 old Flowerd silk Gown 13/4 1 Red Taffety Do	1.	0.	4
1 old Black Padusoy Ditto	2.	8	—
1 Red Quilted Coat 6/– 3 old Do 3/4		9.	4
2 under Do & old Gown 1/8 1 pr Old Stays 2/8		4.	4
2 old Dish Matts 2*d*. Box of old Knives & Forks 4*d*		—	6
1 pr Garters 8*d*. 1 pr old Brafs Scales 1 lead weight Tin Driping Pan & old Copper Pint pott 4/	—	4.	8
1 old Trunk 1/4 24 old Books & Pamphlets 6/		7.	4
13 lb. Pewter @ 6/ O Tenr	—	10.	5
1 old Cubbard 2/ 2 old Bedfteads 6/		8	—
2 large Silver Spoons & 1 Tea Do wt. 3 oz. 5 Dwt @ 6/8 ℔ oz	1.	1.	8
1 Gold Necklace wt. 5 dwt. 16 gr			
2 Gold Rings 3. 8 9 dwt. @ 9/6 ℔ oz	2.	3.	2
a Brass Box & Some ftones			4
1 looking Glafs	1.	10	—
4 China Plates & 3 Saucers		6	—
	£27.	18.	11

Boston May 26th 1763

Wm Fairfield
Stephen Whiting
John Griffiths

From the *original* in the Suffolk County probate files.

The only indication that Mrs. Jenkins may have had children is the reference in this inventory to "2 Childrens Blankets." From the brief account of Joseph How, the administrator, dated 24 February, 1764, it appears that he had paid

> To 12 pr Gloves £1, 19*s*. To Cash paid Dr Mather £1.
> To Do pd Porters for Carryg Corps &c £1, 2*s*.
> To Do pd for Coffin £2.

Apparently Thomas Jenkins was not successful in acquiring this world's goods, but on the contrary his widow at her decease possessed no part of the real estate which she inherited from her father.

FROM THE REGISTRY OF DEEDS AT SALEM.

On 23 September, 1737, "Thomas Jenkins of Boston" "Mariner & Judith his Wife formerly Judith Clark one of ye Daughters of Nath^ll^ Clark late of Newbury in New England" sold for £5 to James Wise of Newbury, Yeoman, all their rights "to a Certain Warehouse and parcel of Land and flatts in Newbury Aforesaid About [?–] Rods broad at High Water mark and So to Lowwater mark which flatts were in ye Year One Thousand Six hundred and Seventy nine granted to the s^d^ Nath^ll^ Clark father of me ye s^d^ Judith and by the Said Nathaniels Last Will & Testam^t^ ordered to be Disposed of to be Divided to his [wife] & his Son John & his Three Daughters of which I the s^d^ Judith am one."

(Lib. LXXIII, fol. 277.)

xi. Mary[2] b. 25 Mar. 1689, d. before 21 Aug. 1690.

Daniel[2] Clarke was baptized by the Rev. John Richardson on the Sunday following 19 December, 1675, and was the second child baptized by him. Sarah[2] was baptized by the same minister 24 February, 1677/8, Josiah[2] 7 May, 1682, and Elizabeth[2] 18 May, 1684.

The Newbury record of births, which is a copy, calls Josiah "*Joseph*." The church records prior to 1674 are lost or destroyed. It is probable that all the children of Nathaniel Clarke were baptized.

Mrs. Clarke married 8 August, 1698, the Rev. John Hale, A. M., of Beverly, the same who had been chaplain in the expedition against Canada, and was father of Dr. Robert Hale who married her daughter Elizabeth,[2] and was admitted to the church in Beverly 17 September, 1699, by recommendation of the church in Newbury. Mr. Hale died 15 May, 1700, aged 64.

"The third public burial place was on the rising ground now occupied by the First Congregational Church. Here

the Rev. Messrs. Odlin, and many of their contemporaries were buried. The head stones were — for what reason I cannot divine — leveled and buried above the bones which they commemorated many years ago. Only one of them, sunk several inches below the surface of the earth, remains half visible to remind the present generation that the ashes of their forefathers repose beneath. Removing the earth and long grass with a spade, I succeeded in deciphering the inscription upon the sunken horizontal slate stone slab, 'Mrs. Elizabeth Hale Relict of ye Reverend Mr John Hale Late Pastor of ye church in Beverly and SOMETIME wife to Nathaniel Clark Esq. Late of Newbry Dec'^d^ who died March ye 15th 1716 aged 71 ye^rs^.'" *

From documents at Salem it is evident that she was better educated than most women of her time.

Nathaniel Clarke was probably buried in the Old Town graveyard, but the place is unknown to the writer. Mr. Joshua Coffin copied from the records of the First Church in Newbury a list of prominent church members with dates of death and ages at decease. It is therein stated that Nathaniel Clarke was forty-eight years old.

The Essex Antiquarian, Vol. III, pp. 31, 32, gives the inscriptions from the gravestones, in Beverly, of the Rev. John Hale, and of several members of his family, including Elizabeth[2] (Clarke) Hale-Gilman. The remains were removed to a Hale lot when the Abbott road was built, and some cloth was found in the grave of the Rev. John Hale. Sibley's Harvard Graduates, Vol. I, contains a very good sketch of the

* Rev. Elias Nason's "Old Burial Places in Exeter, N. H.," in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. XVI, p. 258. See also Sibley's Harvard Graduates, Vol. I, p. 518, and the History of the First Church in Exeter, 1898, by John Taylor Perry, p. 55.

life of Rev. John Hale, who by his second wife, Sarah Noyes, was great-grandfather of Capt. Nathan Hale, executed as a spy by the British at New York 22 September, 1776. Mr. Sibley repeats the troublesome error contained in Joshua Coffin's History of Newbury that Nathaniel Clarke, husband of Elizabeth (Somerby), was mortally wounded in the expedition to Canada. It was his son. See Probate papers at Salem.

Prior to the incorporation of Newburyport, 1764, there were families of Clarks in Newbury who were *not* descended from Nathaniel, and in 1800 his descendants represented a minority of the Clarks in Newburyport. At the present time there are no Clarks or Clarkes of the race of Nathaniel in either Newbury or Newburyport. One family located in the latter place for more than a hundred years, and at one time largely represented, came from Amesbury, and is descended from Edward, one of the early settlers of Haverhill. Other Clarks came from the British dominions, perhaps attracted by the shipping. All who were sprung from Nathaniel of Newbury have been, as far as the writer can learn, people of good character.

Judith Greenleaf, who married firstly, Henry Somerby, and secondly, 2 March, 1652/3, Tristram Coffin, Jr., was the mother of Elizabeth Somerby, wife of Nathaniel Clarke, and consequently ancestress of all the descendants of Nathaniel, and the inscription on her gravestone in the westerly corner of the Old Town burying ground at Newbury ought to be of interest to her children's children through all generations. The stone, like many others of the period, was probably cut and carved in England or Wales, and lettered here. It reads

(Cherub's head and wings.)

TO THE MEMORY OF MRS. JUDETH
LATE VERTUOUS WIFE OF
DEACON TRISTRAM COFFIN ESQR
WHO HAVING LIV'D TO SEE 177
OF HER CHILDREN AND
CHILDRENS CHILDREN TO Ye
3D GENERATION DIED DECEMBR
Ye 15TH 1705. ÆTATIS 80

GRAVE SOBER FAITHFULL, FRUITHFULL VINE WAS SHE
A RARE EXAMPLE OF TRUE PIETY
WIDOW'D AWHILE STILL WAYTED WHISHT FOR REST
WITH HER DEAR HUSBAND IN HER SAVIORS BREST

Deacon Tristram Coffin of Newbury, who married Judith Greenleaf, widow of Henry Somerby, although not the ancestor of *all* of the descendants of Nathaniel Clarke, is of many of them. His gravestone is next to his wife's to the east. The inscription reads

(Cherub's head and wings.)

TO THE MEMORY OF
TRISTRAM COFFIN
ESQR WHO HAVEING
SERVED THE FIRST
CHURCH OF NEWBERY
IN Ye OFFICE OF A DEACON
20 YEARS DIED FEBR Ye
4th 1703/4 ÆTATIS SUEE72

ON EARTH HE PURCHASED A GOOD DEGREE
GREAT BOLDNESS IN Ye FAITH & LIBERTY
AND NOW POSSESSES IMMORTALITY

SECOND GENERATION.

2

* Nathaniel[2] (*Nathaniel*[1]) of Newbury, was born there 13 March, 1666, died October, 1690, and was probably buried at sea. He married 15 December, 1685, Elizabeth, born 16 October, 1665, daughter of Dr. Peter and Jane (Batt) Toppan, and sister of the Rev. Christopher Toppan, A. M. Dr. Peter Toppan was son of Abraham[5] Toppan, selectman of Newbury in 1638, whose son Jacob built, in 1674, the house which is still standing in Toppan's Lane. Abraham was fourth in descent from Robert of Linton, near Pately Bridge, in the West Riding of York, where the family continue to the present day among the most respectable of that county.

Lieutenant-Colonel Henry Toppan of the Royalist army, killed at the battle of Marston Moor, 1644, was a first cousin of Abraham Toppan of Newbury, and son of his (Abraham's) uncle Edward, who was a counsellor of Gray's Inn. The family were armigers, that is, entitled to coat armor.

Mr. J. Henry Lea traced with accuracy the ancestry of Jane Batt five generations in England, counting her father Christopher Batt, who came to New England. The Batts were substantial citizens of Salisbury, England. Jane Batt was a great-granddaughter of

---

* Whenever a name appears as the head of a family with a number prefixed, the surname Clark or Clarke is to be understood in all cases. The number in small type to the right of the name is the number of the generation, and the name following in parentheses is that of the father of the person preceding.

Henry Byley, also of Salisbury. See the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for 1897, '98, and a reprint.

Susanna (Taylor) was the wife of Abraham Toppan, and mother of Dr. Peter Toppan.

Mrs. Elizabeth (Toppan) Clarke married secondly, James Wise of Newbury.

In 1686 the town granted to Nathaniel Clark, Jr., one acre of marsh from Henry Somerby's grant.

In 1690 he went in the disastrous expedition against the French in Canada, and was mortally wounded there on board the ship "Six Friends" in October of the same year.

It is an interesting fact that in consequence of the service of this young man, who lost his life, as did many others, during the long struggle between the English and the French for supremacy in North America, his descendant in the sixth generation, George Kuhn[8] Clarke, was in 1897 admitted to the Society of Colonial Wars.

The following are from the *original* papers in the Probate office at Salem.

To the honoured Collonell Bartholomew Gedney, Judge of the Court of the Probat of Wills, for the County of Essex. The humble petition of Elizabeth Clarke widow of the towne of Newbury. Sheweth, That whereas her sonne Nathaniel Clarke being engaged in the voyage to Canaday & being there wounded & dyed left a will wch some persons got sight of, but cannot now be obtained. That you would be pleased to estate & set ove the house & land & meadow so that it mighte be assured to the heirs according to your just dittomination, & your petitioner shall pray.

ELIZABETH CLARK.

REV. JOHN HALE'S TESTIMONY.

These are to signify to all whome it may concerne y^t^ Nathaniel Clark Jn^e^ of Newbury in N England beeing in ye late Canada Expedition wounded & aboard the Six ffriends I perceiving him like to dye did among other discourses aske him if he had made his will. He told me he had made a will befor he came forth but was not well satisfyed in it & desired to make another iff any one could be found to write it. The respect I had to his relatives himselfe & his present case moved me to write his Will and Testament wch was signed and sealed by himselfe in presence of ye two Surgeons and one [*erased*]. Of the contents I remember this that he gave his whole estate to his wife to use so long as she remained his widdow & y^t^ if shee marryed again shee should have her thirds or right of dowry in the estate or else three score pounds which shee pleased & ye rest of his estate to be putt into ye hands of his executors to bring up his childe, or children with (for he signifyed y^t^ for ought he knew he left his wife with childe & if so that childe should have a portion if safely com of her) And if his executors should have ye care of bringing up his childe or children wth ye said estate and when He or they should be of age ye remaining estate to be given wholy to the surviving childe if one, or if two, ye eldest to have a double portion with other circumstances needless to be named seeing there is but one childe, And if I mistake not was added y^t^ if no childe lived to age of maturity then ye remaining estate to go to his childes heirs and he constituted his father Nath Clark & Henry Sumersby of Newbury his Kinsman (as he said) to be his executors Affter his will was finished & left with me he dyed that day presently as I understood it. This Testament I brought with me to Ne Eng'l & sent word to his relations at Newbury & shortly after Mr. Peter Toppan & his wife came to my house and desired to receive ye will wch I delivered to them & putt it into his hand (to ye best of my remembrance) but am sure y^t^ between them they had it from me & I deliv-

ered it that it might be confirmed and published according to ye desire of ye Testator.

Newbury 15 Sept^b^ 1691 by Mr. John Hale. The Rev^d^ Mr. John Hale made oath that above written is truth. Taken Sept. 15 1691 at Newbury before me.

N. Saltonstall Assist.

The Deposition of Henry Somarsby aged 32 years or there A bought. testyfiethe & saith within a short time after the fleat Came from Cannade Docktor peter Toppan Com to me & tould me y^t^ his son Clarke was Ded & had made a Will or sumething Like one of which he had made me one of his Executors & Desired me to Com to his house & see the will which I Did and seed it Decon Coffen being there present s^d^ Toppan asked me if I would Except of Executorship I Tould him I Could not tell it wase a suden thing I would consider of it. after this within a Day or two I went thither again and whether I saw the will Againe or not I am not certing. But I went the third time very short after this and then Desired to see the will Docktor Toppan tould me he could not at present tell where it wase but he said he did hoop he should find it his wife Mrs Jeane Toppan Tould me shee was not willing I should see it Except I would Decleare whether I would Except or not I Left the will in their Hands and never saw it since But Desired of them severall times Either to let me hand it or Deliver it into Court. Mr Henry Sumerby made oath to ye truth of ye above written, Before ye Honor^d^ Barth^o^ Gedney Esqr Sept. 20, 1694.

Steph Sewall Cle.

Peter Toppan and wife were summoned before Bartholomew Gedney at 11 o'clock, 28 September, 1694.

The widow, Elizabeth, was appointed administratrix 24 July, 1693, and gave a bond for £500 with Peter Toppan and Francis Ellis as sureties. The appraisers of the estate were Tristram Coffin and Henry Lunt.

The original inventory has been torn and a part is missing. The portion to the right of the dotted lines was copied from the Probate Records.

An Inventory of the Estate of Nathaniel Clarke Junr
Leat of Newberry who Died Sometime in October last
taken this 30th of March 1691

		£ s d
Imprimis the Dweling Hous shoop & barne & viz all the Home steed with ye orch	land adjoyning ard	140 00 00
To 5 acres of Salt Marsh		028 00 00
To 16 acres of neat Land		012 00 00
To bookes & sum wearing Apperell		002 10 00
To : 3 : steers & two Cowes & 3 yong cattel		022 15 00
To one Horce & yong mere		006 00 00
To Sheep & Lams & Swine		006 00 00
To two fether Beeds & four boulsters		012 00 00
To five Coverlids & one Ruge		008 00 00
To five Blanckets & thre pillowes		004 00 00
To one peare Curtains & ualean & beedsted &	Card	002 10 00
To Eight peare of sheets fouer bou & six pillow Casses three Duson of	lster Cases napkns	009 00 00
To pouter £2 10s to one per stilyards & 3	brass Skillets	004 00 00
To A coper & two Iron pots		004 00 00
To Earthen wear & other Small th	ngs	004 00 00
To : 2 : tramells fire pan toungs & po	t hooks	001 00 00
To warming pan frying pan & a sp Iron & andirons	ite Smothing	002 00 00
To 1 hogshed barells tubs & trays		000 15 00
To Chaires tables & stools & whel	e	002 00 00
To one Cubured		003 00 00
To woll and A sine of woling & linin	yarn	000 32 00
To an ax and hoe and working ge	ar	000 12 00
To table Cloths Cubard Cloths & towels		001 00 00
To Leather 50s & corne 20s outs 5s		003 15 00
To glasses & Earthen judges		000 10 00
To a carbine & a pistol and Houlsters bridel & Sadle		002 06 00
To one trunke & horce harness		000 20 00
To pleate		000 20 00
Owing to the Estate Abought		010 00 00
more owing to the estate £14		014 00 00
the Estate oweth Abought 122 : 19 : 6		
		*£305 09 00

* If the items are correct this footing is obviously wrong, Dots and irregular lines are replaced in the columns of figures with cyphers in this inventory, and the same method will be repeated when necessary.

July 24th 1693 Before ye Hon ored Bathº Gedney Esqr
Elizabeth Clarke Admesx made oath to ye truth
of ye above Inventory & if more Come to her
Knowledge She will add ye Same attest Stephen Sewall Register

The notes in reference to the abbreviations of pounds and shillings, and the arrangement of the lines in the inventory of Nathaniel Clarke, Senr., apply to this, and as far as the lines are concerned, to all the wills and other documents.

The following is from the Probate records: —

Essex ss. July the 24 1693 By the Honble Bathº Gedney Esqr Judge of Probate of wills & granting Letters of admon Register present also. Administracin of all & Singuler the goods Chattels Rights and Creditts of Nathaniel Clarke Junr late of Newberry decd was Granted unto Elizabeth Clarke relict Widowe of Said Nathaniel She having Given bond with Suretys for her administracon according to law.

Nathaniel's children, both born in Newbury, were

i. Elizabeth[3] b. 27 July, 1686, d. before Oct. 1690.

3. ii. Nathaniel[3] b. 29 July, 1689, probably d. 3 May, 1753.

THIRD GENERATION.

3

Nathaniel[3] (*Nathaniel*[2]) of Newbury, cordwainer, was born there 29 July, 1689, and was probably the "Mr. Clark" who died there 3 May, 1753.

On 18 September, 1722, Thomas Hale, Esq., was appointed "to anſwer to Samuel Dole Nathaniel Clark & others relating to a High way in Newbury near crane pond." Nathaniel was a surveyor of highways

in 1736, '37, '39, '42, '48, '49, hogreave 1738, '39, sealer of leather 1740.

(Town Records.)

The following deeds are from the Registry at Salem, and in all of them he is described as of Newbury, and his occupation that of a cordwainer. Clark is spelled without a final *e* in these deeds unless the contrary is indicated.

On 31 May, 1710, John Rolfe of Newbury, shipwright, sold to Nathaniel Clark of Newbury, cordwainer, for £110, "y^{t} mansion or dwelling house" and one and one-half acres of land "in a field there comonly known by ye Name of ye littlefield" in Newbury. Bounded on land "formerly belonging to Nath^{el} Clark Junr" and on land of Richard Lowell. A right of way was reserved as follows "& at ye end of Said house So bought to Come within two foot of Said house from Ezra Cottels dwelling house to ye s^{d} house now Sold by me" Wife Martha appeared and released dower. James Wise a witness to this deed.

(Lib. XXII, fol. 158.)

This property was at or near the northeast corner of what is now High and Lime Streets in Newburyport. See map on page 119 of Currier's "Ould Newbury." Mr. John J. Currier thinks that the place shown on the map is the one where Nathaniel Clarke, who died in October, 1690, had lived, and not the Rolfe place.

On 1 August, 1710, he sold "one ffull & just eight part of a ffreehold Lott of Land" in Newbury, near the Merrimac River, to Joseph Brown for £10. There were twenty acres.

(Lib. XXVIII, fol. 198.)

On 14 August, 1710, he and his wife sold to John Greenleaf for £17 all rights which he "Shoomaker and Sarah Clark my wife daughter of Mr. Samuel Greenleafe late of Newbury" had in "one Sixth part of his dwelling house & land by Mr Mayos." also in certain outlying lands. (Lib. XXXI, fol. 110.)

On 17 January, 1710/11, he sold for £60 "paid well & truly by my Loving uncles Thomas Clark & Henry Clark both of Newbury" all his rights in "thee Estate Real & Personall of my Honourd Grandfather Nathaniel Clark late of Newbury," and also his rights in a "tract of land lying in ye upper woods in ye Township of Newbury being a Rate Lott in ye Eight Division" "Said lot was formerly laid out to my honered Grandfather Nathaniel Clark deced as aforesaid & to my honered father Nathaniel Clark late of Newbury deced" "Except my right in comonage" There were forty-five acres. (Lib. XXV, fol. 95.)

On 26 February, 1710/11, he sold to James Wise for £40 "all that right Title Interest and benifit that Ever did may or Shall at any time hereafter acrue unto me the Said Nathaniel Clark Except what I now have in possession by virtue of the last will and Testament of Daniel Somersby Late of Newbury" Josiah Clark was a witness. (Lib. XXIII, fol. 52.)

On 23 March, 1711, he sold to Daniel Thurston for £2, 5*s*. about one acre of salt marsh "in a place Commonly Called Newbury Neck on ye South Side of ye river parker."

On 23 April, 1714, he sold to Samuel Toppan for £21 three or four acres of salt marsh "which s^d^ lott

Joineth on little pine Island" "So running to ye Island by ye lott of Thomas Clark."

(Lib. XXVII, fol. 251.)

On 28 September, 1715, he sold to James Brickett for £14 two and one-half acres of marsh "by Plumb Iland Beach."

(Lib. XXIX, fol. 211.)

On 4 February, 1715/16, Nathaniel Clark of Newbury sold for £11 paid "by my Uncle Thomas Clark & Henry Clark" both of Newbury. "All ye rights or priviledges in all or any of ye lands in ye Township of Newbury afores^d^ which did or in any wise might Could or Should have belonged to me ye above named Nathaniel Clark as I am ye Eldest Son & Heir of my honoured father Nathaniel Clark deceased or y^t^ did Could or Should in any wise have belonged to my s^d^ ffather in by from or under my honoured Grandfather Mr Nathaniel Clark of Newbury deceased as he was a ffreeholder & as he was one who pay^d^ rates in s^d^ Newbury by Vertue whereof he had a right in Comon or Undivided land in Newbury afores^d^."

"Together with all ye land & lotts of land which are or Shall be layd out to ye aboves^d^ rights of my s^d^ Grandfather or my s^d^ ffathers rights in ye Township of Newbury" Reference is made to the previous deed to his uncles 17 January, 1710/11, and this one is intended to include everything not therein conveyed.

(Lib. XXXI, fol. 55.)

The following "Land Bank Mortgage" is copied in part as a curiosity. The original contains an extraordinary number of words.

On 13 February, 1716/17, Nathaniel Clark, of Newbury, Cordwainer, mortgaged to the commissioners "appointed by Vertue of an Act of ye Great Generall Court of ye s^d^ province Entitled An Act for ye making and Emitting ye Sums of one hundred thousand poundes in Bills of Creditt on this province" for £80. "All that his Messuage land and Tenem^t^ being part of his homestead Scituated Lying and being in Newbury Afores^d^" "in his own possession being containing Six Acres and one half acre of Land. Bounded Northerly by ye land of Henry Lunt Easterly by ye Land of Moses Coocker Southerly by ye Land of ye s^d^ Nathaniel Clarke and Westerly by ye highway or however otherwise ye Same is now Butted and bounded or reputed to be bounded Together with all and Singular Houses Outhouses Buildings Barns Stables Yards Gardens Ediffices ffences Ways Waters Easements, Comons Comonages Comon of pasture priviledges and appurtenances whatsoever to ye S^d^ Messuage land and Tenem^t^ belonging or in any wise appertaining or reputed taken or known as part part all or member thereof or any part thereof" Wife Sarah signed. John Clark and James Wise witnesses. Mortgage discharged paid 16 October, 1723.

(Lib. XXXIV, fol. 55.)

On 11 March, 1716/17, a deed was given to Nathaniel Clark of all the rights that "I James Wise" "& Elizabeth Clark, alias Elizabeth Wise my now wife" "had in & to ye Real Estate Dwelling house and Barn & Shop together with all ye fruit trees fences & other privileges thereunto belonging or at any time or times might accrue there unto of ye Estate of Nathaniel Clark late of Newberry deceased" "ye former Husband

of ye s^d Elizabeth and ffather of s^d Nathaniel Clark" Consideration £30. Thomas and Henry Clark witnesses.

(Lib. CXXXII, fol. 22.)

On 14 July, 1718, he sold for £80 in Province Bills, and forty acres of woodland and swamp, to Christopher Toppan of Newbury land "Containing by Estimation Seven Acres & half be it More or Less butted & bounded Northerly on ye Land of ye Heirs of Henry Lunt Dece^d Southerly partly on ye Land now in ye possession of Stephen Akerman & partly on a Lane or way Runing Down to Merrimack River. Westerly on ye Main Street or highway Easterly partly on ye Land of Henry Jaques & partly on ye Land of Moses Cooker" "with ye dwelling house in which I now Live Standing on s^d Land & ye Barn & fences withal ye Appurtenances" &c. Also six acres of salt marsh. Wife did not sign.

(Lib. XXXVI, fol. 89.)

On 14 March, 1718/19, he sold five acres of upland in Newbury bounded "by ye land of ye aboves^d Nathaniel Clark Southeasterly" to James Smith for £25. Wife Sarah signed.

(Lib. XXXVI, fol. 117.)

On 19 January, 1720/21, he sold to James Wise of Newbury for £200, "all that Mansion, Dwelling House Together with ye Land adjoining that I Bought of John Rolf of Newbury afores^d by one Certaine Deed Executed according to Law ye first* Day of May Seventeen Hundred and Ten Except what was sold

* The recital in this deed appears to be incorrect, as the original deed gives the date as 31 May, 1710, as mentioned on the preceding page.

to M^r^. Christopher Toppan." The wife did not release dower.

(Lib. LIII, fol. 196.)

On 3 March, 1726/27, David Woodman, cooper, and Nathaniel Clark, cordwainer, sold Stephen Chase certain land for £45. Woodman's wife signed her release, but Clark's did not.

On 6 January, 1727/28, he sold to David Woodman for £15 six acres "in Crane meadow in Township of Bradford."

On 13 February, 1729/30, Christopher Toppan "Clerk" and Nathaniel Clark, both of Newbury, sold for £30 "Currant passable money" paid by "John Greenleaf ye 3^d^ of Newbury aforesaid Blacksmith alias Tanner" six acres "By Land of Doct^r^ Matthew Adams Northwesterly & Southeasterly by our own land Northeasterly and by a Highway Southwesterly" No release of dower.

(Lib. LXXXV, fol. 48.)

On 15 October, 1737, Nathaniel sold to Benjamin Pearson of Newbury for £6 one half acre of land "being the former highway laying between Said Pearsons land & Bradford line on which said Pearsons land was bounded" "together with priviledge of passing & repassing over my land Carting & driving from his land to the highway on the Easterly side of my Dwelling House." No wife released dower.

(Lib. CXLII, fol. 54.)

On 1 July, 1749, he sold four acres in Bradford on Beaver brook for £60. No wife signed.

Seven townships were given by the General Court "to officers and soldiers who were in the Narragansett war, or to their lawful representatives." Narragansett

No. 1 is now Buxton, Me., and a committee laid out the first division, twenty-three lots, 17 November, 1735. In "a Raing of lots by letter A," Nathaniel drew on right of his great uncle "Daniel Sumersby" (elsewhere described as "heir by will" of Daniel Somerby) lot No. 3, and in "a Raing of lots by letter C," he drew on the right of Jonathan Clarke lot No. 21. There was a Jonathan Clarke in Newbury in early times, and he may have been a brother of the first Nathaniel, and the one on whose right this Nathaniel drew No. 21. It does not appear what became of these lots, and it seems certain that none of Nathaniel's immediate descendants settled on them.

It may cause surprise that sometimes the final *e* appears in the name of Clark, and sometimes it does not. This is not an inconsistency of the author, but of his ancestors. It has occurred in different signatures of the same person.

Nathaniel died intestate and insolvent, and his son Ebenezer was appointed administrator 5 August, 1754.

There are doubtless old gravestones in existence that would supply missing data for this genealogy, and five burying-grounds were visited, including the one at Sawyer's Hill in West Newbury, in the hope of finding the gravestone of Nathaniel,[3] or that of some member of his family, but without result.

He married in Newbury, 7 March, 1709, Rev. Christopher Toppan officiating (intention 22 February, 1709), Sarah, born in Newbury, 3 November, 1692, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Kent) Greenleaf, and great grand-daughter of Capt. Edmund Greenleaf and of Tristram Coffin, first magistrate of Nantucket. Sarah Kent was daughter of John and

Sarah (Woodman) Kent, and grand-daughter of Lieutenant Edward Woodman, member of the first board of selectmen of Newbury, and for four years deputy to the General Court.

Nathaniel Clarke's children were

4. i. Samuel[4] b. 23 Apr. 1710, d. presumably 15 Nov. 1757, in Stratham, N. H.

ii. Elizabeth[4] b. 15 Oct. 1711, bapt. in Newbury, 20 Oct. by the Rev. Christopher Toppan.

iii. Sarah[4] m. in Newbury, 21 Dec. 1731 (int. 6 Nov.), Benjamin Dole of "Crane Neck," now West Newbury, b. 2 July, 1702, d. in Newbury, 4 Jan. 1776, son of William and Mary (Brocklebank) Dole, and had, born in Newbury: 1. *Amos*[5] *Dole* b. 30 Jan. 1732/3, d. 28 Mar. 1816. 2. *Sarah*[5] *Dole* b. 16 June, 1734, d. 28 Sept. 1736. 3. *Patience*[5] *Dole* b. 8 Sept. 1736, d. 12 June, 1782. 4. *Oliver*[5] *Dole* b. 8 Oct. 1738, d. 24 Sept. 1770. 5. *Micah*[5] *Dole* b. 20 Feb. 1740, d. 22 Dec. 1747. 6. *Jane*[5] *Dole* b. 1 Aug. 1742, d. 3 Feb. 1823. 7. *Elizabeth*[5] *Dole* b. 2 Mar. 1743/4, d. 12 Apr. 1826, m. 1774 or 1775 Joseph Wadleigh of Brentwood, N. H. 8. *Susanna*[5] *Dole* b. 6 Mar. 1746, d. 26 Nov. 1804. 9. *Judith*[5] *Dole* b. 2 Sept. 1747, d. 17 Aug. 1837. 10. *Infant*[5] d. soon. 11. *Moses*[5] *Dole* b. 13 Apr. 1750, d. 18 Feb. 1816. 12. *Eunice*[5] *Dole* b. 17 Oct. 1751, d. 2 (17) Nov. 1796. 13. *Infant*[5] d. soon. 14. *Sarah*[5] *Dole* b. 8 June, 1754, d. 9 (29) June, 1754. 15. *David*[5] *Dole* b. 16 Mar. 1756, d. 15 Oct. 1839. 16. *Hannah*[5] *Dole* d. young. 17. *Samuel*[5] *Dole* d. young. Of this large family *Elizabeth*[5] was the only one that married.

iv. John.[4] Perhaps the John Clark bapt. by Rev. C. Toppan, 8 Feb. 1712/13. See Part II.

v. Thomazin[4] bapt. in Byfield Parish, 4 Jan. 1720/1, by the Rev. Moses Hale.

vi. Ebenezer[4] bapt. 11 Nov. 1722, by Rev. Moses Hale. See Part II.

vii. Stephen[4] b. 9 June, 1723, bapt. 14 July, 1723, by Rev. Moses Hale, said to have d. Dec. 1804. According to the Newburyport town records Stephen Clark d. 20 Dec. 1803. See Part II.

viii. Daniel[4] b. 15 Sept. 1726 (Brentwood town records), bapt. 18 Sept. 1726, by Rev. Moses Hale. See Part II.

ix. Nathaniel[4] bapt. 24 Mar. 1727/8, by Rev. Moses Hale, d. in Haverhill 7 (5 on gravestone) Nov. 1805. See Part III.

x. Eliza[4] bapt. 23 May, 1731, by Rev. Moses Hale.

The births of Samuel, Elizabeth and Stephen are recorded at Newbury. Rev. Christopher Toppan baptized a child named Sarah Clark on 15 June (26 Jan.?), 1715, and also another Sarah on 17 June, 1716, and one named Stephen Clark 16 July, 1723.

About 1840 Robert[6] Clark of Newburyport told Hon. William Cogswell[6] Clarke of Manchester, N. H., that his grandfather had these brothers, Daniel of Brentwood, N. H., John of Stratham, N. H., Ebenezer of West Newbury and Nathaniel of Haverhill, and a sister Sarah who married Benjamin Dole.

He also said that there was a Samuel or Moses at Stratham, N. H., who was a Deacon, and whom he supposed to have been son of his great-uncle John. These facts were corroborated by Sarah Smith, aged 82, and by her brother. Mr. Clarke took notes of their statements, and these notes have been seen by the writer. Sarah Greenleaf, wife of Nathaniel Clark, was the only daughter of Samuel[3] Greenleaf, who died

when his children were young. Her brothers were *Daniel*, *John*, *Stephen* and *Samuel*, and this fact may account for the names of some of her children. The Greenleafs were a prominent family, and many of them held civil and military offices.

FOURTH GENERATION.

4

Samuel[4] (*Nathaniel*[3]) of Hampton and Stratham, N. H., died in Stratham, 15 November, 1757: although conclusive evidence is lacking, there seems to be no reasonable doubt of his identity with the child born in Newbury, 23 April, 1710. We have the following important facts bearing upon this question. He was of the right age, and was married in Salisbury, the next town to Newbury, and his eldest child was born there. There seems to have been no other Samuel Clark in Salisbury or Newbury at the time of his marriage. He was a fuller, a family trade, and John[4] Clark, the son of Nathaniel,[3] went to Stratham, and apparently worked in the same mill with him. This Samuel was not sprung from any of the families of Clarks whose pedigree has been traced, and the more numerous family of the name at Stratham are of a different race. Some of Samuel's descendants claim that they are by tradition sprung from ancestors who lived in Newbury, and aged members of other branches of the family have said that some of the Clarks at Stratham were of their race. Lastly we have the statement of Robert Clark of Newburyport.

On 15 September, 1737, "Samuel Clark of Hampton, Clothier" sold to Joseph Pike, his partner, land

"in ye West Division of Hampton" also a "part of fuling mill" &c. He married 11 January, 1736/7, Mercy, born 4 November, 1713, died in Stratham, 24 April, 1745, daughter of Moses and Mary Merrill of Salisbury, Mass. He married secondly, ——. By his first wife he had four children (see will of Moses Merrill), and two or more by the second wife.

The children were

5. i. Moses[5] b. 24 Oct. 1737, in Salisbury, Mass., d. 1819.
   ii. Greenleaf[5]?
   iii. Sarah[5] b. ——, d. 1822? in Durham, N. H., m. Capt. Benjamin Smith of Durham, N. H., b. 22 Mar. 1709, d. 12 Oct. 1791, who was a member of the Committee of Safety, selectman, &c. He was much the elder, and had been twice married before. They had *Benjamin*[6] *Smith* b. 2 May, 1769, d. 1826, m. Nancy Smith.
   iv. (Elizabeth[5] b. 21 Dec. 1743)? apparently identical with the Elizabeth Clark who m. David Chapman of Newmarket, b. 7 Dec. 1752, d. 1816, son of Samuel Chapman. [The said David Chapman m. in Stratham, Elizabeth b. 21 Dec. 1743, dau. of Samuel and *Mary* (——) Clark.] The children of David and Elizabeth (Clark) Chapman: 1. *Elizabeth*[6] *Chapman* b. 28 Oct. 1774, m. Timothy Murray and had ten children. 2. *David*[6] *Chapman* b. 2 May, 1776, d. Nov. 1818, m. 22 Feb. 1798, Mary Lord of Newmarket, and had nine children. 3. *Edmund*[6] *Chapman* b. 15 July, 1778, d. 9 Nov. 1821, m. 18 Aug. 1804, Susanna Lord, sister of his brother's wife, and had eight children. 4. *James*[6] *Chapman*

of Newmarket, b. 18 Oct. 1780, d. 1854, m. Mary Young and had ten children. 5. *Nancy*[6] *Chapman* b. ——, m. William Stilson and had ten children. 6. *Sally*[6] *Chapman* b. ——, m. Andrew Doe and had four children. 7. *Daniel*[6] *Chapman* b. ——, d. 15 Apr. 1815, aged 32, m. Nancy Smith and had four children. 8. *Susan*[6] *Chapman* b. ——, m. Warren Smith and had four children. David and Elizabeth (Clark) Chapman had eight children all born in Newmarket, and between 4 Oct. 1796 and 10 Apr. 1815, they had fifty grand-children born within three-quarters of a mile of their home.

v. Hannah[5] b. 18 Dec. 1747, d. 16 Feb. 1839 (1838), m. 24 (28) Nov. 1768, Joshua Avery b. in Stratham, 13 Oct. 1740, d. 24 Nov. 1829, son of John and Bridget (Higgins) Avery. Children: 1. *Daniel*[6] *Avery* b. 19 Sept. 1769, d. 19 Feb. 1826, m. Olive Piper and had nine children. He m. secondly, Betsey Piper and had two children. He was a militia officer. Removed from Stratham to Meredith Bridge, now Laconia, and was a prominent man in the latter place. For an account of Joshua Avery and his sons see the Avery Genealogy, pp. 575, 595–600. 2. *Anna*[6] *Avery* b. 3 Mar. 1771, d. 20 Feb. 1861, m. 7 Mar. 1792, Eben Robinson and had eight children. 3. *Hannah*[6] *Avery* b. 15 Feb. 1773, d. 10 Aug. 1818, m. Walter Weeks. 4. *Joshua*[6] *Avery* b. 24 June, 1775, d. 28 Feb. 1805, m. Jane Piper and had two children. He was ensign of the 9th company of the 1st regiment of militia while he lived in Stratham. Removed to Wolfborough and died there. 5. *Mary*[6] *Avery* b. 22 Sept. 1777, d. 25 Mar. 1868, m. Thomas

Wiggin. 6. *John*[6] *Avery* b. 14 Oct. 1780, d. 24 July, 1830, m. Martha Hoyt and had five children. Was a major in the militia; lived in Greenland. 7. *Samuel*[6] *Avery* b. 9 May, 1785, d. 5 Oct. 1858, m. 13 Jan. 1814, Mary Moody Clark (his fourth cousin) and had three children. Samuel Avery was a lieutenant in an artillery company while in Stratham. Removed to Wolfborough, and was a prominent town official, business man, and friend of education. Honorable Henry Wilson, Vice-President of the United States, was largely indebted to Mr. Avery for his education.

vi. Daughter,[5] who m. —— Whicher and lived in Stratham or North Hampton. This family removed to Vermont.

Miss Mary[7] Norris says that her grandfather Moses[5] Clark had a brother who once lived in Newburyport, and who had two daughters. (Letter of 8 October, 1883.)

There was a Greenleaf Clark in Newburyport in 1757, and he may have been of this family. (See p. 56.)

FIFTH GENERATION.

5

Moses[5] (*Samuel*[4]) of Stratham, N. H., born in Salisbury, Mass., 24 October, 1737, baptized in Salisbury, 30 October, 1737, by Rev. Caleb Cushing, A. M., died in Stratham, 1819.

He was a clothier in Stratham, probably working in the same mill with his uncle John.

His home was in the east part of the town near a mill pond on "The New Road," and three and one-

quarter miles distant from "the great meeting house." (Plan of Stratham made by Phineas Merrill July 17, 1793.)

On 19 July, 1770, he was moderator of the newly-organized Baptist Church, of which he was a deacon. He was probably the Moses Clark, selectman of Stratham, who refused to sign the Association Test. John Clark also refused.

The will of Moses Clark was dated 9 December, 1818, and mentioned wife Mehitable, daughter Mehitable, son Levi, Caroline "Sweasy," the daughter and only heir of his son Daniel Clark, deceased. He remembered the children of his son Moses Clark, but did not name them. Also daughters Elizabeth Doe, Eleanor Piper, Mercy Norris and Abigail Piper. He left to his son Benjamin Clark the "income of all his estate to support him during his life." Names a grandson John Clark. The executor was Levi Barker.

He married 24 November, 1763, Mehitable, born in Stratham, 1741, died there 1835, daughter of Thomas and Eleanor French. Their children were all born in Stratham. They were

i. Elizabeth[6] b. 30 Jan. 1765, d. in Parsonsfield, Me., m. —— Hill of Danville, Vt., and had 1. *Elizabeth[7] Hill* b. 1 Apr. 1794, m. Shadrach Fifield of Stratham, and had six children. Mrs. Hill m. secondly, Eliphalet Doe of Parsonsfield, Me., b. there 10 Mar. 1767, son of Gideon and Abigail (Conner) Doe, and had 1. *Ebenezer H.[7] Doe.* 2. *Nancy[7] Doe.* 3. *Ira[7] Doe.* 4. *Moses[7] Doe.* 5. *Salome[7] Doe.* 6. *Meribah[7] Doe.*

ii. Daniel[6] b. 21 Jan. 1767, d. before 1819. He m. Phebe Barker of Stratham. He m. secondly,

Nancy (Simpson) Wiggin, widow of Caleb Wiggin. Daniel had one child, 1. *Caroline,*[7] who m. in Exeter, 15 Oct. 1818, Benjamin Swasey of Exeter, and had children.

6. iii. Levi[6] b. 11 Mar. 1769, d. 3 Oct. 1827.

iv. Eleanor[6] b. 16 Aug. 1771, d. 23 July, 1856, m. John Light Piper of Stratham and lived in Wolfborough, N. H. Children: 1. *George*[7] *Piper* b. 23 Jan. 1797, d. 22 Sept. 1881, m. 11 July, 1822, Sally Fisher Smith of Dover, N. H., and had six children, viz. i. Sarah Bell[8] Piper b. 9 May, 1823. ii. Ellen Clark[8] Piper b. 13 Apr. 1825, d. 12 Dec. 1857. iii. Mary Smith[8] Piper b. 30 Oct. 1827, d. 23 Sept. 1830. iv. Mary Smith[8] Piper b. 9 Aug. 1838. v. George Fisher[8] Piper b. 3 May, 1841. vi. Caroline Long[8] Piper b. 19 Oct. 1844, d. 25 Nov. 1850. 2. *Moses Clark*[7] *Piper* b. 23 July, 1798, d. ——, m. 1820, Eunice Baker and had seven children, viz. i. John Light[8] Piper b. 3 Mar. 1821, d. 30 Apr. 1822. ii. William Appleton[8] Piper b. 19 Jan. 1824, d. 14 Oct. 1849. iii. Charles Baker[8] Piper b. 24 Sept. 1826, d. 2 Sept. 1846. iv. Louisa Maria[8] Piper b. 10 Jan. 1830, m. 24 Sept. 1855, Warren R. Field of Dorchester, Mass., and had *Laura Ann*[9] *Field* b. 8 Dec. 1856, d. 27 Jan. 1858. v. Jonas Wilder[8] Piper b. 11 Mar. 1832, m. in Wolfborough, 21 Oct. 1861, Martha Ann Getchell of Alton, N. H., and had, b. in Wolfborough: 1. *Norah Appleton*[9] *Piper* b. 30 June, 1863, d. 24 Aug. 1864. 2. *Edna Ann*[9] *Piper* b. 9 June, 1865. 3. *Charles William*[9] *Piper* b. 14 Nov. 1868, d. 2 Feb. 1873. 4. *Nelly Baker*[9] *Piper* b. 3 Mar. 1873. 5. *John Addison*[9] *Piper* b. 19 Jan. 1875, d. 16 Apr. 1876. 6. *Wilder*[9] *Piper* b. 19 May, 1878, d.

3 Jan. 1879. 7. *Ivan Jonas*[9] *Piper* b. 16 May, 1881. vi. Mary[8] Piper b. 22 Apr. 1835, m. 11 Apr. 1866, Rev. Owen A. Williams of Dolbenmaen, Wales, and had, b. in Mt. Vernon, Westchester County, N. Y.: 1. *Charles Benmaen*[9] *Williams* b. 23 Feb. 1867, d. 6 Aug. 1881. 2. *Richard Owen*[9] *Williams* b. 13 July 1869. 3. *Eleanor Louise*[9] *Williams* b. 1 Nov. 1871. 4. *John Piper*[9] *Williams* b. 3 June, 1873. vii. John Light[8] Piper b. 21 June, 1837, m. ——, and lives at Mt. Vernon, N. Y. No children. 3. *Phebe Clark*[7] *Piper* b. 21 Mar. 1800, d. 15 Sept. 1887, m. 19 Mar. 1823, Honorable Thomas Rust of Wolfborough, N. H., and had four children, viz. i. Susan Jane[8] Rust b. 5 Jan. 1825, m. 5 Dec. 1842, Rev. Nathaniel Cogswell Coffin of Ohio, and had 1. *Ellen Maria*[9] *Coffin* b. 2 Apr. 1844, d. 3 Oct. 1878, m. Benjamin F. Stuart, but had no children. 2. *John William*[9] *Coffin* b. 8 Feb. 1846, d. 18 Apr. 1846. 3. *Esther P.*[9] *Coffin* b. 24 Jan. 1847, d. 30 Jan. 1847. 4. *Lucy Armina*[9] *Coffin* b. 5 Jan. 1849, d. 5 Dec. 1874. 5. *Henry Farnham*[9] *Coffin* b. 16 Oct. 1850, m. 12 Aug. 1879, Alice Clarissa Hogg, and lives in Marblehead, Ohio, and has Mary Rust[10] Coffin b. 28 June, 1884, and Scott Farnham[10] Coffin b. 21 May, 1887. 6. *Mary Louisa*[9] *Coffin* b. 20 Nov. 1852. 7. *Hattie Morton*[9] *Coffin* b. 15 Nov. 1861. 8. *Lizzie Rust*[9] *Coffin* b. 20 Jan. 1864, m. 28 Sept. 1887, Rev. James Putnam O'Brien, and lives in St. Louis, Mo., and has Esther L.[10] O'Brien b. 21 June, 1890, and Henry R.[10] O'Brien b. 14 July, 1891. ii. John Richard[8] Rust b. 23 May, 1828, m. 14 June, 1854, Mary Little Osborne Peirce, dau. of Col. Andrew Peirce of Dover, N. H., and had 1.

Hattie Morton[9] *Rust* b. 15 Feb. 1856, d. 4 July, 1856. 2. *Abby Osborne*[9] *Rust* b. 4 Dec. 1865, m. 12 Mar. 1884, Charles Edward Russell (son of Edward) of Davenport, Iowa, and has John Edward[10] Russell b. 22 Apr. 1885. iii. Thomas Henry[8] Rust b. 6 July, 1832, d. 22 July, 1832. iv. George Henry[8] Rust b. 26 July, 1839, m. Sept. 1885, Josephine Varney, and lives in Minneapolis, Minn., but has no child except an adopted dau. Gertrude. 4. *Eleanor Jane*[7] *Piper* b. 13 Oct. 1804, d. 9 Sept. 1848, m. ——, Nathaniel Rogers of Wolfborough, and had three children, viz. i. Nathaniel[8] Rogers b. 6 July, 1833, m. 1857, Maria H. Leslie of Wolfborough, N. H., and lives in Hastings, Minn. They had 1. *Frank L.*[9] *Rogers* b. 20 Aug. 1858, d. Apr. 1872. ii. John[8] Rogers b. 26 May, 1837, m. 1858, Catherine Brown of Moultonborough, N. H., and had 1. *George E.*[9] *Rogers* b. 11 Nov. 1858, d. 29 Aug. 1875. 2. *Harry*[9] *Rogers* b. 3 Jan. 1866, d. 1 Oct. 1869. 3. *William*[9] *Rogers* b. 11 Mar. 1870. 4. *Harvey G.*[9] *Rogers* b. 5 Jan. 1873. 5. *Nathaniel*[9] *Rogers* b. 24 Apr. 1874. This family live in Wolfborough. iii. Lucy M.[8] Rogers b. 9 Dec. 1839, m. Sept. 1888, Simon G. Gove, and lives in Minneapolis, Minn. Mrs. Eleanor[6] (Clark) Piper m. secondly, 4 Jan. 1824, Richard Rust, merchant and inn-keeper of Wolfborough, b. 31 Jan. 1757, d. 27 Dec. 1827, son of Col. Henry and Ann (Harvey) Rust of Wolfborough. This very complete record of the descendants of Eleanor[6] (Clark) Piper was sent to me by Mrs. Lucy[8] Rogers Gove.

7. v. Moses[6] b. 23 Dec. 1773, d. July, 1803.

vi. Mehitable[6] b. 11 Jan. 1776, d. Jan. 1865, m. Levi Barker of Stratham, N. H., but had no children. She was the second or third wife of Mr. Barker. They are buried in Stratham near their house. In 1883 Mr. Barker's son Ezra lived on the homestead.*

vii. †Mercy[6] b. 27 Feb. 1778, d. 27 Apr. 1862, m. 3 Aug. 1803, Benjamin Norris of Stratham, b. 31 Aug. 1781, d. 1 (11) Oct. 1866, son of Joseph and Comfort (Piper) Norris, and had 1. *Mehitable Clark[7] Norris* b. 12 Oct. 1804, d. 3 Jan. 1885, m. Nov. 1822, Ira Weeks, a farmer in Stratham, and had three children. Their second daughter, Rosilla Octavia[8] Weeks, m. N. B. Treadwell of Newmarket, N. H., and went to Cuba with him and died there Jan. 1850, aged 25. 2. *Joseph[7] Norris* b. 16 Oct. 1806, d. young. 3. Rev. *William[7] Norris* b. 31 Dec. 1807, d. in Sanbornton, N. H., 1 June, 1852, m. in Townsend, Mass., 27 July, 1842, Eliza Davis of Methuen, Mass., and had four children. William[7] Norris was ordained to the Baptist ministry in Newton, N. H., preached there for a year or two, was then in Ashfield, Mass., four or five years, then in Northwood, N. H., about two years, when he went to Sanbornton where he died after a ministry of two or three years. In 1883 Eliza (Davis) was living with her third husband, Benjamin Maxwell, at Shelburne Falls, Mass. 4. *Benjamin[7] Norris* b. 17 Aug. 1809, d. 1810. 5. *Mary[7] Norris* b. 8 Aug. 1810, d. young. 6. *Mary[7] Norris* b. 29 Apr. 1813. In 1892 she lived in Methuen, Mass. 7. *Martha[7] Norris* b. 16 Aug. 1815, d. 17 Nov. 1822. For an account

* Letters of Rev. George Frederick[8] Piper, 9 and 11 October, 1883.

† Her daughter, Mary[7] Norris, stated that the name was *Marcy* and not Mercy, but the records give it as the latter.

of the descendants of Benjamin and Mercy[6] (Clark) Norris see "The Norris Family," by Rev. Leonard A. Morrison, where *8* Aug. 1803, is given as the date of Mercy[6] Clark's marriage. There are also sketches of the lives of Rev. William[7] Norris, and of his son Lorin Orville[8] Norris; of the latter there is a portrait. See the "Norris Family," pp. 67, 127, 167 and 168.

viii. Abigail[6] b. 1 Nov. 1780, d. 29 Apr. 1863, m. 1800? Thomas Piper of Stratham and had 1. *Mary[7] Piper* b. 1 Aug. 1801, d. July, 1882, m. George Barker. 2. *Caroline[7] Piper* b. 1802, d. 23 Oct. 1823, m. Nathaniel Howe. 3. *Louisa[7] Piper.* 4. *Thomas[7] Piper* b. 15 June, 1809, d. 12 Sept. 1880, m. 25 Nov. 1834, Caroline Tolman and had children. 5. *George[7] Piper.* Rev. George Frederick[8] Piper, A. M., of Cambridge, Mass., says that his mother has a sampler wrought by Abigail[6] Clark in 1796. He thinks she was b. 2 Nov. 1780.

ix. Benjamin[6] b. 15 May, 1784, d. 1820? He m. in Exeter, 22 Oct. 1816, Nancy Lougee of Exeter. He is said to have had no children. He was appointed guardian of his nephew William Henry[7] Clark 14 Mar. 1818.

SIXTH GENERATION.

6

Levi[6] (*Moses*[5]) of Stratham, N. H., was born there 11 March, 1769, and died there 3 October, 1827. He married Love, born 14 February (or January), 1768, died in Stratham, 1834, daughter of Daniel and Dorothy (Wingate) Wiggin of Greenland, N. H.

The will of Love Clark was dated 22 April, 1834, and named sons Thomas Jefferson Clark, Benjamin Clark, Walter Weeks Clark, Josiah Bartlett Clark, Levi Clark, Ezra Barker Clark and Moses Clark. Also granddaughters Maria Barker Clark and Mary Ann Clark, children of her son James Clark, and daughters Eliza Clark and Sally Wiggin. The executor was George Barker. Levi[6] Clark's will was dated 11 April, 1827, and proved 10 October, 1827.

The children of Levi[6] Clark were born in Stratham.

8. i. James[7] b. 4 Dec. 1790, d. 1838.
9. ii. Benjamin[7] b. 6 Aug. 1792, d. Aug. 1858. *S. P.*
iii. Sarah[7] b. 25 June, 1794, d. 27 Sept. 1868, in Stratham, m. 25 May, 1816, Capt. Daniel Wiggin of Stratham, and had 1. *Cynthia*[8] *Wiggin* b. 12 Apr. 1817, m. May, 1836, Walter Phillips of Swampscott, Mass., and had two children. 2. *John O.*[8] *Wiggin* b. 6 Mar. 1819, m. Apr. 1843, ? Hannah H. Jewell and had four children. 3. *Sarah E.*[8] *Wiggin* b. 21 July, 1823, m. 17 Sept. 1842, James E. Odell of Stratham, b. 4 Oct. 1813, and had no children. Mr. Odell was representative 1867, '68, town clerk six or more years, and selectman ten years. He was a captain in the militia, and owned several farms. For portrait and sketch see the History of Rockingham County, p. 550. 4. *Caroline A.*[8] *Wiggin* b. 30 Oct. 1825, m. 30 Oct. 1845, John Q. Hammond of Nahant, Mass., and had six children. 5. *Harriet F.*[8] *Wiggin* b. 17 Sept. 1829, m. 11 Nov. 1852, Charles H. Palmer of Nahant, Mass., and had four children. 6. *Hannah L.*[8] *Wiggin* b. 13 June, 1835, m. 17 Jan. 1862, John H. Barker of Stratham, and had two children.

10. iv. Walter Weeks[7] b. 17 Nov. 1796, d. 23 Nov. 1863.
v. Levi[7] b. 8 June, 1799, d. in the winter of 1840 in Clinton, Me. *S. P.*
11. vi. Thomas Jefferson[7] b. 31 Oct. 1800, d. 8 Apr. 1847.
vii. Eliza[7] b. 3 Mar. 1803, m. Greenwood Carriel of Union, Me., b. 1 Nov. 1800, d. 11 Apr. 1850, son of Jonathan and Sibyl Carriel, but had no children.
viii. Moses[7] b. 8 July, 1805, d. 1877. *S. P.*
12. ix. Josiah Bartlett[7] b. 11 Jan. 1808.
13. x. Ezra Barker[7] b. 15 May, 1810, d. 19 Apr. 1860.

7

Moses[6] (*Moses*[5]) of Exeter, N. H., was born in Stratham, 23 December, 1773, and died in Exeter, July, 1803, but was buried in Stratham. He was a trader and settled in Exeter in 1790. He married Jane Robinson, who was born in Greenland, N. H. She married again and lived in Meredith, N. H.

In his will dated 22 May, 1803, Moses[6] Clark named his wife and four sons, and appointed Moses Clark, clothier, of Stratham, executor.

The children, born in Exeter, were

i. John[7] b. ——, d. aged 20? in Stratham. *S. P.*
ii. Charles[7] b.? 1796, d. 12 June, 1863. *S. P.* He served in the War of 1812.
14. iii. Robert[7] b. 9 Feb. 1799, d. 23 May, 1840.
15. iv. William Henry[7] b. 4 Dec. 1800, d. 17 Apr. 1863.
v. Elizabeth[7] b. ——, d. young.

Charles[7] lived for a time in his youth with his mother's brother or sister.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

8

James[7] (*Levi*[6]) of Stratham, N. H., where he was born 4 December, 1790, and died 1838. He married Clarissa, born 12 April, 1796, died 1824, daughter of Nicholas and Ann (Fifield) Rollins of Stratham, N. H., and had

i. Maria Barker[8] b. ——, m. —— Woodbury and had children. Another dau. also m. Woodbury, a brother of her sister's husband. Maria B. had *Franklin*[9] *Woodbury* of Andover. The daughters of James[7] lived in Andover, N. H.
ii. Mary Ann[8] b. ——.
iii. Martha Jane[8] b. ——, m. —— Woodbury?
iv. Son[8] b. ——, d. aged three years.

9

Benjamin[7] (*Levi*[6]) of Union, Me., was born in Stratham, N. H., 6 August, 1792, and died in Union, ? August, 1858. He married December, 1847, Eliza, baptized 16 August, 1805 (1801), died 19 August, 1850, daughter of James and Elizabeth (McCarter) Standish, and widow of Penta Walcott of Union, Me. Benjamin had no children.

10

Walter Weeks[7] (*Levi*[6]) of North Union and Somerville, Me., born in Stratham, 17 November, 1796, died 23 November, 1863. He settled in Whitefield, Me, about 1823, and in May, 1843, moved to North Union, and was school agent there in 1844. In March, 1858,

he moved to Somerville where he died. He married 15 June, 1828, Joann, born 29 September, 1806, daughter of Eben and Polly (Stetson) Moore of Whitefield, Me., and had

i. Ellen Augusta[8] b. 27 July, 1829, m. 16 Apr. 1857, John Ellis Payson of West Union, Me., b. Aug. 1826, son of John and Lois (Daniels) Payson, and had 1. *Ella Lucretia[9] Payson* b. 13 June, 1858. 2. *Amy Eliza[9] Payson* b. 18 Sept. 1860. 3. *Eda Lois[9] Payson* b. 29 July, 1862.

16. ii. Henry Dearborn[8] b. 18 May, 1832.

iii. Ezra Barker[8] b. 30 Mar. 1834, d. Sept. 1865, in Hampton hospital, Va. He enlisted from Whitefield, and served two years and three months in company F, 11th regiment, Me. Vols. He was at Gen. Lee's surrender.

17. iv. Isaac Moore[8] b. 8 Aug. 1837.

v. Anthony[8] b. 15 Apr. 1839, d. 20 Feb. 1840.

18. vi. James Albert[8] b. 14 Jan. 1842.

11

Thomas Jefferson[7] (*Levi*[6]) of Stratham, N. H. About 1842 he moved to Exeter, N. H. He was born in Stratham, N. H., 31 October, 1800, and died 8 April, 1847. He married 1823, Priscilla C., born 15 March, 1800, daughter of Thomas and Olive Lang of Portsmouth, N. H., and had

19. i. John[8] b. 31 Mar. 1824.

ii. Hannah O.[8] b. 4 Apr. 1826, m. in Providence, R. I., 24 Nov. 1849, William Currier of Salisbury, Mass., b. 20 Sept. 1811, now lives in Exeter, N. H. Children: 1. *Zetta[9] Currier* b. 27 Nov. 1852, m. 12 Aug. 1875, Albert H. Clough of Boston, now of Sandown, N. H.,

and has George H.[10] Clough b. 28 May, 1876. 2. *Belle*[9] *Currier* b. 22 June, 1858, d. 12 Aug. 1859. 3. *Estelle*[9] *Currier* b. 30 June, 1865, d. 10 Jan. 1866.

iii. George W.[8] b. Jan. 1831, d. Nov. 1864. *S. P.* He enlisted from West Amesbury, now Merrimac, Mass., June, 1861, and was sergeant in company E, 14th regiment, Mass. Vols. (Heavy Artillery). He was taken a prisoner in front of Petersburg, Va., 22 June, 1864, a few days before his three years' term of service would have expired, and died in Andersonville prison sometime in the November following, it is supposed.

iv. Clara M.[8] b. 10 May, 1833, m. 15 Sept. 1854, John B. Beardsley of Haverhill, Mass., b. 8 June, 1830, and had 1. *Warren*[9] *Beardsley* b. 17 Sept. 1856, m. 2 July, 1879, Mary A. Wood b. 27 Aug. 1859. 2. *Winfield S.*[9] *Beardsley* b. 20 Oct. 1860. 3. *Mary E.*[9] *Beardsley* b. 6 Feb. 1866. 4. *Albion E.*[9] *Beardsley* b. 24 Nov. 1868.

12

Josiah Bartlett[7] (*Levi*[6]) of Ludlow, Vt., was born in Stratham, N. H., 11 January, 1808. In his youth he learned the trades of tanning and shoemaking. He graduated at Middlebury in 1834, studied one year at Andover Theological Seminary, and was two years at Lane Seminary, from which he graduated in 1837. Preached in Rising Sun, Ind., 1838–40, in Sharon, Vt., 1840–42, in Elliot, Me., 1842–45, and since in Pittsfield, Vt., Clarendon, Vt., and in Ludlow. He married in 1839, Mary M. Linsley, born in Middlebury, Vt., 1808, died April, 1840. He married secondly, in

Hanover, N. H., 11 May, 1841, Louisa E., born in Middlebury, Conn., 21 June, 1820, died in Clarendon, Vt., 19 January, 1852, daughter of Mark and Mary Stone. He married thirdly, in West Bloomfield, N. J., 19 October, 1852, Sarah Stone, sister of his second wife, born 1830, died in Pittsfield, Vt., 10 May, 1870. He married fourthly, in Rupert, Vt., November, 1870, Mrs. Julia Delight (Gookin) Haye, daughter of —— and Delight (Clark) Gookin of Pawlet, Vt.

His children were

20. i. Waldo Josiah[8] b. 10 Oct. 1843, in Elliot, Me.
ii. Charles Bennet[8] b. 1845, in Elliot, Me., d. 1846, in West Randolph, Vt.
iii. Mary Louisa[8] b. 8 June, 1849, in Pittsfield, Vt., m. 27 Oct. 1869, Dr. Henry Guild Burton b. in Rupert, Vt., 27 Oct. 1846. He is assistant surgeon United States Army; retired with the rank of captain 1892. They have no children.
iv. Harriet[8] b. 1853, in Clarendon, Vt., d. 19 June, 1855, in West Bloomfield, N. J.
v. Charles Bartlett[8] b. 18 June, 1859, in Rupert, Vt.; druggist in New Britain, Conn. (1883).
vi. Sarah Martha[8] b. 5 Oct. 1864, in Rupert, Vt., d. 29 Jan. 1886, in New Britain, Conn.

13

Ezra Barker[7] (*Levi*[6]) of Amesbury, Mass., a carriage trimmer. He sometimes officiated as a minister in the Universalist denomination. He was born in Stratham, N. H., 15 May, 1810, and died in West Amesbury, now Merrimac, 19 April, 1860, of small-pox. He married Ann, born 1816, died 29 December, 1880, daughter of Benjamin and Rhoda Rowell, and had

i. Caroline A.[8] b. 1 Dec. 1840, m. 6 Feb. 1869, Benjamin Kimball Moore b. in Sudbury, Mass., 13 Mar. 1842, d. 13 Feb. 1876, son of Daniel W. and Harriet Moore, and had no children.

ii. Elizabeth Marion[8] b. 16 Sept. 1853, d. 7 Apr. 1860.

14

Robert[7] (*Moses*[6]) of Boston, Mass., merchant. He was born in Exeter, N. H., 9 February, 1799, died 23 May, 1840. He married 2 March, 1826, Rebecca, born in Boston, 25 June, 1805, died there 30 October, 1878, daughter of Frederic William and Rebecca (Gooden) Major. The former was born in England. Robert's children were all born in Boston, and were

i. Rebecca Major[8] b. 5 Dec. 1826, d. in Lynn, 16 Dec. 1887, m. 27 July, 1846, in Thompson, Conn., Abner Phelps Emerson of Boston, b. in Reading, 26 June, 1825, son of Henry and Phebe (Nichols) Emerson. Abner Phelps Emerson was killed by an explosion at Port Royal in July, 1861, while on board a vessel which had been fitted out by New York merchants for the service of the Government in the war. Children: 1. *Frances Rebecca*[9] *Emerson* b. in Boston, 3 Mar. 1847, d. there* 28 Sept. 1865. 2. *Henry Phelps*[9] *Emerson* b. in Winchester, Mass., 24 Nov. 1849, of the firm of H. P. Emerson & Co., commission merchants, Boston. He m. 19 Jan. 1881, Anna Elizabeth Newhall. 3. *Frederic William*[9] *Emerson* b. in Boston, 16 May, 1852, d. in Roxbury, 8 Aug. 1853. Mrs. Rebecca Major[8] (Clark) Emerson m. secondly,

* She died after an illness of many months, and is described as a most estimable young lady.

29 Aug. 1861, Allen G. Drody and lived in Lynn.

ii. Eliza Ann[8] b. 3 Sept. 1828, d. 19 Aug. 1830.

iii. Caroline Pratt[8] b. 5 Dec. 1830, m. James M. Nichols of Chelsea, Mass.

iv. Robert[8] b. 23 Jan. 1833. Said to have married, and to have *Frank*.[9] See Second Edition of Genealogy, p. 89.

v. Mary Ann[8] b. 17 Dec. 1834, d. 15 Dec. 1835.

21. vi. Joseph Bradlee[8] b. 11 Oct. 1836.

vii. Sarah Jane[8] b. 29 Oct. 1838, d. 29 May, 1840.

15

William Henry[7] (*Moses*[6]) of Exeter, N. H., born there 4 December, 1800, died there 17 April, 1863. He was brought up by his grandfather, Deacon Moses,[5] and became a merchant, and owned much real estate. He married in Exeter, 16 February, 1825, Sarah, born in Newmarket, 18 August, 1801, died in Exeter, 10 November, 1884, daughter of Col. Richard and Martha (Leavitt) Hilton. Col. Richard Hilton was a descendant of Col. Edward Hilton of Exeter and of Governor John Winthrop and of Governor Thomas Dudley. Edward Hilton, the father of Col. Edward, came from London in 1623, and was the first permanent settler in New Hampshire. The children of William Henry,[7] all born in Exeter, were

22. i. Charles Edward[8] b. 12 Nov. 1825, d. 2 Feb. 1888.

23. ii. William Augustus[8] b. 30 Sept. 1827, d. 20 Jan. 1889.

24. iii. John Moses[8] b. 4 Jan. 1830.

25. iv. George Washington[8] b. 27 Jan. 1832, d. 2 Nov. 1893.

26. v. Edward Hilton[8] b. 31 Mar. 1834, d. 14 June, 1900.

vi. Martha Jane[8] b. 27 Jan. 1837, m. 25 June, 1862, Charles Pomeroy Wright of Turner's Falls, Mass., b. in Goshen, Mass., 11 Dec. 1830, son of Dr. George and Julia (Billings) Wright. The latter was a niece of Brig. Gen. Seth Pomeroy of Revolutionary fame. Children: 1. *George Henry*[9] *Wright* b. 15 Apr. 1863. 2. *William Clarke*[9] *Wright* b. 31 Mar. 1865. 3. *Julia Maria*[9] *Wright* b. 1 Apr. 1873. All born in Montague, Mass. Mr. Wright d. 1 Sept. 1893.

vii. Sarah Elizabeth[8] b. 28 Mar. 1840, m. 17 Mar. 1868, Richard N. Oakman of Turner's Falls, Mass., b. in Hawley, Mass., 23 Sept. 1843, son of Richard Nickerson and Julia P. (Hawkes) Oakman. He was for a time at Williams College in the class of 1865. Bank clerk, &c., in Wisconsin and Missouri, 1865, '66; treasurer of the Cahaba Coal Company, Selma, Alabama, 1867–69; deputy collector of customs, Charleston, South Carolina, 1869–72; cashier of the Crocker National Bank at Turner's Falls; treasurer of the Savings Institution, and of the Montague Paper Company, 1872–74. In 1874 he became treasurer and general manager of the John Russell Cutlery Company. He was a private in company C, 23d regiment, N. Y. Vols., in the Civil war, and Past Eminent Commander of Connecticut Valley Commandery K. T. They had *Anna Cadle*[9] *Oakman* b. in Selma, Ala., 4 Jan. 1869.

viii. James Albert[8] b. 23 May, 1843. In 1861 he became a clerk in the United States revenue department, and was a book-keeper in Boston until 1867, when he went to Exeter with the Choate Manufacturing Company. With his brother John Moses[8] and William Burlingame

he organized in 1868 the Exeter Machine Works, leasing the plant of the Choate Manufacturing Company. Two years later the buildings were burned, and the company, then called the Exeter Foundry and Machine Company, built a new brick plant, and leased it to the partners until 1876, when the company was incorporated as the Exeter Machine Works. James Albert[8] was for several years the secretary of this corporation and one of its directors. The company has been very successful, and is widely and favorably known. Boilers, engines, blowers, etc., are the product, and the plant covers three or four acres of ground. For sketch of James Albert[8] see the Biographical Review, Rockingham County, 1896, p. 538.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

16

Henry Dearborn[8] (*Walter Weeks*[7]) of Somerville, Me., was born 18 May, 1832. He enlisted from Whitefield, and served two years and three months in company F, 11th regiment, Me. Vols. and with his brothers Ezra and James was at Lee's surrender. Selectman 1872–80 and 1882 (ten years). He married 1 January, 1859, Sarah Ellen, born 9 July, 1836, daughter of Church and Elmira Fish of South Hope, Me., and has

27. i. Frank Manley[9] b. 6 Jan. 1860.
ii. Adelbert Abel[9] b. 9 Nov. 1862.
iii. Elmer Kingsbury[9] b. 19 Sept. 1866.
iv. Jennie Laura[9] b. 7 Feb. 1869.
v. Perle Vinton[9] b. 1 June, 1874.

17

Isaac Moore[8] (*Walter Weeks*[7]) of Somerville, Me., born 8 August, 1837. Selectman 1865. He married 31 August, 1880, Ida Mabel, born 10 March, 1859, daughter of Charles and Mary (Dunton) Bradstreet of Montville, Me., and has

i. Bernice Hortense[9] b. 26 June, 1881.
ii. Jessie Isabel[9] b. 14 Aug. 1883.
iii. Audrey Walter[9] b. 27 Mar. 1885.
iv. Fannie Mabel[9] b. June, 1886.
v. Hugh Aaron[9] b. 27 Feb. 1888.

18

James Albert[8] (*Walter Weeks*[7]) of Camden, Me., born 14 January, 1842. He served during the Civil war in the 11th regiment, Me. Vols. He married 5 October, 1864, Eliza Jane, born 22 October, 1845, daughter of Elliot and Evelyn (Achorn) Orbeton of West Camden, Me., and has

i. Walter Grant[9] b. 5 July, 1865.
ii. Ezra Burton[9] b. 3 Aug. 1867.
iii. Arthur Augustus[9] b. 2 June, 1871.

19

John[8] (*Thomas Jefferson*[7]) of North Andover, Mass., was born 31 March, 1824; a carpenter. He married 3 November, 1853, Mary S., born 30 May, 1831, daughter of George and Nancy M. Greene, of Melrose, Mass. He had

i. John J.[9] b. 1854, d. 15 Aug. 1854.
ii. George W.[9] b. 1854, d. 30 Aug. 1854.
iii. Mary A.[9] b. 25 June, 1858, m. 24 Dec. 1878, Calvin M. Sanborn, b. 1855, machinist, of Lynn, and had 1. *Fred Clark*[10] *Sanborn.* 2. *Fannie M.*[10] *Sanborn* b. 23 Aug. 1881. 3. *Blanche A.*[10] *Sanborn* b. 23 Nov. 1883.

iv. Herbert W.[9] b. 3 Nov. 1866, d. 16 July, 1867.
v. Edith M.[9] b. 10 Apr. 1869.

20

Waldo Josiah[8] (*Josiah Bartlett*[7]) of Fruitvale, Cal., was born in Elliot, Me. 10 October, 1843. He enlisted 27 September, 1861, and was sergeant in company G, 1st regiment, Vt. Vols. (Cavalry); promoted to be second lieutenant, 28 April, 1863. He was taken prisoner in a charge ordered by Brig.-Gen. John P. Hatch on his retreat in the Shenandoah Valley, and kept at Belle Isle about eight months, and then exchanged. He was again taken prisoner while stoutly defending himself in a skirmish, but escaped, and was seven days in Wilson's Raid, south of Petersburg. He was wounded during the war, and was sick when discharged. He married in Troy, N. Y., 4 April, 1867, Mary Thompson German, his cousin, born 1 December, 1839, died in Troy, 21 April, 1875, daughter of James Wheelock and Martha (Stone) Wheeler. She had married 1 October, 1861, Charles R. German, who fell in the battle of the Wilderness. Waldo married secondly, 8 February, 1892, May Eva Stockley, born 1 February, 1865. His children are

28. i. George Wheeler[9] b. 17 Jan. 1868, d. 7 Jan. 1896.
29. ii. James Wheelock[9] b. 27 Oct. 1869.
iii. Waldo Lee[9] b. 15 Feb. 1893, in Grant's Pass, Or.
iv. Vesta Adelaide[9] b. 16 July, 1895, in Rackerby, Cal.

21

Joseph Bradlee[8] (*Robert*[7]) of Cleveland, Ohio. Is of the firm of J. B. Clark & Co. music printers. He

was born in Boston, 11 October, 1836. He served eighteen months in the 10th regiment, Iowa Vols. during the Civil war, and was honorably discharged; returned to Boston, and in 1867 went to Chicago, and two years later to Cleveland. He married in Chicago, April, 1868, Mrs. Emily Tarr, born in Boston, 16 November, 1843, daughter of John and Sarah (Parker) Pierce, and had

i. Louise Rebecca[9] b. 10 Sept. 1871.

22

Charles Edward[8] (*William Henry*[7]) of Springfield, Ohio, was born in Exeter, N. H., 12 November, 1825, died in Worcester, Mass., 2 February, 1888. He was at one time publisher of a paper in Great Falls, N. H., and later of the *Quincy Patriot* in Quincy, Mass. He enlisted in the navy in 1861, and served as ensign on the monitor Nahant. He married 25 August, 1849, Arianna S., born 8 April, 1829, died in Chelsea, Mass., 1 November, 1872, daughter of Benjamin P. and Mary (Neal) Batchelder. Stephen Batchelder, the father of Benjamin, was one of the first settlers of Deerfield, N. H. Charles Edward[8] Clark married secondly, 8 April, 1873, Sarah Elizabeth Tufts. He had

30. i. William Henry[9] b. 22 Mar. 1851, in Exeter, N. H.
31. ii. Charles Gilman[9] b. 21 Aug. 1854, in Exeter.
iii. Mary Jennie[9] b. 1 July, 1856, in Boston, d. 9 Dec. 1889.
iv. Ariana[9] b. 4 Dec. 1858, d. young.
v. Frank Holden[9] b. 13 Jan. 1868, in Chelsea, Mass.

23

William Augustus[8] (*William Henry*[7]) of North Weymouth, Mass., was born in Exeter, 30 Septem-

ber, 1827, and died in North Weymouth, 20 January, 1889. He enlisted 19 April, 1861, and was corporal in company K, 12th regiment, Mass. Vols., Col. Fletcher Webster, and was taken prisoner at Bull Run, but escaped. He was at South Mountain, and at Antietam, from which latter battle the regiment came out with only thirty-five men. He married 11 April, 1854, Mary Jane, died in Exeter, N. H., 17 June, 1857, daughter of Col. Joseph Calley of Effingham, N. H. William A. married secondly, in North Weymouth, 8 December, 1864, Eliza Ann, born 7 December, 1843, daughter of John and Anna Bates (Lincoln) Binney. His children were

i. George[9] b. 11 June, 1857, d. 21 Sept. 1857.
ii. Mary Jane[9] b. 1865, in North Weymouth.
iii. Richard Hilton[9] b. 10 May, 1868, in Upton, Mass., d. 12 Dec. 1882.
iv. Anna Bates[9] b. 16 Sept. 1871, in Upton.

24

John Moses[8] (*William Henry*[7]) of Exeter, N. H., was born there 4 January, 1830. He married 23 September, 1863, Sarah Angelina, born in Southborough, Mass., 16 April, 1834, daughter of Isaac and Mary (Richardson) Smith. Children:

i. Fred Leslie[9] b. 20 June, 1866, d. 17 Mar. 1876, in Exeter.
ii. Walter Smith[9] b. 5 Apr. 1868, d. 7 Mar. 1897. *S. P.* He graduated from the Exeter High School in 1883, and 1885–88 studied in the Joseph E. Knight Pharmacy; was also three years with Kelley & Durkee, in the meanwhile taking courses of study in the Massachusetts College of Pharmacy. After experience in

several drug stores, he established himself in business in 1893 in East Boston under the firm name of Clark & Mahoney. On 9 July, 1895, the firm started a pharmacy in Exeter as the Exeter Drug Company, and Mr. Clark devoted himself to its management and was successful. "He was a young man of sterling worth, respected by all and popular in a wide circle." His death was caused by pneumonia. For sketch and portrait see the *Exeter News-Letter*, 12 March, 1897.

iii. Mabel Augusta[9] b. 6 July, 1872.

Fred was born in Southborough, Mass., Walter in Chelsea, Mass. and Mabel in Exeter, N. H.

25

George Washington[8] (*William Henry*[7]) of Exeter, N. H., was born there 27 January, 1832, and died there 2 November, 1893. He fitted for college at Phillips (Exeter) Academy; was book-keeper for Ralph Smith & Co., of Boston, 1851–53; was then in Memphis, Tenn., 1853–55, and afterward in business in Boston, 1855–63. He carried a cargo of goods to Port Royal, S. C.; was post trader on Morris Island, and opened the first store in Charleston, S. C., after the war. He was mayor of Charleston 1867 and 1868, and collector of the port four years under Grant; while mayor he built the famous shell road. He returned to Exeter in 1878, and was with the Exeter Coal Co., bringing the first sea-going ships up the river to that point that had been there for many years. He married 17 June, 1863, Sarah Maria, born 6 August, 1844, daughter of Hartford and Sarah (Taft) Stoddard of Upton, Mass. Mr. Stoddard was, for many years be-

fore the war, a prominent merchant of Charleston, S. C. Mr. Clark married secondly, Mary A. J. Rankin. She had been a teacher in Springfield, Mass. Children:

i. Ella Maria[9] b. 9 Apr. 1864.
ii. George William[9] b. 27 Oct. 1866.
iii. John Hampden[9] b. 23 Oct. 1867.
iv. Hartford Geddings[9] b. 1 Feb. 1869.
v. Annie Louise[9] b. 9 Mar. 1877.
vi. Richard Hilton[9] b. 4 Feb. 1880.

Ella and George were born in Upton, Mass., Richard in Exeter, N. H., and the others in Charleston, S. C.

26

Edward Hilton[8] (*William Henry*[7]) of Raymond, N. H., was born in Exeter, 31 March, 1834, and died there 14 June, 1900. He was a hotel keeper (1896). He married in Lawrence, Mass., 27 January, 1854, Harriet Eliza, born in Westmoreland, N. H., 6 February, 1832, daughter of Uzziah and Orpha (Britton) Wyman, and had

i. Susan Bunker[9] b. 17 Dec. 1858.
ii. Harriet Elizabeth[9] b. 16 Sept. 1860.*
iii. Martha Jane[9] b. 15 Aug. 1863, d. 22 Dec. 1871.

Susan and Harriet were born in Haverhill, Mass., and Martha in Exeter, N. H.

---

* Frank Holden,[9] Mary Jane,[9] Ella Maria,[9] George William,[9] John Hampden,[9] Hartford Geddings[9] and Harriet Elizabeth[9] are married. Additional data of these and other families, received too late for insertion in the proper places, will be found in the Appendix, and included in the Index.

NINTH GENERATION.

27

Frank Manley[9] (*Henry Dearborn*[8]) of Somerville, Me. (?), born 6 January, 1860. He married 12 February, 1883, Anna H., born 1 January, 1862, daughter of Alvin and Arethusa Howard of West Camden, Me.

28

George Wheeler[9] (*Waldo Josiah*[8]) was born in Rupert, Vt., 17 January, 1868, and died in Troy, N. Y., 7 January, 1896. He worked his way through Williams College graduating third in the class of 1890, and winning the Van Vechten prize for extemporaneous speaking, and also several prizes for excellence in the classics. He was prominent at college in various societies and oratorical contests, then studied at Princeton Theological Seminary, and was ordained pastor of the Fountain Presbyterian Church in Pueblo, Col., which church he had been instrumental in organizing, and in securing for it a house of worship. While there he was called to the First Presbyterian Church in Florence, Col., but as there was no building for church purposes he held services in a tent. He was a most indefatigable worker, and did not spare his health or strength; often the thermometer was below zero, and he died as the result of pleuro-pneumonia contracted in the performance of his life work. His grandfather Wheeler wrote of his high character, and said that George and his brother had been exemplary grandsons.

In a brief autobiography that he wrote for a college book, he stated that he was descended from Eleazer Wheelock, the founder of Dartmouth College. "When a year old, my parents moved to Troy, N. Y., which, in the main, has been my home ever since. In 1869 my father moved West, to dig his fortune out of the mountain-mines of Montana. In 1875 my mother died, leaving me, a lad of seven, and a younger brother in the care of our grandfather and aunt. I have always had a passion for books and study. I laid the foundation of my education in the public schools of Troy, entering the Troy High School in 1882, at the age of fourteen. While there, I participated in several oratorical contests, winning the first prize, senior year. I graduated in 1886, ranking third in a class of twenty-five."

George Wheeler[9] married 21 September, 1892, Emma Jane, born 1 January, 1867, died in New York city, 20 March, 1899, daughter of James E. and Mary Ward. Child:

i. Ruth Lillian[10] b. 14 Feb. 1894, in Pueblo, Col.

29

James Wheelock[9] (*Waldo Josiah*[8]) of Troy, N. Y., was born in Troy, 22 October, 1869. In October, 1886, he became a clerk in the National Bank of Troy, and remained in its employ, in various positions, including that of teller, till 1896. He is now general accountant in the National State Bank of Troy. Mr. Clark has a taste for genealogy, and has taken interest in this book. A letter from him dated 26 August, 1901, states that his grandfather, Rev. Josiah Bartlett[7] Clark (see p. 69), died in Ellis, Mass., 3 March, 1896.

He married 19 August, 1891, Lillie, born in Pittstown, N. Y., 3 July, 1869, daughter of William Henry and Roxianna (Mosher) Smith. Children:

i. Henry Waldo[10] b. 9 June, 1892, in Troy.
ii. Helen Elizabeth[10] b. 14 Sept. 1898, in Troy.

30

William Henry[9] (*Charles Edward*[8]) of Boston, was born in Exeter, N. H., 22 March, 1851. He was assistant superintendent of the Highland Street Railway Company, and later an officer of the West End Street Railway Company. He married 21 April, 1875, Mary Ella, born 6 June, 1851, daughter of George Washington and Susan Whitmore (Stinson) Ham of Pittsfield, Me. He has

i. Joseph Henry[10] b. 21 Nov. 1877, in Boston.

31

Charles Gilman[9] (*Charles Edward*[8]) of Boston, was born in Exeter, N. H., 21 August, 1854. He married 1875, Lucy Caroline, born 14 April, 1856, daughter of Nicholas H. and Lucy (Sawyer) Habig of Boothbay, Me. His children are

i. Joseph Tutein[10] b. 15 Dec. 1875, in Chelsea.
ii. Ariana Batchelder[10] b. 20 Oct. 1877, in Boston, d. 3 Mar. 1901, in Boston.
iii. Ethel May[10] b. 16 Nov. 1879, in Boston.

PART II.

JOHN[4] CLARK OF STRATHAM, N. H., EBENEZER[4] CLARK OF NEWBURY, MASS., STEPHEN[4] CLARK OF NEWBURYPORT, MASS., DANIEL[4] CLARK OF BRENTWOOD, N. H.,

AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.

Of John[4] and Ebenezer,[4] sons of Nathaniel[3] Clark of Newbury, Mass., but little is known, not even the dates of their births, or when and where they died. The writer is inclined to think that there may be no descendants of the family name from either John[4] or Ebenezer.[4] What has been gathered concerning these men is printed in the hope that some day more will be known of them. The descendants of Stephen[4] Clark are well ascertained, and are included in this Part because they are few in number, and it is desirable to avoid unnecessary divisions of the book.

John[4] (*Nathaniel*[3]) of Kingston and Stratham, N. H., was in the former town but a short time, and then removed to Stratham where he was a clothier. His mill is said to be still standing. He was a member of the Baptist Church. He married in Newbury, 21 April, 1738, Rooksby Greenleaf. Edmund and

Abigail (Somerby) Greenleaf of Newbury had a daughter Rooksby born in Newbury, 11 May, 1713, and she was probably the one who married John Clark. The children of John and Rooksby, born in Stratham, were

i. Rooksby[5] b. 18 May, 1739.
ii. John[5] b. 21 Jan. 1740/41.
iii. Paul[5] b. 12 Dec. 1742, d. 27 Oct. 1763, in Charlestown, N. H., and was buried in Stratham, 1763 "Oct. 27 Paul Clark Died at Charlestown & brot home Dead." (See Deacon Samuel Lane's record of deaths published in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for 1894.)

Children of John Clark died in Stratham, 9 September, 1743, 11 November, 1744, and 23 November, 1744.

Ebenezer[4] (*Nathaniel*[3]) of Newbury, now West Newbury, blacksmith, was baptized in Byfield Parish, 11 November, 1722. On 1 November, 1745, Benjamin Dole of Newbury sold to Ebenezer Clark of Newbury, blacksmith, thirteen acres of land. No wife released dower.

(Lib. CI, fol. 2.)

On 15 December, 1762, Ebenezer Clark of Newbury, blacksmith, sold for £19, 13*s.*, 4*d.* to Nathaniel Bricket of Newbury six and one quarter acres in Newbury bounded "Northerly by said Brickets own Land he purchased of John Greenleaf Esqr Easterly by Land formerly Nathaniel Clarks now in possession of me the Said Eben^r Clark Southerly by a high way & Westerly partly by the Crane Neck Rocks or high Way & partly by my own Land where my Barn

Stands." Signed "Ebenr Clark." Wife Susanna released dower. (Lib. CXIV, fol. 16.)

On 3 April, 1769, "Abraham Adams Junr of Newbury" sold for £2 to Ebenezer Clark of Newbury, blacksmith, two and one half acres of land in Newbury. (Lib. CXXVIII, fol. 152.)

On 3 January, 1785, Ebenezer Clark of Newbury, blacksmith, sold for £30 to Amos Poor, Jr., of Newbury six acres of land in Newbury bounded "Easterly on the land of said Ebenezer." Witness Hannah Clark. Wife Susanna signed. (Lib. CXLIII, fol. 121.)

The same day Ebenezer sold to Amos Poor, Jr., "three quarters of an acre of land with a blacksmith Shop Standing thereon lying in Newbury aforesaid & bounded as followeth Viz. Southwesterly on the highway Northwesterly Northeasterly & Southeasterly on the land of said Amos and the land of Moses Poor." Witness Hannah Clark. (Lib. CXLIII, fol. 121.)

On 19 September, 1788, Ebenezer Clark conveyed for £45 to "my daughter Hannah Clark" "three fourths of all my land Situate in Newbury aforesd upon the road leading from Pearsons Mills to Crane Neck hill so called together with three fourths of the buildings Standing on said land, said land containing by estimation seven Acres be the same more or less & bounded as follows, northerly upon sd road easterly & southeasterly upon Josiah Bartlets land till it comes to land I sold to Amos Poor Junior of sd Newbury thence upon sd Poor till it comes to the aforementioned road." No wife signed. (Lib. CL, fol. 48.)

On 30 June, 1789, Stephen Kent took a piece of land of Ebenezer Clark of Newbury under an execution for a debt of £13, 7*s*., 4*d*.

(Lib. CL, fol. 258.)

On 24 July, 1789, Ebenezer sold to Hannah Clark "singlewoman" three acres of land joining that of Amos Poor, Jr., "also all my Household furniture and all my personal estate." No wife signed.

(Lib. CL, fol. 131.)

In 1757 Ebenezer was a "Training Soldier" under Lieut.-Col. Joseph Gerrish.

He married in Newbury, 1753, Susanna Perry. The children, born in Newbury, were

i. Michael[5] (or Micah) b. Dec. 1753. Presumably the Micah Clark who m. in Newbury, 15 Apr. 1779 (int. 6 Mar.), Abigail Jewell, both of Newbury; Rev. David Toppan, D. D., officiated. The Newbury record of births calls the eldest son of Ebenezer[4] Clark, *Michael*, but the page is missing from the original book, and there is only a modern copy. According to a document in the possession of the Essex Institute, Michael Clark of Newbury was "In the Sarvice at Cambridge in the yeare 1775." (Joshua Coffin papers.) This service was with the army.

ii. Sarah[5] b. 3 Sept. 1755.

iii. Molly[5] b. 7 Sept. 1757.

iv. Susanna[5] b. 6 Oct. 1760.

v. Hannah[5] b. 16 Feb. 1762.

vi. Elizabeth[5] b. 16 Feb. 1762.

vii. Anne[5] b. 6 Mar. 1764.

viii. Paul[5] b. 24 Apr. 1766.

ix. John[5] b. 16 Apr. 1768, d. 30 Nov. 1768.

x. Judith[5] b. Dec. 1769.

STEPHEN CLARK OF NEWBURYPORT AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Stephen[4] (*Nathaniel*[3]) of Newburyport, Mass., was a carpenter, and was born in Newbury, 9 June, 1723, and died in Newburyport, December, 1804, or 20 December, 1803. He was in "Co[ll] Gerrifh Company againft Cape Breton," according to a list of Newbury soldiers dated 28 April, 1746, and was a sergeant in Capt. Benaiah Young's company at Fort William Henry, 9 August, 1756, and 8 February, 1757, had served thirty-two weeks and two days. In 1757 he was in Capt. Richard Greenleaf's company, and his name is among those of Capt. Samuel Gerrish's company, Col. Frye's regiment, who served in Nova Scotia after 1 January, 1760.

(State Archives.)

"Gun List Capt. Sam[l] Gerrish's Company Recd of Cap[t] Sam[ll] Gerrifh Sixty two Guns. as witness our Hands. Castle William April y[e] 28th 1759." Stephen Clark was one of the signers. Coffin Papers, Vol. I, published in the Historical Collections of the Essex Institute, Vol. XXXV.

He married in Newbury, 26 March, 1747 (intention 28 February, 1746/7), Rebecca Watson, Rev. William Johnson officiating.

The children, all born in Newbury, were

2. i. Greenleaf[5] b. 17 Oct. 1748, d. 5 (4 T. Rec.) Dec. 1836.

ii. Mercy[5] b. 14 Apr. 1750. She was perhaps identical with the Mary Clark of Newburyport who was "published" to Stephen Atkinson of Newbury, 15 Dec. 1770, as the following births are recorded in Newbury as of children of Stephen

and *Mercy* Atkinson:* 1. *Michael*[6] *Atkinson* b. 14 Feb. 1774. 2. *Stephen*[6] *Atkinson* b. 6 July, 1786. 3. *Susanna*[6] *Atkinson* b. 21 June, 1791.

iii. Rebecca[5] b. 19 Sept. 1752, d. 18 Nov. 1823 (?), in Newburyport. "Of dear old Aunt Becky I have very pleasant memories. A woman of much intelligence, of remarkable insight into character, a great reader of the Bible and Dr. Watts, and withal endowed with a rare and happy faculty of interesting the children, who gathered around her to hear the old, but ever new stories of the Revolution."†

iv. Judith[5] b. 27 Oct. 1754.

v. Eunice[5] b. 27 Feb. 1759, m. Michael Atkinson of Newbury, and had children.

vi. Susanna[5] b. 5 Aug. 1762.

Greenleaf[5] was baptized by the Rev. John Tucker, D. D., of the First Church in Newbury, 23 October, 1748, Mercy[5] 15 April, 1750, and Rebecca[5] 24 September, 1752 (latter date new style).

---

*The Essex Antiquarian for June, 1900, contains an Atkinson genealogy in which it is stated that Stephen Atkinson was born in Newbury, 28 December, 1744, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Greenleaf) Atkinson, and that Stephen was a shipwright in Newbury. Also that his wife Mercy (Clark) was living in 1791, but that in 1794 he married a second wife, and 3 May, 1797, administration of his estate was granted. 15 December, 1770, is given as the date of the *marriage* of Stephen and Mercy, but that was apparently the date of *publication*. In this periodical the children are given as follows: 1. Elizabeth Greenleaf born in Newbury, 28 June, 1771, married March, 1793, Thomas Pettingell of Newbury. 2. Michael born in Newbury, 14 February, *1770*, married 17 April, 1794, Joanna Lunt of Newbury, and had two children. 3. Molly born 2 May, 1776. 4. Parker born 8 January, 1780; he lived in Newbury and was a chairmaker, and was drowned 31 August, 1799. (Newburyport Town Record.) 5. Elizabeth Watson born 2 June, 1784. 6. Stephen born 6 July, 1786. 7. Rebecca, a minor in 1799. 8. Susanna born 21 June, 1791.

† Letter of Mrs. Caroline Rebecca Kimball dated 30 March, 1883.

FIFTH GENERATION.

2

Greenleaf[5] (*Stephen*[4]) of Newburyport, was born in Newbury, 17 October, 1748, died there 4 December, 1836. He served in the Revolution, and 24 December, 1776, was first lieutenant of a Newburyport company of sixty-four men, commanded by Capt. Elias Davis, and was also an original member of the "Silver Grays," a noted military company. From the Bureau of Pensions the following facts have been obtained. Greenleaf Clark of Newburyport aged 83 applied for a pension 11 September, 1832. It was allowed for six months' actual service as a sergeant, three months and two days' service as a lieutenant, and one month and fifteen days' service as a captain in the Massachusetts troops in the Revolutionary War. Part of the time he served under Capt. Elias Davis and Col. Timothy Pickering. In 1808 Greenleaf was a surveyor of lumber. Mr. Clark entertained many prominent men at his house, among others, the Honorable Daniel Webster. Mr. George Woods, author of "Gates Wide Open," writing to the *Newburyport Herald* of March 31, 1863, of the society there in the olden time, says: "Of those in society whom I then regarded as the loveliest of the lovely, were the daughters of Capt. Greenleaf Clark, on Federal Street, Anne and Susan and Sarah, sisters of Mrs. Capt. Salem Woodward, and Mrs. Capt. Samuel Swett,— all of them women of surpassing beauty and culture."

Greenleaf Clark "Gentleman" made his will 27 June, 1836, Parker Noyes, Esq., was named executor.

He gave all his property, which included a house and land, to his wife for life, and provided for the distribution at her decease.

A declaration of the fact that he was a Revolutionary pensioner is recorded with the will, and the date of his death is therein stated as *4* December, 1836.

The inventory was taken 17 June, 1837, by John Moody, Jacob Stickney and Joseph Brainard, and enumerates about sixty-five books, two fire buckets valued at $1, and a long list of other articles.

Greenleaf[5] owned pew number 132 in the North Church in Newburyport.

This fac-simile is from an autograph sent to me by one of the family.

His grand-daughter, Mrs. Caroline Rebecca (Swett) Kimball, a most amiable and accomplished lady, wrote that the autograph was not in his "best hand."

Some Interesting Fire Relics.

J. G. Clark of 16 Beech street is the possessor of an interesting set of relics of ancient methods of fire fighting, in the shape of two old fire buckets and a big linen bag, all formerly owned in Newburyport by his great-grandfather. The buckets seem to be of rawhide, painted in dark colors. The leather is sewed with a coarse thread, and it is hard to see how in the old days of hand-work the sewing of such coarse material could have been done so well. The two buckets are inscribed with the motto "Peace and liberty, G. Clark, 1784." Mr. Clark's father says that in Newburyport in the time to which these buckets date back about every one owned a few fire buckets, which were kept hung up in a convenient place in the homes of their owners. When the alarm of fire was given

generally by the cry upon the streets and the ringing of the church bell, the people seized the buckets and hurried to the burning building. In addition to the fire equipment of every careful householder, was a bag to be used to carry goods out of buildings in danger. The one in the possession of Mr. Clark is about four feet deep, and half as wide when lying flat. It is of some coarse linen material, and into it were crowded all kinds of valuables of small size, and it is even said that babies have been carried out in this way. Capt. Greenleaf Clark, the original owner of these buckets, was an officer in the Revolutionary army.

(*Newburyport Evening Herald*, Oct. 26, 1897; *copied from the Springfield Republican.*)

"Stephen Clarke, father of Capt. Greenleaf Clarke, was a soldier in the Colonial wars.

"The fire buckets until recently have been in possession of Mrs. Margaret Noyes, of this city" [Newburyport].

He married 1 October, 1772 (intention recorded in Newburyport, 4 July), Eleanor White of Boston, born in Glasgow, Scotland, 18 July, 1750, died in Newburyport, 8 September, 1840. His children, all born in Newburyport, were

i. Rebecca[6] b. 14 July, 1773, d. 4 Apr. 1777.

ii. Robert[6] b. 20 Feb. 1775, d. 31 July, 1846. A cabinet maker in Newburyport, where he died. He was an original member of the "Silver Grays," and was one of the committee to receive President Monroe, 16 June, 1817. He m. in Newburyport, 2 Mar. 1800 — Rev. Daniel Dana, D. D., officiating — (int. 8 Feb.), Jane, b. 17 Nov. 1769, d. June, 1848, dau. of William and Wilthen (Perkins) Stickney. Robert had no children.

iii. Margaret More[6] b. 27 Jan. 1777, d. 14 Apr. 1798.

iv. Rebecca[6] b. 23 July, 1779, d. Nov. 1822, m. in Newburyport, 22 Dec. 1799, — Rev. Samuel

Spring, D. D., officiating — (int. 7 Dec.), Capt. Samuel Swett, who d. 8 Sept. 1819, and had 1. *Margaret Clark*[7] *Swett* b. 27 Sept. 1800, m. 17 Dec. 1817, James Melvin of Georgetown, D. C., and had three children. 2. *Caroline Rebecca*[7] *Swett* b. 30 Sept. 1802, d. in Portsmouth, N. H., 24 Feb. 1887, m. 4 Nov. 1828, David Kimball of Portsmouth, N. H., and had four children: i. Charles Woodward[8] Kimball b. 22 Nov. 1829, d. in Matamoras, Mexico, Sept. 1866. ii. Lucy Woodward[8] Kimball b. 16 Aug. 1832, m. in San Francisco, 20 Feb. 1864, Robert Lewis Harris, and had 1. *Mary Aubin*[9] *Harris* b. in San Francisco, 18 Dec. 1864. 2. *Edith Kimball*[9] *Harris* b. in Vallejo, Cal., 15 Oct. 1868. iii. Harriet McEwen[8] Kimball b. 2 Nov. 1834. iv. Caroline Parker[8] Kimball b. 22 Sept. 1836, m. 5 May, 1859, Capt. George Albert Gerrish b. in South Berwick, Me., 6 Sept. 1834, d. in Chelsea, Mass., 1 Sept. 1866, and had 1. *Jeanie Austin*[9] *Gerrish* b. in Chelsea, 20 May, 1861, m. 15 July, 1889, John Pickard. 2. *Arthur Stewart*[9] *Gerrish* b. in Portsmouth, N. H., 21 Aug. 1864, and d. in Atchison, Ks., 12 Mar. 1887. Mr. David Kimball was b. in Topsfield, Mass., 26 Feb. 1799, and d. in Portsmouth, N. H., 20 Jan. 1885, where he had been a respected citizen for sixty-three years. He had seen seven generations of his family, including his great-grandparent. His great-grandmother lived to be over one hundred years old, and his mother died in 1879 aged one hundred years and two months. Other members of this family have lived to a great age. Of Harriet McEwen[8] Kimball the *Boston Herald* of July 18, 1895, said, under the heading "A Deserved Tribute,"

It is not often that a prophet is honored in his own country, and among his own kith and kin, but the trustees of the Portsmouth Cottage Hospital in naming the western wing of the new building the Harriet McEwen Kimball Pavilion, have conferred an honor on their distinguished townswoman that is richly deserved by one of the founders of the institution, and the fitness of which will be widely appreciated. Miss Kimball is chiefly known by her religious verse, which has found its way into all representative collections of American poetry, but in her home life she has never allowed her other engagements to interfere with the sick and suffering in old Portsmouth.

Capt. George Albert Gerrish, who commanded the 1st New Hampshire Battery in the Civil war, d. 1 Sept. 1866, from exposure during the campaigns and from hardships in Libby Prison. He was a lawyer, and practiced in Boston. 3. *Samuel*[7] *Swett* b. 5 Oct. 1803, d. in Georgetown, D. C., 8 Sept. 1819.* 4. *Ellen Maria*[7] *Swett* b. 8 Apr. 1809, d. in Newburyport, 4 Dec. 1883, m. 3 July, 1839, Seth J. Todd of Washington, D. C., and had one son. 5. *Laura*[7] *Swett* b. 1 Oct. 1811, d. 9 Oct. 1822. 6. *Horatio Nelson*[7] *Swett* b. 16 Dec. 1812, d. in Portsmouth, N. H., 12 Oct. 1864. 7. *Susan Anne*[7] *Swett* b. 12 Apr. 1817, d. 28 Mar. 1890, m. in Portsmouth, 4 Mar. 1845, James Muir Stewart, — Rev. Rufus Wheelwright Clark officiating — and had four children : i. William[8] Stewart b. in Alexandria, Va., Oct. 1845, d. in Richmond, Va., 2 Aug. 1847. ii. Caroline Kimball[8] Stewart b. in Alexandria, 17 Nov. 1849, m. 18 Nov. 1874, Charles W. Rice of Cambridge, who d.

* It is singular if Capt. Samuel Swett and his son Samuel died the *same day*, but it so appears in the record furnished.

22 Oct. 1876, leaving *James Stewart*[9] *Rice* b. 1 Feb. 1876. iii. Mary[8] Stewart b. in Alexandria, Va., 17 July, 1851. iv. James McDonald[8] Stewart b. 18 Aug. 1854. Rev. Thomas B. Balch officiated at the marriage of Margaret M. Swett, Rev. John Proudfit, D. D., of the First Presbyterian Church in Newburyport, at that of Caroline R., and Rev. James Morss, D. D., at that of Ellen M., which took place in St. Paul's Church, Newburyport. Susan Anne Swett was b. in Georgetown, D. C., James M. Stewart was b. in Port Royal, Va., 11 Oct. 1811, d. in Washington, D. C., 21 Dec. 1890.

3. v. Samuel[6] b. 25 Oct. 1781, d. 19 Feb. 1865.

vi. Eleanor[6] b. 6 July, 1785, d. 1831, m. in Newburyport, 22 Jan. 1806,—Rev. Samuel Spring, D. D., officiating — (int. 4 Jan.), Capt. Salem Woodward, then of Spencer, Mass., b. in Vermont. "Captain Salem Woodward of the East India Merchant Navy, died of yellow fever at Darien, Ga." Mrs. Charles R. Woodward of Carlisle, Pa., has a portrait of him. "It reveals a fine round head, handsome face, over which the hair falls in a frowsy fashion, as if blown upon by the breath of the sea. The form is in siting posture with spy-glass in hand." Children: 1. *Greenleaf*[7] *Woodward* b. 18 Oct. 1806, d. 1832. 2. *Robert Clarke*[7] *Woodward* b. in Newburyport, Mass., 14 Mar. 1808, d. in Carlisle, Pa., 10 Aug. 1877, m. 14 Aug. 1838, Sarah Eleanor Spangler of York, Pa., and had five children, viz.: i. Ellen[8] Woodward b. 14 Nov. 1840, d. in Carlisle, Pa., 13 Feb. 1846. ii. George[8] Woodward b. 16 Mar. 1843, d. 26 Feb. 1846. iii. Charles Rollins[8] Woodward b. 18 Dec. 1844, d. 13 Mar. 1891, m. 7 Apr. 1870, Jessie Vaughan Elliot, and had 1. *Robert*

Clarke[9] *Woodward.* 2. *Florence Vaughan*[9] *Woodward.* 3. *Jessie Elliot*[9] *Woodward.* 4. *Sarah Eleanor*[9] *Woodward.* 5. *William Graham*[9] *Woodward.* 6. *Charles Rollins*[9] *Woodward* d. young. iv. Robert Spangler[8] Woodward b. 19 June, 1849, d. 5 Feb. 1876. v. Florence[8] Woodward b. 10 May, 1852, m. 21 Apr. 1874, James Hepburn Hargis, D. D. (Meth. Epis.), and had i. *Sara*[9] *Hargis* b. in Carlisle, Pa., 5 June, 1875, d. in Germantown, Pa., 15 Sept. 1889. 2. *Lucia Coleman*[9] *Hargis.* 3. *Jessie Woodward*[9] *Hargis.* 4. *Henry White*[9] *Hargis.* Robert Clarke[7] Woodward when a young man was a clerk on Mississippi, Cincinnati and New Orleans steamboat lines, and in 1849 was one of the California pioneers. Later he lived in York, Pa., where he was chief burgess, and in Sept. 1851, removed to Carlisle, and was in the grain and commission business. He was a trustee of Dickinson College, bank director, elder in the First Presbyterian Church, where there is a memorial window bearing his name, and was a prosperous and prominent citizen. His wife's name is also on the window. The record of his children and grandchildren was sent to me by his daughter, Florence,[8] wife of Rev. James Hepburn Hargis, D. D. Mrs. Hargis from childhood excelled in music. She resided in Rome from 1883 to 1885 where her husband was acting superintendent of the missions of the Methodist Episcopal Church in Italy. Charles Rollins[8] Woodward succeded his father in business. 3. *George Washington*[7] *Woodward* b. 1811, d. in Cincinnati, O., 2 Jan. 1879, unmarried. 4. *Lucia Ann*[7] *Woodward* b. Apr. 1814, d. in Cincinnati, 24 Jan. 1884, m. 1833, John

W. Coleman of Cincinnati, and had i. Alice[8] Coleman d. in infancy. ii. John W.[8] Coleman. iii. Charles Jerome[8] Coleman, who is a professor of music. Mrs. Coleman after the death of her daughter became a Catholic. She is described as a handsome and graceful woman. 5. *Charles Rollins*[7] *Woodward* d. at sea about 1828.

vii. Sarah White[6] b. 3 Oct. 1787, d. 10 June, 1879, in Newburyport, unmarried.

viii. Susan Greenleaf[6] b. 22 Sept. 1789, d. 25 (20) Oct. 1877, in Newburyport, unmarried.

ix. Anne[6] b. 5 July, 1792, d. 13 Apr. 1868, m. in Newburyport, 24 Jan. 1828,—Rev. John Proudfit, D. D., officiating,—Parker Noyes, A. M., of Salisbury, N. H., b. in South Hampton, N. H., 18 Nov. 1776, d. in Franklin, N. H., 18 Aug. 1852, graduated at Dartmouth College in 1796, and was an eminent lawyer. He was son of Rev. Nathaniel and Sarah (Noyes) Noyes. Child: 1. *Anne Parker*[7] *Noyes*, who d. young.

x. William[6] b. 5 Feb. 1795, d. 5 Nov. 1795.

In the Newburyport record of births Sarah W., is called *Sally*, Susan G., *Susanna*, and Anne, *Nancy*.

3

Samuel[6] (*Greenleaf*[5]) of Newburyport, Mass., was born there 25 October, 1781, and died there 19 February, 1865. He was a cabinet maker, and was stationed at Plum Island in the war of 1812; married in Newburyport, 1 August, 1804,—Rev. Samuel Spring, D. D., officiating,—Abigail Goodhue, born in Newburyport, 18 February, 1783, died 27 March, 1864. She is said to have been daughter of Hezekiah and Sarah (Drake) Goodhue.

The children, all born in Newburyport, were

i. Samuel[7] b. 13 July, 1805, d. 20 July, 1805.

ii. Sarah Goodhue[7] b. 7 July, 1806, d. 1 Dec. 1834, m. in Newburyport, 29 Apr. 1828, William Richardson of Hadley, Mass., b. in Springfield, 12 Oct. 1806, d. 27 Jan. 1879, son of John Barnard and Mabel (Wolcott) Richardson. Children: 1. *Sarah Wolcott*[8] *Richardson* b. 8 Mar. 1829, m. 18 Apr. 1849, Austin Spencer Pease of Springfield, Mass., and their dau., Artemisia A.[9] Pease, has rendered valuable assistance in the preparation of the record of this branch of the family. Mr. Pease d. 15 Dec. 1886. Four children. 2. *Harriet Rebecca*[8] *Richardson* b. 17 Jan. 1831. 3. *Martha Jane*[8] *Richardson* b. 15 Jan. 1833, d. 26 Sept. 1835. All born in Hadley, as were three of their half sisters.

iii. Rebecca Swett[7] b. 22 Mar. 1808, d. 17 May, 1867, m. in Newburyport, 1 Feb. 1831, Capt. Charles Marsh of Newburyport, Mass., who d. 18 July, 1867. He commanded the brig "Ark," one of the first vessels that went to the California coast in 1849. They had *Laura Swett*[8] *Marsh* d. 28 Sept. 1871, aged 39.

iv. Jane Stickney[7] b. 17 Feb. 1810, d. 26 Sept. 1894, in Newburyport, m. 25 Dec. 1866, Daniel Merrill of Rowley, Mass., b. 1792, but had no children.

v. Anne White[7] b. 25 Nov. 1812, d. 27 Aug. 1890, in Ipswich, m. Frederick Mitchell of Ipswich, Mass. No children.

4. vi. Greenleaf[7] b. 29 Dec. 1813.

vii. Lucy Caldwell[7] b. 5 Jan. 1816, d. 28 June, 1890, in Hadley, m. in Newburyport, 24 Nov. 1835, William Richardson of Hadley, whose first

wife was Sarah Goodhue[7] Clark. Children: 1. *Lucy Ann*[8] *Richardson* b. 2 Dec. 1836. 2. *Mabel Louisa*[8] *Richardson* b. 15 Jan. 1841. 3. *Abigail Clark*[8] *Richardson* b. 2 Sept. 1844, m. 24 Nov. 1864, Charles Stiles Thayer of Hadley, and had five children. 4. *Mary Davis*[8] *Richardson* b. in Easthampton, Mass., 21 July, 1848, d. in Hadley, 27 Oct. 1867.

viii. Margaret Melvin[7] b. 8 Apr. 1818, m. 1 Dec. 1843, Charles Noyes of Newbury, Mass., who d. 21 Aug. 1893, and had 1. *Charles Melvin*[8] *Noyes* b. 2 Dec. 1844, m. 28 Aug. 1865, Margaret Boyd Wallace b. 20 July, 1847, of Maryfield-by-Dundee, Scotland, and had Charles Wallace[9] Noyes b. 17 Nov. 1867, d. 27 Dec. 1867. 2. *Isabelle Clarke*[8] *Noyes* b. 15 Nov. 1846. 3. *Samuel Clarke*[8] *Noyes* b. 28 Dec. 1850.

ix. Ellen White[7] b. 15 (13) Mar. 1820, d. 13 July, 1893, in New York, m. in Newburyport, 28 June, 1847, Hosea Treat Crofoot of Middleton, Conn., b. 19 Dec. 1819 (10 Jan. 1820), d. 15 Feb. 1882, son of Ira and Betsey Crofoot, and had 1 *Ella*[8] *Crofoot* b. 15 Apr. 1848, m. 15 Apr. 1870, Charles Warland Clapp of Boston, and has i. Arthur Warland[9] Clapp b. 29 Oct. 1871. ii. Helen Fisk[9] Clapp b. 29 Jan. 1880. 2. *Charles Marsh*[8] *Crofoot* b. 18 May, 1851, d. in Boston, 7 Mar. 1894, m. his cousin, Annie Elizabeth[8] Clarke. (See p. 101.)

x. Martha Caldwell[7] b. 15 Jan. 1822, d. 21 July, 1822.

xi. Martha Allen[7] b. 19 Dec. 1823.

xii. Harriet Richardson[7] b. 2 Aug. 1828, d. 18 Jan. 1886.

According to the town record Anne[7] had no middle name, and Ellen White[7] was born 15 March.

The Rev. Luther Fraseur Dimmick officiated at the marriages of Sarah Goodhue[7] Clark, Rebecca Swett[7] Clark and Lucy Caldwell[7] Clark.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

4

Greenleaf[7] (*Samuel*[6]) of Boston, was born in Newburyport, 29 December, 1813. He graduated at the Newburyport High School, entered the office of the *Newburyport Herald* at the age of fourteen, and remained until of age. He was editor and proprietor of the *Courier* during Whig times, a paper widely read in Eastern Massachusetts and noted for its handsome and correct typography. The Honorable Caleb Cushing, LL. D., George Lunt and others contributed to its columns, and the *Courier* played an active part in the controversies of those stirring times. Mr. Clarke was connected with the Boston *Transcript* for more than thirty years. On 14 May, 1896, he gave an address before the Franklin Typographical Society in Boston on the subject of "Printers of the Old Days."

He married in Newburyport, 13 October, 1835, Sarah Poor, born 17 December, 1817, died 21 April, 1865, daughter of Major John and Sophia (Jaques) Ladd of Haverhill, Mass. The Rev. Nathaniel Williams officiated at the marriage of Greenleaf Clarke and Sarah Poor Ladd. Mr. Clarke married secondly, 21 May, 1871, Mrs. Sarah M. Smart of Boston, daughter of Capt. Thompson Murch of Hampden, Me., and sister of Thompson H. Murch, M. C. The children, born in Newburyport, were

5. i. Judson Greenleaf[8] b. 18 Jan. 1837.

ii. Isabella Thompson[8] b. Sept. 1839, d. 27 Dec. 1842.

6. iii. Irving[8] b. 11 Mar. 1841.

iv. Son[8] b. 25 Mar. 1842, d. 28 May, 1843. (T. Rec.)

7. v. Leverett Crofoot[8] b. 22 May, 1844.

vi. Emily[8] b. 3 June, 1847, m. 30 June, 1870, Capt. William H. Clark of Charlestown, Mass., b. in Cooper, Me., Apr. 1839, d. in Boston, 28 Feb. 1886, son of Moses N. and Harriet L. Clark, but had no children. Capt. Clark was for many years prominently connected with tow-boat interests, and was highly respected.

vii. Annie Elizabeth[8] b. 10 Sept. 1848, d. 25 Sept. 1889, in Boston, m. in Newburyport, 5 Dec. 1876, her cousin, Charles Marsh[8] Crofoot of Boston, and had *Charles Evelyn*[9] *Crofoot* b. in Newburyport, Mass., 10 Aug. 1878. (See p. 99.)

viii. Warren[8] b. 31 Dec. 1854.

ix. Son[8] b. 14 Feb. 1857, d. 14 Aug. 1857.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

5

Judson Greenleaf[8] (*Greenleaf*[7]) of Springfield, Mass., was born in Newburyport, 18 January, 1837. He is manager of the Union Mutual Life Insurance Company for Western Massachusetts, Rhode Island and Connecticut. He married in Newburyport, 10 April, 1859, Sarah E., born there 1838, died in Charlestown, 1862, daughter of Benjamin and Mary Coffin of Newburyport. He married secondly, in Bowdoinham, Me., 4 September, 1865, Alice Mary, born there 1843, died in Charlestown, 29 April, 1879 (death recorded in

Newburyport), daughter of Thaddeus and Charlotte McFarland. Judson G. Clark married thirdly, in Springfield, Mass., 8 March, 1888, Alice I. Coates, born in Holyoke, Mass., widow of ——, and daughter of Enos and Sophia Allen. Children:

i. Caroline Judson[9] b. 13 Aug. 1860, in Newburyport, m. 5 Jan. 1881, George R. Armstrong of Springfield, Mass., b. in Fletcher, Vt., and had, b. in Springfield: 1. *Alda Lillian*[10] *Armstrong* b. 8 Apr. 1882. 2. *Helen Marie*[10] *Armstrong* b. 12 July, 1883. 3. *Carrie Clark*[10] *Armstrong* b. 30 Nov. 1884. 4. *Alice Norma*[10] *Armstrong*, b. 24 May, 1886.

ii. Howard Irving[9] b. 1866, d. 10 Jan. 1891, m. 28 Sept. 1887, Isabella Goodacre of Hartford, Conn. Child: *Mildred Elizabeth*[10] b. 28 June, 1888.

iii. Gertrude Alice[9] b. 17 Jan. 1868, d. 5 Sept. 1868.

iv. Waldo Ernest[9] b. 28 Sept. 1869.

v. Gertrude Alice[9] b. 4 Apr. 1871.

vi. Isabel Noyes[9] b. 18 Jan. 1874.

The younger children were born in Charlestown.

6

Irving[8] (*Greenleaf*[7]) of Boston, was born in Newburyport, 11 March, 1841. In the Civil war he was a non-commissioned officer of company H, 27th regiment, Mass. Vols., and while attached to Hickman's brigade, under General Butler, he was taken prisoner at Drury's Bluff, 16 May, 1864, and removed to Belle Isle, thence to Salisbury, N. C., and from there to Charlotte, S. C. and later to Andersonville, from which

he made his escape after suffering the horrors of that prison for eleven months. At the same battle in which he was taken prisoner, he had a ring shot from his left hand without his receiving injury. He has been married twice, but has no children. He married secondly, in Boston, 10 February, 1877, Catharine A., born in St. John, New Brunswick, 1846, daughter of Christopher and Sarah Johnson.

7

Leverett Crofoot[8] (*Greenleaf*[7]) of Boston, was born in Newburyport, 22 May, 1844. He writes his name Leverett Clarke. He is, or was, with the New York Life Insurance Company. He enlisted September, 1862, and was in company H, 27th regiment, Mass. Vols., and was attached to the 18th Corps of the Army of the Potomac. On the first day of the battle of the Wilderness, May, 1864, he was wounded in the right arm, and the bullet has never been removed. He was in the hospitals at David's Island, N. Y., Readville, Mass., and Gallup's Island, Boston harbor; rejoined his regiment at Newberne, N. C., and was slightly wounded and taken prisoner March, 1865, at Southwest Creek, N. C., removed to Goldsborough by rail, and thence on foot to Richmond, Va., being conducted for one hundred miles on the ties of the Richmond & Danville railroad under a guard of Georgia militia, and was in Libby prison ten weeks. Once when hard pressed the colors came into his charge, and in order to preserve them from the enemy he buried them in the sand together with the colors of a Connecticut regiment. This flag is now at the State House. He was in some of the most severe battles of the war.

He married 19 August, 1870, Rose G. Seavey, of Bangor, Me. His children are

i. Wallace Roland[9] b. 25 Dec. 1871.
ii. Frank Leverett[9] b. 14 Oct. 1877, d. 16 Mar. 1885. Both born in Charlestown, Mass.

DANIEL CLARK OF BRENTWOOD, N. H., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Daniel[4] (*Nathaniel*[3]) was born in Newbury, 15 September, 1726, baptized in Byfield Parish, 18 September, 1726; said by Robert Clark of Newburyport to have lived in Brentwood, N. H., and this statement is confirmed by the following deeds on record in Exeter, N. H.

On 21 June, 1751, Biley Hardy of Brentwood sold to Daniel Clark of Brentwood, carpenter, one and one half acres of land in Brentwood on the road to Exeter.

On 21 June, 1751, Joseph Wadleigh of Brentwood sold to Daniel Clark of Brentwood, carpenter, two parcels of land, viz. three acres in Kingston, on the south side of the road to Exeter, and thirty-one rods in Brentwood, on the north side of the road.

On 23 March, 1760, Joseph Wadleigh sold to Daniel Clark of Brentwood, "maltster," three acres of land in Kingston.

Administration (*dates* not stated in the abstracts sent the writer) on the estate of Daniel Clark late of Brentwood, "gent^{m}" was granted to his widow, Abigail, who gave bond with Joseph Wadleigh and Nathaniel Stevens, both of Brentwood, as sureties. The inventory included house, barn, malt house, and six and one half acres of land. The appraisers were Robert Smith, Isaac Sanborn and John Lyford.

Among those who had claims against the estate were Moses Clark, Elisha Hook and Betty Clark. On 1 January, 1786, the town of Brentwood paid Daniel Clark for "old pound" 8 shillings.

Daniel[4] Clark of Exeter married 28 December, 1748 (Brentwood records, 29 December), Sarah, born 29 September, 1721, baptized 3 December, 1721 (Hampton Falls church records), daughter of Caleb and Hannah Swain of Hampton Falls, N. H. Daniel and Sarah were married in Hampton Falls. Caleb Swain mentioned her in his will dated 11 April, 1753, proved 25 May, 1757. Sarah died and Daniel[4] married secondly, Abigail ——.

He was presumably the Daniel Clark who signed the Association Test in Brentwood in 1776.

His children were

i. Moses[5] b. 9 Dec. 1749. Perhaps lived in Sandown, N. H, and was father of *Moses*,[6] who m. Rachel b. 18 July, 1780, dau. of Abraham and Rachel (Elkins) Hooke (a cousin of Moses[6] Hooke) and had an only child, Mary,[7] who m. Eben Hoyt.

ii. Nathaniel[5] b. 4 Mar. 1752. Probably the Nathaniel who signed the Association Test in Brentwood, 1776. *Samuel* also signed. Child: 1. *Mary*[6] b.——, d. 15 Oct. 1865, aged 82 yrs., 8 mos., and is buried in Kingston, N. H. (gravestone), m. Caleb Long d. 23 Sept. 1843, aged 79 yrs., 8 mos. (same stone). They had Clarke[7] Long, who had a son *Charles*[8] *Long*.

iii. Sarah[5] b. 9 Feb. 1754, d. 11 Mar. 1808, m. 25 Mar. 1773, Capt. Elisha Hooke of Poplin, now Fremont, N. H., who was b. 18 Nov. 1747, d. 22 Feb. 1831, and had 1. *Jacob*[6] *Hooke* b. 5

Jan. 1774, d. 3 Mar. 1834, m. 15 Oct. 1798, Sarah Brown Elkins of Poplin, N. H., who d. 3 Aug. 1837. 2. *Moses*[6] *Hooke* b. 19 Apr. 1777, d. 2 Apr. 1872, m. 15 Mar. 1803, Ruth Stuart of Kingston, who d. 6 Apr. 1872, and had three sons and two daughters, viz. i. Moses[7] Hooke. ii. Daniel Clark[7] Hooke. iii. Horace Hubbard[7] Hooke. iv. Ruth Stuart[7] Hooke. v. Sarah Hubbard[7] Hooke, who was the mother of *Charles Henry*[8] *Preston.* 3. *Sarah*[6] *Hooke* b. 4 Aug. 1782, d. 23 Jan. 1865, m. 16 Apr. 1803, Reuben Hooke of Hawk, who d. 7 May, 1819.

iv. Betty[5] b. 4 Mar. 1756.

v. Mary[5] b. 27 May, 1758. Called *Molley* in the Brentwood town records, and the date of her birth is said to be there given as *26* May. She m. Jonathan Sleeper b. 28 Jan. 1754, d. 4 Sept. 1811. They had *Anna*[6] *Sleeper* b. Oct. 1798, m. —— Wadleigh. The above is from an old Bible in the possession of Henry French of Kingston, N. H., who is a grandson of Anna[6] (Sleeper) Wadleigh. (Letter of Charles H. Preston of Danvers, 9 Dec. 1898.) All the information as to Daniel[4] Clark's family has been supplied by Mr. Preston, who has obtained the record of the family contained in Brentwood town books.

vi. Tamasin[5] b. 27 Oct. 1760. She is called "Tamsin" in the Brentwood records.

PART III.

NATHANIEL CLARK OF HAVERHILL, MASS., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

FOURTH GENERATION.

Nathaniel[4] (*Nathaniel*[3]) of Haverhill, Mass., was born in Newbury, 1728, and died in Haverhill, 7 (5 on gravestone) November, 1805; a farmer. On 18 April, 1757, he was a member of the second company of foot, Major Richard Saltonstall, captain. From "A Muster roll of the Company under command of Cap[t] Joseph Eaton in Col[o] Johnson's Reg[t] of Militia which marched on the Alarm April 19th 1775 from y[e] Town of Haverhill to Cambridge," it appears that Nathaniel Clark was a member of this company, and entitled to pay for 70 miles' travel, and $2\frac{1}{2}$ days' service.

(State Archives "Lexington Alarm," Vol. XII, p. 92.)

He evidently did all in his power to further the cause of the Revolution by loaning money to the town on several occasions (23 August, 1779, £24 was due to him), and by serving in 1780 on the committee to collect clothing for the army.

On 20 January, 1762, Daniel Bradley of Haverhill sold to Nathaniel Clark of Haverhill twenty seven and one-half acres of land in Haverhill with buildings.

(Lib. CXX, fol. 9.)

On 28 April, 1763, Nehemiah Jewett of Rowley sold to Nathaniel Clark of Haverhill, cordwainer, four and three-quarters acres of land in Haverhill.

(Lib. CXVIII, fol. 158.)

Copy of Nathaniel Clark's will from the *original* in the Essex County Probate files.

In the Name of God, Amen. I Nathaniel Clark of Haverhill, in ye County of Eſsex, & Commonwealth of Maſsachuſetts, Yeoman, taking into Conſideration my Mortality, knowing y^t^ it is appoint — all Men once to die, do make & ordain this my laſt Will & Teſtament. And firſt of all I give my body to the duſt, to be buried in a decent Manner at ye Diſcretion of my Executor hereafter named; & my Soul unto that God who gave it, in hopes, through Grace of a Reunion of Soul & Body jointly to participate in a better Life. And touching such worldly Eſtate wherewith it hath pleaſed God to bleſs me, I give & diſpoſe of the same in ye following Manner viz.

*Imp^s^* — I give to my well beloved Wife, Mary Clark, all my Houſehold Furniture as her own Property forever; alſo one quarter Part of ye yearly income of my Farm & Stock, free of all expence, during her natural Life, to be faith fully delivered to her by my Executor; & do hereby order, that, if required, my Executor shall give Bonds at any time to my Wife, to her Satiſfaction, for the faithful fulfilment of this Article.

Item — I give to my Son David one hundred & twenty five Dollars, with lawful intereſt for ye Same from ye preſent date till paid.

Item — I give to my Son Nathaniel one Hundred & twenty five Dollars, with lawful intreſt for yᵉ same from April yᵉ thirteenth one thouſand Seven Hundred & ninety Seven till paid.

Item — I give to my Son Theodore one Hundred & twenty five Dollars, with lawful intreſt for the same from April yᵉ thirteenth one thouſand Seven Hundred & Ninety eight untill paid.

Item — I give to my Son Greenleaf one Hundred & twenty five Dollars, payable to him by my Executor when he ſhall come to yᵉ Age of twenty one years, with lawful intreſt upon delays.

Item — I give to my Daughter Morſe, & Daughter Preſcutt, in Addition to what I have already given them two Dollars each, payable in one year after my Deceaſe.

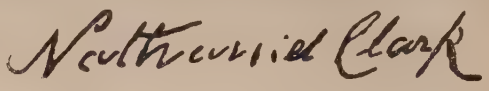
Item — I give to Nathaniel Haſsaltine, Son of my Daughter Suſannah Haſsaltine, deceaſed, four Dollars payable in one year after my Deceaſe.

Item — I give all my personal Eſtate, of whatever Name or Nature, excepting what has been above diſpoſed of, to my five Sons, above named including my Executor to be equally divided between them.

Item — I give to my Son Moſes all my real Eſtate, conſiſting of Lands and Buildings, reſerving yᵉ Improvements of one half of yᵉ Houſe & Cellar to my Wife during her natural Life, upon Condition that He the
Said Moſes shall fulfil yᵉ firſt Article of this Bequeathment, pay all my juſt & honeſt Debts, & be at yᵉ Expence of giving me a decent Burial.

Item I do alſo hereby conſtitute & appoint my Son Moſes my only Executor of this my Will & Teſtament, & do pronounce & declare this to be my laſt Will & Teſtament; in witneſs whereof I have hereunto set my hand & Seal, this thirteenth day of April one thouſand Seven Hundred & Ninety Six.

N. B. The interlining was before ye enfealing hereof.
Signed sealed pronounced & declared by him ye said Nathaniel Clark to be his laft Will & Testament in Prefence of us



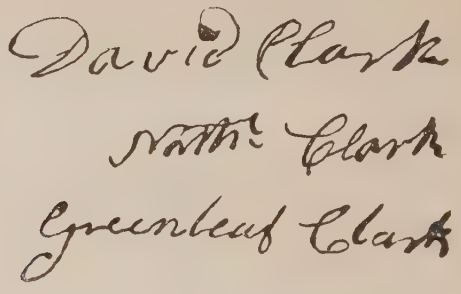
SEAL

BENJA KIMBALL
SAML. EATON
PHINEAS ADAMS

Admitted to probate
2 December, 1805,
"S. HOLTEN."

There is no inventory on file, but a receipt for legacies, dated 10 November, 1805, signed by David, Nathaniel, Theodore and Greenleaf Clark.

The following are fac-similes of the signatures of three of these brothers. That of Theodore, which will appear later in this book, is from a different document, and the cut had been made before the writer discovered this receipt.



The farm of Nathaniel[4] included the land now occupied by the Hill Dale Cemetery, and the house is about one mile and a half in a direct line from the Haverhill city hall, in the direction of the West Parish, with which he and his family were connected. The view of the house, on the opposite page, shows it as it is now, with its large chimney gone. In this house Nathaniel lived, and later it is said to have been the

Nathaniel Clark Place, Haverhill, Mass.

home of his son Moses.[5] From 1660–94 the farm belonged to Stephen Webster. In the Second burying-ground of the West Parish are seven slate gravestones in a row, all in good condition, with footstones. Beginning with the northerly stone the inscriptions are as follows:

(Willow and urn.)
In memory of | MEHITABLE K. CLARK, | Who died | Aug. 17, 1851; |
Aged 39 yrs.
F. A. Brown [engraver or maker].

(Urn.)
Mr. Paul Clark | *departed this life*, | *November* 20*th* 1789, | *Ætat.* 22.

(Urn.)
IN | Memory of | MR. NATHANIEL CLARK, | who died | Nov. 5, 1805, | Æt. 77.

(Willow and urn.)
SACRED | to the memory of | Mrs. Mary Clark | *Wife of* | *Mr. Nathaniel Clark*, | who died June 13, 1817. | Æt. 84.

(Willow and urn.)
Mrs. | MARY | *wife of* | *Mr. Moses Clark*, | *died Aug. 16, 1819.* | Æt. 40.

(Willow and urn.)
IN | Memory of | MOSES CLARK, | Who died | Sep. 28, 1840, | Æt. 70.
B. Day. Lowell.

(Willow and urn.)
HANNAH E. | *Wife of* | MOSES CLARK, | Died | June 23, 1856, |
Aged 71 yrs.

This graveyard was laid out in 1786.

Nathaniel married in Bradford, 18 February, 1753, Mary, born 8 October, 1733, died in Haverhill, 13 June, 1817 (see gravestone), daughter of David and Dorcas (Gage) Hardy of Bradford, Mass. David Hardy was son of Joseph and Mary (Burbank) Hardy, and grand-

son of John Hardy, who with his brother William came to New England in the family of Governor Winthrop, and was assigned land in Ipswich by him, but not liking the place removed to East Bradford, and lived on the site where the Marden house now is. Mary Burbank was granddaughter of John Burbank, an early settler in Rowley.

Dorcas Gage was daughter of Samuel and Mary (Watson) Gage, and granddaughter of Daniel and Sarah (Kimball) Gage, whose father was Sergeant John Gage of Rowley. Sarah (Kimball) Gage was a daughter of Henry Kimball of Rattlesden, Suffolk, England, later of Ipswich and Wenham, Mass., granddaughter of Richard Kimball of Rattlesden and his wife Ursula, daughter of Henry Scott of that place, and she (Sarah) was also a granddaughter of John Wyatt of Ipswich, Mass., whose daughter, Mary, married 1640 Henry Kimball. It is known that the wife of Henry Scott was Martha Whotlock.

The children of Nathaniel, all born in Haverhill, were

2. i. David[5] b. 27 Nov. 1755, d. 16 Mar. 1833.
   ii. Sarah[5] b. ——, d. in Westmoreland, N. H., m. Nathan Morse of Sandwich, N. H., b. 10 Sept. 1751, son of Nathan and Mehitable (Emery) Morse, and had 1. *Benjamin*[6] *Morse* m. Joanna Thresher and had seven children. 2. *Sarah*[6] *Morse* b. 6 July, 1786, m. 18 July, 1806, Henry Currier b. 18 Jan. 1780, moved to Magog, Stanstead Co., Province of Quebec, and had nine children. 3. Daughter,[6] *Morse* m. —— Mason. 4. *Susan*[6] *Morse* m. Ebenezer Cram, a merchant of Portland, Me.

iii. Susanna[5] b. 3 Apr. 1758, m. 24 Nov. 1777, Richard Hazeltine, who d. in Orford, N. H., son of James and Rebecca (Milliken) Hazeltine of Bradford, Mass., and had 1. *Rebecca*[6] *Hazeltine* b. 4 Mar. 1779, m. Ichabod Eaton of Hopkinton, N. H. 2. *Nathaniel Hazeltine* b. 14 Jan. 1781, of Orford, N. H. 3. *Susanna*[6] *Hazeltine* b. 5 May, 1783, m. Merrill Hines of Hopkinton. 4. *James*[6] *Hazeltine*, who was a physician in Lowell. There were other children.

iv. Nathaniel[5] b. ——, d. young.

v. Mary[5] b. 10 Mar. 1762, d. 25 Nov. 1843, m. Joshua Prescott of Holderness, N. H., b. Feb. 1769, d. 18 Jan. 1826, son of James and Molly (Carr) Prescott, and had 1. *Jane*[6] *Prescott* b. 1793, d. 1 Sept. 1859, m. Enoch True of Centre Harbor, N. H., and had five children. 2. *Clark*[6] *Prescott* b. 1799, d. 1829, m. Sarah Beede and had Sarah[7] Prescott, who d. in California. 3. *Greenleaf Clark*[6] *Prescott* b. 8 Oct. 1800, m. Apr. 1826, Azubah Clark, who d. 28 Sept. 1829, and had two sons. He m. secondly, 13 Mar. 1835, Rhoda Ladd and had a daughter. He was a farmer in Holderness, N. H. 4. *John*[6] *Prescott* b. 1804, d. in Rock Creek, Ill., 1864, m. Lucinda Webster and had three children. He was a colonel in the militia of N. H.

vi. Greenleaf[5] b. ——, d. young.

3. vii. Nathaniel[5] b. 1766, d. 19 Mar. 1846.

viii. Paul[5] b. 1767, d. 20 Nov. 1789. *S. P.*

4. ix. Moses[5] b. 6 May, 1770, d. 28 Sept. 1840.

5. x. Theodore[5] b. 27 Apr. 1772, d. 7 Dec. 1829.

xi. Rebecca[5] b. ——, d. before 1792.

6. xii. Greenleaf[5] b. 5 May, 1779, d. 12 Jan. 1821.

FIFTH GENERATION.

2

David[5] (*Nathaniel*[4]) of Sandown, N. H., "Clothier" and farmer, was born in Haverhill, 27 November, 1755 (perhaps the David Clark who was baptized 30 November, 1755, by Rev. Thomas Barnard, although for some reason it was recorded in the church records in Newbury),* died in Sandown, 16 March, 1833. He was a cloth dresser at Allen's Mills, Salem, and later removed to Sandown where he served the town as selectman five years, 1799–1803 inclusive. David was a soldier in Capt. Aaron Kinsman's company of Col. John Stark's regiment, New Hampshire, eight months from 8 May, 1775, and was first under fire at Bunker Hill. In January, 1776, he enlisted in Capt. Mighill's company of Col. Loammi Baldwin's regiment, Massachusetts, and was discharged at Morristown, N. J., in February, 1777. He had been in the battle at Trenton, N. J., 26 December, 1776, and in that of 2 January, 1777, when the British were repulsed in attempting to cross the bridge at Trenton; was also in the battle of Princeton, N. J., 3 January, 1777, as well as in skirmishes at or near Quibbletown, N. J.

At the battle of Bennington, 16 August, 1777, he was a soldier in Capt. Daniel Runnel's company, with whom he served from 20 July to 28 September, 1777, in Col. Moses Nichols's regiment of General John Stark's command. The above is condensed from the records of the Pension office at Washington, but as the pen-

* Rev. Thomas Barnard, A. M., was minister of the Second Church in Newbury, later the First Church in West Newbury, from 1739–51, and it is probable that David was baptized in Newbury.

sions were granted for service of nine months or more in one enlistment the applicants under that law did not state the particulars of their shorter service. Tradition says that David crossed the Delaware with General Washington, and was one of his body-guard, and that during his service in Capt. Runnel's company he was a non-commissioned officer. Daniel Clark of Farmington, Me., his grandson, stated that when a boy of eight years, or less, he asked his grandfather if he ever killed anyone in battle. The latter replied "I cannot tell, we do not know, my boy, whether we kill or not in battle. But once I saw a British soldier raise his gun and fire at me. He hit the butt of my musket and shattered it. I stooped down and picked up the gun of a fallen comrade, aimed at him and fired. I do not know whether I killed him or not, but he fell and I never saw him afterwards."

David Clark had a robust constitution which enabled him to endure many privations. His old homestead, now owned and occupied by his grandson Amos Sabin[7] Clark, is kept in excellent repair. "The old-fashioned, tall eight-day clock stands like a grim sentinel in the corner of the kitchen, telling off the seconds, minutes, and hours, numbering the days of the month, and showing the changes of the moon. We noticed at the top of the dial the full face of the moon; this indicated correctly that the moon was full. Mr. Clark said his grandfather paid 60 silver dollars for the clock. By the side of the clock stood an old-fashioned chair which had been used more than 100 years. In one of the front rooms the four walls are made in panels of nice workmanship of white pine; there could not be found a knot in all the panelling."

Under date of 18 May, 1901, Amos S. Clark wrote "I am still living in the house built by my Grandfather David Clark about 115 years ago. The outward view of the house is the same as when first built, except I have had new windows put in and projection added to the eaves." "The house is yet in excellent condition having always been well cared for." Mr. Clark enclosed a photograph from which the illustration opposite was made.

There is in possession of James Francis[8] Savage of Lowell, Mass., the old three-cornered cocked hat which his great-grandfather wore in the service of his country. Mr. Savage has also the bayonet from David Clark's gun. "Mrs. Anna (Woodman) Clark, wife of David Clark, sustained a most excellent reputation as a Christian woman, being of the Methodist persuasion. The family pew was at the head of the centre aisle, in front of the pulpit on the right as one enters the church. Tradition says that the train of Mrs. Clark's dress reached from the pew to the church door." "Nearly two miles from this old church is the cemetery where rests the remains of David Clark." "On the gravestone of dark slate, with an urn, is inscribed

Mr. | DAVID CLARK | died | March 16, 1833, | Æt. 77.

Mortals, how few among
your race
Have given this thought
its weight
That on the present mo-
ment hangs
Your everlasting fate.

On Mrs. Clark's gravestone is the following:

Mrs. | ANNA, | wife of Mr. David Clark | died March 14, 1826, | Æt. 64.

David Clark Place, Sandown, N. H.

Owing to moss the verse at the bottom was illegible." (See valuable articles by S. S. Griffin in *The Derry News* December 26, 1890, January 2, 1891, and January 9, 1891.) Mr. Griffin visited the old mansion and graveyard Christmas morning 1890.

The capitalization of these inscriptions is made to conform to the lettering on the stones.

The verse on Mrs. Clark's gravestone, as copied by her great-grandson, James Francis Savage, Esq., reads

Sleep, precious dust, in calm repose,
Thy toils and pains are at a close,
Thy happy soul with Jesus rests
In heavenly mansions with the blest.

On 5 February, 1795, David Clark signed a request addressed to Rev. John Webber to continue as pastor in Sandown, and was presumably the David Clark who in 1824 bought a saw-mill in Pembroke on the "South-east side of Suncook river at Buckstreet." He kept a saw-mill there, and built a grist-mill a few feet south of the old saw-mill, taking the water to it in a flume. In 1829 he deeded both mills, and the house which he had built, to David Clark of Plaistow, John Clark of Chester and Nathaniel Clark of Sandown. David and John sold their interests a few years later to John Richardson of Haverhill. David[5] Clark was a Methodist, as are many of his descendants.

He married in Salem, N. H., 21 June, 1781, Anna, born there 28 March, 1762, died 14 March, 1826, daughter of Nathaniel and Anna (Wheeler) Woodman of Salem, N. H.*

---

* He was son of John and Anna (Adams) Woodman, and fourth in descent from Lieut. Edward Woodman of Newbury. Anna Wheeler was a daughter of Jonathan and Anna (Plummer) Wheeler, and fourth from John Wheeler and Francis Plummer, the latter of Newbury, and the descendants of both

The four elder children of David[5] Clark were born in Salem, N. H., the others in Sandown. They were

i. David[6] b. 28 Mar. 1782, d. 29 Nov. 1790.

7. ii. John[6] b. 25 (24 Salem T. Rec.) May, 1784, d. 15 May, 1863.

8. iii. Nathaniel[6] b. 4 Aug. 1786, d. 13 May, 1874.

iv. Abner[6] b. 1 May, 1788, d. 25 Feb. 1814. *S. P.* In 1810 he officiated at Suncook Village, and was the first Methodist minister there. He d. in Falmouth, Mass.

v. Nancy[6] b. 4 Apr. 1790, d. 30 July, 1790.

9. vi. Daniel[6] b. 7 Dec. 1791, d. 22 (29 T. Rec.) Apr. 1822.

10. vii. David[6] b. 4 Feb. 1794, d. 24 Nov. 1834.

viii. Nancy[6] b. 6 Mar. 1796, d. 20 May, 1888, m. in Sandown, 30 May, 1819, Samuel Clough b. 10 Aug. 1789, d. 18 Mar. 1824, son of Capt. Jonathan and Elizabeth (Philbrick) Clough of Sandown. Nancy[6] m. secondly, 6 Apr. 1826, Josiah Clough d. 3 Feb. 1875, brother of her first husband. Children: 1. *Greenleaf Clark*[7] *Clough* (M. D. Bowdoin, 1844) b. in Sandown, 19 Feb. 1821, d. 7 June, 1871, m. 22 Apr. 1845, Martha Jane Metcalf of Greenland, N. H., d. 15 Mar. 1859, and had two children. He m. secondly, Harriet Wiggin Metcalf, sister of his first wife, d. 8 Mar. 1893, and had one child. Dr. Clough practiced in Salem, N. H. and Greenland, N. H. According to "John Poore and his Descendants," a reliable work

---

were of Rowley. The gravestones of Nathaniel and Anna (Wheeler) Woodman are in the old burying-ground at the centre of Salem, N. H. He died 13 November, 1821, aged 92 years, and she 25 March, 1796, aged 58 years. James Francis[8] Savage, Esq., an accurate genealogist, has collected much valuable matter relating to the different families from which he is descended, and the writer is indebted to him for many dates and items.

by Alfred Poore, the children of Greenleaf Clark[7] and Martha Jane Clough were i. Alfred Metcalf[8] Clough b. in Salem, N. H., 31 Mar. 1847, a farmer in Greenland, N. H. in 1881. ii. Edward Greenleaf[8] Clough b. in Greenland, N. H., 2 Apr. 1852, m. Jan. 1879, Susie Emma Bucknam, and is a dealer in trees and shrubs in Brighton, Mass. By his second wife Dr. Clough had i. Mary Metcalf[8] Clough b. 10 July, 1861. 2. *Samuel Adams[7] Clough* b. 23 Mar. 1827. 3. *Sarah Ann Woodman[7] Clough* b. 13 Jan. 1829, m. Barzillai Hinds Rand b. in Chester, N. H., 4 July, 1825, son of William and Elizabeth (Forsaith) Rand, and had i. Charles Aubrey[8] Rand. ii. Ann Mary Janette[8] Rand. iii. Orlando Hinds[8] Rand. iv. Emma Isadore[8] Rand. v. Henry Ellsworth[8] Rand. vi. Hattie Mabel[8] Rand d. 3 Aug. 1869, aged 4 yrs., 6 mos. vii. Edward Greenleaf[8] Rand. 4. *Abner Clark[7] Clough* b. 28 Apr. 1830, d. 14 May, 1830. Joseph B. White, elder in the Methodist Church, officiated at the marriage of Samuel Clough and Nancy Clark, and the certificate, or a copy, exists.

ix. Sally Webster[6] b. 23 Feb. 1799, d. 25 (21 T. Rec.) Mar. 1800.

x. Paul[6] b. 23 Feb. 1802, d. 4 Mar. 1802.

xi. Sally Webster[6] b. 24 Oct. 1803, d. 31 Jan. 1845, m. 22 June, 1828, Peter Sabin. "We have no record of Uncle Sabin's birth or death; he moved to Michigan where he had a family of 5 children, all died young except the oldest (Emery) who went to war and died aged about 20 years." (Letter of Amos Sabin[7] Clark, 16 Sept. 1883.)

3

Nathaniel[5] (*Nathaniel*[4]) of Plaistow, N. H., was born in Haverhill, Mass., 1766, and died in Plaistow, 19 March, 1846. At the age of fifteen, 14 March, 1781, he enlisted with the consent of his parents for three years as fifer in Capt. Nehemiah Emerson's company, 10th regiment, Mass. Thomas Page enlisted at the same time as a drummer, and it is said that their youth and skillful execution drew the attention of General Washington, to whom Capt. Emerson remarked, "they are pretty boys"; a compliment of which they were ever after proud. They were with the same captain till the close of the war. Nathaniel was a member of the Legislature in 1808.

The following is from the records of the Bureau of Pensions at Washington, D. C.

Nathaniel Clark. Date of Enlistment or Appointment, March, 1781. Length of service, 3 yrs. Rank, private and corporal. Officers under whom service was rendered, Captain Emerson, Colonel Tupper. State, Mass. Battles engaged in, wounded in battle near King's Bridge, N. Y. July, 1781. Residence of soldier at enlistment, probably Haverhill, Massachusetts. Date of application for pension November 30, 1819. Residence at date of application Plaistow, Rockingham Co. N. H. Age at date of application 53 years.

The above was furnished by D. I. Murphy, First Deputy Commissioner.

The record of the service of Nathaniel as given in the official Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution is as follows:

"Private, Capt. Jonathan Ayer's co., Col. Nathaniel Wade's (Essex Co.) regt.; enlisted July 15, 1780; dis-

Nathaniel Clark Place, Plaistow, N. H.

charged Oct. 10, 1780; service, 3 mos. 7 days; company raised to reinforce Continental Army for 3 months; *also*, receipt dated April 10, 1781, for bounty paid said Clark by the town of Haverhill to serve in the Continental Army for the term of 3 years, agreeable to resolve of Dec. 2, 1780; *also*, Private, Col. Benjamin Tupper's (10th) regt.; enlisted March 18, 1781; service 9 mos. 14 days; *also*, same regt.; service from Jan. 1, 1782, 12 months."

In 1798 Abijah Eaton of Atkinson, N. H., sold to Nathaniel Clark of Plaistow, clothier, and James Haseltine, Jr., two hundred acres of land in Atkinson and Haverhill. (Lib. CLXIII, fol. 186.)

On 17 March, 1815, James Haseltine of Haverhill, bricklayer, sold to Nathaniel Clark and Nathaniel Clark, Jr., both of Plaistow, for $1,045.60 thirty-one acres and one hundred and fourteen rods of land partly in Haverhill and partly in Atkinson joining "land I this day sold to Greenleaf Clark," and land of Nathaniel Clark. Also bounded on "the road which leads from Haverhill to Atkinson Meeting house." (Lib. CCVII, fol. 41.)

On 10 April, 1815, the grantees in the above deed sold to Isaac and Jonathan K. Webster, both of Haverhill, one-third of an acre of this land.

On 17 March, 1815, James Haseltine sold to Greenleaf Clark, Esq., of Atkinson, sixteen acres and one hundred and four rods of land. (Lib. CCVII, fol. 41.)

The farm of Nathaniel,[5] and of his son Nathaniel[6] and grandson Nathaniel Haven,[7] is in Plaistow, a short distance southeast of Atkinson depot, and extends to the railroad. The house was built in 1802, and is large. The picture opposite shows the old grist-mill,

still used, at the extreme right. The ancient cloth mill, which Nathaniel[5] operated, no longer exists. There is a pretty stream with a fall of about eight feet.

In the graveyard of the North Parish of Haverhill, but on the New Hampshire side, is a large, well-kept lot, with a conspicuous and handsome monument, bearing on its south face the names of Nathaniel,[5] his wife, Abigail Woodman, and their daughters, Anna and Elizabeth, with the years of their births and deaths. On the west face of the monument are the names, and years, of Col. Nathaniel[6] and his wife Betsey Brickett. At the base is the surname: CLARK On the north face are the names of Nathaniel H.[7] and his daughter, Fannie Kimball[8] Clark. A suitable stone marks each grave.

North of this lot is that of David[6] Clark, where he rests together with his wife, Eliza P., their son, David Oliphant,[7] and their son-in-law, Samuel P. Foote. These graves are marked by large white stones.

This graveyard was laid out in 1734.

The will of Nathaniel Clark of Plaistow was proved 7 April, 1846.

He married in Salem, N. H., 10 May, 1787, Abigail Woodman, sister of his brother David's wife, born in Salem, N. H., 27 June, 1765, died 3 April, 1844.

Nathaniel[5] Clark had, born in Plaistow,

i. Susan[6] b. ——, d. 25 Jan. 1869, in Hallowell, Me., m. 13 Jan. 1822, Nathan Moody, A. M., of Hallowell, Me., b. in Byfield Parish, Newbury, Mass., 11 Sept. 1768, graduated at Dartmouth College in 1795, was a merchant in Hallowell, and d. there 2 Apr. 1846, son of Paul and Mary (Jewett) Moody. Child: *Mary Elizabeth*[7] *Moody.*

11. ii. Nathaniel[6] b. 19 Apr. 1789, d. 18 Dec. 1869.
iii. Anna[6] b. 4 May, 1791, d. 9 July, 1871.
12. iv. David[6] b. 4 June, 1793, d. 4 Feb. 1873.
v. Abigail[6] b. 5 Apr. 1795, d. 27 Aug. 1879, m. 19 Oct. 1817, David Clark (see 10), her cousin. She m. secondly, 20 Mar. 1867, Major Isaac Smith of Hampstead, N. H., who had been twice married before.
13. vi. John Woodman[6] b. 30 Jan. 1797, d. 19 Dec. 1849.
vii. Mary[6] b. 21 Jan. 1800, d. 6 June, 1833, m. 18 July, 1822, Major Isaac Smith of Hampstead, N. H., b. in Plaistow, 31 May, 1793, d. in Hampstead, 11 June, 1869, son of Joseph and Mary (Sawyer) Smith. He was town clerk 1825–32, selectman 1844, '46 and '47, member of the school committee 1842–44, '49–51. They had, born in Hampstead, 1. *Mary Clarke*[7] *Smith* b. 16 Sept. 1823, d. in Newmarket, N. H., 19 Aug. 1875, m. 6 Sept. 1853, James Brickett of Claremont, N. H., but had no children. She graduated at the Adams Female Academy in Derry. 2. *Isaac William*[7] *Smith* b. 18 May, 1825, d. 28 Nov. 1898. He prepared for college at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., under the tuition of the distinguished Samuel Harvey Taylor, LL.D., entered Dartmouth College in 1842, graduated in 1846, and received the degree of A. M. He was engaged in teaching in his native town during portions of 1846, '47, and in March, 1847, began the study of law in the office of William Smith, Esq., of Lowell, Mass. In April, 1848, he entered the office of Honorable Daniel Clark, in Manchester, N. H., and was admitted to the bar 9 July, 1850. He at once opened an office in Manchester, where he resided for many years. In 1851, '52 he was

in partnership with Honorable Herman Foster of Manchester, and from 1857–62, with Honorable Daniel Clark. For one year he was clerk of the common council, and in 1851, '52 he was a member and president of the same board. He was appointed April, 1854, city solicitor, and reappointed in 1855. In July, 1855, he was appointed justice of the Police Court of Manchester, but resigned in 1857, and in 1859, '60, was representative to the legislature, and in 1862, '63, senator from the Third district. In 1869 he was mayor of Manchester. From February, 1863–70, he was United States assessor for the Second district of N. H. under the Internal Revenue Law. He continued in successful practice until February, 1874, when he was appointed Associate Justice of the Supreme Court of N. H. The Court was reorganized in August of that year, when he was reappointed, and remained upon the bench until August, 1876, when the courts were again reorganized, and he resumed practice in Manchester. He was reappointed Associate Justice of the Supreme Court for the third time in July, 1877, and remained upon the bench until retired by the age limitation. In 1885 he was elected a trustee of Dartmouth College, and in 1889 received the degree of LL.D. from that college. At the time of his death Judge Smith was the President of the Southern New Hampshire Bar Association. At the centennial celebration in Hampstead, 4 July, 1849, he delivered an address. The Memorial History of Hampstead contains a portrait of him between pp. 88 and 89, and a sketch pp. 317–20. He m. 16 Aug. 1854, Amanda White, dau. of Hon.

Hiram and Mary (White) Brown of Manchester, and had i. Mary Amanda[8] Smith b. 5 June, 1855. ii. William Isaac[8] Smith b. 22 Feb. 1857 (Dartmouth College, 1880), resides in Bustleton, Pa. iii. Arthur Whitney[8] Smith b. 9 Mar. 1860, d. 5 Mar. 1886. iv. Julia Brown[8] Smith b. 17 Jan. 1862, at one time a teacher in Rawlins, Wyo. v. Edward Clark[8] Smith b. 24 Oct. 1864. vi. Daniel Clark[8] Smith b. 5 Apr. 1866. vii. Jennie Patterson[8] Smith b. 29 Sept. 1868. viii. Grace Lee[8] Smith b. 10 Sept. 1870. Within the past sixteen years all, or most, of Judge Smith's children have married, and some of them live in remote States. 3. *Nathaniel Clarke*[7] *Smith* b. 4 Dec. 1827. He was town clerk of Hampstead 1849–52, representative to the legislature 1857–59, m. 31 Mar. 1852, Elizabeth Ann d. 11 Apr. 1858, dau. of John and Abigail (Wadleigh) Heath of Hampstead, and had i. Mary Abbie[8] Smith b. 3 Apr. 1858, d. 6 Apr. 1858. He m. secondly, 28 Feb. 1861, Annie Gilman, dau. of Isaac and Mary (Wadleigh) Glines of Northfield, N. H., and had i. Lizzie Heath[8] Smith b. 27 Jan. 1862. ii. Annie Glines[8] Smith b. 9 Oct. 1864. iii. Mary Brickett[8] Smith b. 21 May, 1868. Major Smith m. secondly, 23 Oct. 1834, Sarah b. 9 Dec. 1795, d. 2 May, 1866, dau. of Moses and Mary Clement of Salisbury, N. H., and had two sons. He m. thirdly, Abigail Clarke. (See p. 123.) In the Memorial History of Hampstead, 1899, between pp. 80 and 81 is a portrait of Major Smith and a picture of his home, and pp. 320, 321 contain a sketch of him. At the centennial celebration at Hampstead, 4 July, 1849, he was the chairman of the com-

mittee of arrangements. The late Judge Smith was interested in this genealogy, and furnished much material for it. The second edition contains his portrait.

viii. Lydia Woodman[6] b. 29 Sept. 1804, d. 7 Jan. 1892, m. 29 Apr. 1828, William Noyes of Atkinson, N. H., b. 12 Apr. 1797, d. 19 Sept. 1889, son of Henry and Tamar (Little) Noyes, and had 1. *William Clarke*[7] *Noyes* b. 1 Oct. 1829, d. 27 Jan. 1892, m. 25 Dec. 1856, Mary B. Williams of Haverhill, and had five children. 2. *Isaac Smith*[7] *Noyes* b. 25 Mar. 1831, m. 27 Sept. 1855, Caroline A. McCloy of Salem, Mass., and had four children. After her marriage Lydia Woodman[6] (Clark) Noyes lived on the paternal farm in a house on the opposite side of the road from her father's. (Letter of Miss H. E. Noyes, 4 December, 1900.) Members of this family are buried in the graveyard of the North Parish of Haverhill.

ix. Elizabeth[6] b. 6 Nov. 1809, d. before 1846.

4

Moses[5] (*Nathaniel*[4]) of Haverhill, Mass., was born there 6 May, 1770, and died there 28 September, 1840. He married November, 1804, Mary, born 16 February, 1779, died 16 August, 1817, daughter of Timothy and Mary (Head) Kimball of Bradford, Mass. Moses married secondly, in Haverhill, 13 December, 1820, Hannah Emerson. He lived on the homestead of his father, and all his children were born in Haverhill.

The fac-simile is from his signature to his bond as administrator of his father's estate.

Moses died intestate, and his son Leonard was appointed administrator 20 October, 1840.

The inventory taken by Ephraim Corliss, Joseph Coffin and Joseph Ayer, 5 November, 1840, included the home farm of forty-seven acres and some salt meadow, valued at $2500.

The personal property amounted to $1452.77, and one horse, three cows and one steer were among the items.

His children were

14. i. Nathaniel[6] b. 25 Nov. 1805, d. 1 Dec. 1874.

ii. Mary[6] b. 24 Jan. 1808, d. 4 July, 1879, m. Sept. 1826, Lemuel Leonard b. 5 Jan. 1789, d. 7 Dec. 1848, and had 1. *Harriet Clark*[7] *Leonard* b. 17 June, 1828, d. 16 Nov. 1874, m. 6 Feb. 1859, Horace Bond and had no children. 2. *Ellen Harding*[7] *Leonard* b. 19 Sept. 1831, m. in Haverhill, 16 Oct. 1865, William Ford of Groveland, Mass., and had no children. 3. *George Clagute*[7] *Leonard* b. 19 Apr. 1836, d. in the District of Columbia 22 Sept. 1864. He served in the 22nd regiment, Mass. Vols., and twice enlisted; the first time he was discharged, as he had lung fever. His death was caused by an internal injury, received in the government service, while lifting bags of grain, and he survived the accident but a few hours. He first enlisted 7 September, 1861.

15. iii. Leonard[6] b. 6 Feb. 1810, d. 28 Nov., 1889.

iv. Mehitable K.[6] b. 8 Mar. 1812, d. 17 Aug. 1851, in Haverhill.

v. Harriet[6] b. 9 Aug. 1814, m. 7 May, 1832, James Flanders d. 26 Dec. 1855, and had 1. *Charles Leonard*[7] *Flanders* b. 17 Mar. 1833, d. 17 July, 1864. He served in the 1st regiment, Mass.

Vols. (Heavy Artillery), and was taken prisoner. 2. *Almira Ellen*[7] *Flanders* b. 8 Aug. 1834, d. 17 Aug. 1835. 3. *James Henry*[7] *Flanders* b. 1 May, 1836, d. 20 Oct. 1837. 4. *Harriet Isabel*[7] *Flanders* b. 19 July, 1838, m. 28 Feb. 1856, John S. Foster, and had six children; three are living. 5. *Moses Clark*[7] *Flanders* b. 20 Aug. 1840, m. 24 Jan. 1872, Adelaide Ayer Noyes, and lives in Merrimac; no children. Mr. Flanders is a painter of monograms, coats-of-arms, carriage decorations, etc. 6. *Mary Ella*[7] *Flanders* b. 28 July, 1845, m. 23 Nov. 1870, True Hoyt and has a daughter. Mrs. Harriet[6] (Clark) Flanders is living, aged 87. (September, 1901.) Rev. Thomas G. Farnsworth of Haverhill officiated at the marriage of James Flanders and Harriet Clark.

vi. Sarah[6] b. 26 Apr. 1817, d. 13 Nov. 1898, m. 15 Oct. 1844, William Emerson b. 1819, d. 12 Sept. 1866, son of Moses Emerson of Haverhill, Mass., and had 1. *Albert Henry*[7] *Emerson* b. 23 Nov. 1845, d. 2 June, 1868. 2. *Mary*[7] *Emerson* b. 25 Oct. 1847, d. 22 Oct. 1877.

5

Theodore[5] (*Nathaniel*[4]) of Pittsfield, N. H., was born in Haverhill, Mass., 27 April, 1772, and died in Pittsfield, 7 December, 1829. He bought land in Pittsfield, settled there, and built one of the first mills in the Suncook valley, and was a cloth-dresser and farmer. Whether he held public office in Pittsfield, such as selectman, is unknown to the writer. The house which he built, and which was his home, and where he died, was a two-story house, and the second south of the

town hall, on the same side of the road. In 1870 Capt. Knowlton occupied the house, and in 1901 Dr. F. H. Sargent; but the house has apparently undergone changes, and a picture, from the photograph lately taken, would be of but little interest. Theodore Clark's widow lived in a house which Jeremiah Clough later inhabited for many years.

Theodore was a man of strong principle, integrity and business ability, and owned a large portion of the village, including where the railroad station now is, and valuable timber lands. While working at the mill-dam he cut his knee severely with an axe, and after suffering for eight months, and enduring two amputations, he died, leaving his projects incomplete, and his affairs to be settled by others. With skillful surgery it is thought he might have recovered. He was buried in the old graveyard, on the rising ground back of the town hall in Pittsfield.

There are three head-stones and four foot-stones, which mark his grave and that of his wife and two daughters, both of whom died of consumption. The graves are under two trees not far from the wall, or from the iron fence. The inscriptions read:

(Willow and urn.)

In | *memory of* | Mr. | THEODORE CLARK, | who died Dec. 7, | 1829, | aged 57.

(Willow and urn.)

SALLY | *daur. of* | *Theodore and* | *Sally Clark* | died Oct. 9, | 1834, | *Æ* 21 *years.*

(Willow and urn.)

JULIA | *daur. of* | *Theodore and* | *Sally Clark* | died Oct. 11, | 1834, | *Æ* 16 *years.*

These last two inscriptions are almost illegible.

The fac-simile is from his signature to an ordinary receipt, which may have been carelessly written.

He married 19 May, 1800, Sarah, born 5 September, 1783, died 27 May, 1856, daughter of John and Sarah (French) Eaton* of Pittsfield, N. H. The children, all born in Pittsfield, were

i. Polly[6] b. ——, d. 29 Oct. 1805, aged 5 years.

16. ii. John[6] b. 4 Oct. 1802, d. 6 Jan. 1885.

iii. Nancy[6] b. 15 Aug. 1805, d. 14 Aug. 1807.

iv. Nancy[6] b. 20 Aug. 1807, d. 20 Sept. 1864, m. 29 Mar. 1835, Orren E. Drake b. 24 June, 1806, d. 8 Dec., 1881, son of Eliphalet and Judith (Staniels) Drake of Chichester, N. H., and had 1. *John Francis[7] Drake* b. 13 Feb. 1836, d. 24 July, 1854. 2. *Sarah E.[7] Drake* b. 11 July, 1843, m. 12 Mar. 1864, William Bennett. 3. *George W.[7] Drake* d. 28 June, 1851.

17. v. Greenleaf[6] b. 14 Oct. 1809, d. 10 Aug. 1875.

vi. Mary[6] b. 23 Sept. 1811, d. 29 Sept. 1862, m. 28 Nov. 1837, John Prescott of Pittsfield, b. 29 Feb. 1796, d. 4 Jan. 1862, son of Samuel and Molly (Drake) Prescott, and had 1. *Julia Clarke[7] Prescott* b. 20 Sept. 1838, d. 9 Mar. 1897, m. 28 Dec. 1861, David T. Brown of Chichester, N. H., who d. 15 Feb. 1892. 2. *John Henry[7] Prescott* b. in Pittsfield, N. H., 14 Oct. 1840; enlisted 18 August, 1862, in company F, 12th

* John Eaton was son of Elisha and Elizabeth (Blake) Eaton, and fifth in descent from John Eaton of Salisbury and Haverhill, Mass. This family of Eatons lived for several generations in Salisbury, Mass., and Mrs. Clark's father was born there. He was descended from the Blakes, Worthens and Rowlandsons of Hampton, N. H., and vicinity.

regiment, N. H. Vols., and acted as commissary sergeant of the regiment until he received his first commission in December, 1863; was aide-de-camp on the staffs of Generals Wistar, Stedman, Smith, Weitzel, Potter and Donahoe, and was in many of the great battles. He was brigade officer of the day when Richmond was evacuated, and probably the first Union soldier who voluntarily entered within the walls of Libby Prison; and brought away a large key as a relic. On 2 September, 1864, he was made a captain, and discharged 21 June, 1865. Soon after he went to Kansas, completed his legal studies, settled in Salina in 1866, and was county solicitor 1867, '68, and for the four years following was a member of the State Senate. At the organization of the 14th judicial district he was appointed by Governor Harvey judge thereof, which office he held from 1872–85 by repeated elections. His death, 4 July, 1891, was a great loss to Salina, as he was a prominent and valued citizen. He m. 6 Jan. 1869, Mary Emily Lee of Manhattan, Kas., and had six children, all b. in Salina, viz.: i. Henry Lee[8] Prescott b. 13 Apr. 1870, graduated at Harvard University in 1894. ii. Frederick Clarke[8] Prescott b. 29 Sept. 1871, graduated at Harvard University in 1894, and in 1899 was instructor in English at Cornell University. iii. Carl Frank[8] Prescott b. 30 Jan. 1874, graduated at Harvard University in 1897, and is (1899) in the employ of the Chicago, Burlington & Quincy Railroad Company at St. Louis. iv. Maude[8] Prescott b. 14 Nov. 1876. v. Edward Scott[8] Prescott b. 17 Jan. 1879, d. 12 July, 1879. vi. Margaret[8] Prescott b. 3 Feb. 1888. Sev-

eral of the Salina newspapers contained notices of Judge Prescott, and there were sketches of him in at least two different issues of *The Analecta*, published in Pittsfield, N. H. 3. *George Clinton*[7] *Prescott* b. 25 Apr. 1844. He moved to Kansas in February, 1866, and settled in Gypsum City. About 1874 he sold his farm and returned to Pittsfield, and later located in Ayer, Mass., but now (1901) lives in Roslindale (Boston). He m. in Pittsfield, N. H., 8 July, 1871, Laura Cordelia Drake, and went immediately to Kansas. She d. in Ayer, Mass., 8 Mar. 1891. They had three children, viz.: i. Edwin Clinton[8] Prescott b. in Gypsum City, Kas., 23 Aug., 1872. ii. Lizzie[8] Prescott b. in Gypsum City, 18 Sept. 1873, d. soon. iii. Ward Drake[8] Prescott b. in Pittsfield, N. H., 27 July, 1876. 4. *Greenleaf Clarke*[7] *Prescott* b. 8 Jan. 1849, d. in Council Bluffs, Io., 17 July, 1888. He went to Salina, Kas., in March, 1869. In 1881 he removed to Council Bluffs, and was general agent, for Kansas and Nebraska, of the Plano Harvester Works, of Plano, Ill., until his death. He m. Mar. 1874, Mrs. Fannie Chalor and had four children, of whom two, Marie Genevieve[8] Prescott and Herbert Clarke[8] Prescott, are living and reside with their mother in Council Bluffs. 5. *Mary Lyon*[7] *Prescott* b. 6 Nov. 1853. Mrs. Mary[6] (Clark) Prescott was a successful teacher prior to her marriage. On the top of the hill, back of the town hall, in the old graveyard in Pittsfield, is a stone inscribed

JOHN PRESCOTT, | born | Feb. 29, 1796, | died | Jan. 4, 1862. | MARY C. | his wife | born Sept. 23, 1811, | died Sept. 29, 1862.

Greenleaf Clarke Place, Atkinson, N. H.

vii. Sally[6] b. 13 Apr. 1813, d. 9 Oct. 1834.
viii. Julia[6] b. 1 Nov. 1818, d. 11 Oct. 1834.
18. ix. Nathaniel[6] b. 7 June, 1823, d. 26 Nov. 1851.

6

Greenleaf[5] (*Nathaniel*[4]) of Atkinson, N. H., was born in Haverhill, Mass., 5 May, 1779, and died in Atkinson, 12 January, 1821. He was a master mason and farmer, held the office of selectman, and was a justice of the peace. On 6 September, 1809, Samuel Eaton of Haverhill, yeoman, sold to Greenleaf Clark of Haverhill, bricklayer, twenty-one acres and forty rods of land in Haverhill, joining land of said Clark. William Cogswell was a witness.

(Lib. CCVII, fol. 42.)

Greenleaf Clarke had a large and fertile farm, with a substantial wooden house, of which there is a picture on the opposite page, and here his son, the Honorable Greenleaf Clarke, passed his life. The farm is a short distance north-west of Atkinson depot, and next to the David Clark place, which is also a fine farm, with a large brick house. The latter farm is nearer the railroad, and is opposite the "Noyes place," with its brick house, which is the home of the widow of William[7] Clarke Noyes, a nephew of David Clark. Julia (Cogswell) Clarke was born on the Cogswell farm, which is on the same road as the Clarke farms, and north-west of them.

On 15 February, 1821, Julia, widow of Greenleaf, was appointed administratrix of his estate, and on 10 August, 1831, William Cogswell was made guardian of all of the children, naming them, of Greenleaf Clarke, late of Atkinson.

Greenleaf married 1 March, 1810, Julia, born 20 February, 1789, died 9 January, 1860, daughter of Dr. William and Judith (Badger) Cogswell of Atkinson. "Doctor William Cogswell of Atkinson and Judith Badger of Gilmantown were married July 22^{d}: 1786." (Gilmanton Ch. Rec.)

Mrs. Clarke was an intellectual woman, and before her marriage had been preceptress of Atkinson Academy. She married secondly, 12 December, 1822, Amasa Coburn and had four children, all of whom died young except Mary, who married Reuben D. Mooers of Manchester, N. H., and had one son, who died young.

The Cogswells, with whom this branch of Clarkes are connected by more than one marriage, are descended from John Cogswell, who was in Ipswich, Mass., in 1635, and whose English home is known. For an extended account of this family in England and America see the elaborate Cogswell Genealogy, by Rev. Ephraim Orcutt Jameson, A. B. John Cogswell was the ancestor of a distinguished race. Mrs. Greenleaf Clarke's father, Dr. William Cogswell, was a surgeon in the Revolution, chief medical officer of the United States Army, 20 June, 1784–12 August 1785, founder of Atkinson Academy, and for a long time president of its trustees. Her brothers were Rev. William Cogswell (Dartmouth 1811), who received the degree of A. M. from his Alma Mater, from Harvard and Brown 1816, and that of D. D. from Williams in 1833; he was a member of the Massachusetts Historical Society, and a professor at Dartmouth; Joseph Badger Cogswell, trustee of Atkinson Academy, etc.; Rev. Nathaniel Cogswell, A. M. (Dartmouth 1819),

overseer of Harvard College five years; Thomas Cogswell, judge of the Court of Common Pleas, 1841–55, and holder of many important official positions; Francis Cogswell, A. M. (Dartmouth 1822), overseer of Harvard College, and president of the Boston & Maine Railroad Company, etc.; George Cogswell, A. M., M. D. (Dartmouth), presidential elector for Massachusetts, 1852 and 1868, member of Governor Banks's Council in 1858, '59.

Mrs. Clarke's sister, Hannah Pearson Cogswell, married William Badger, who was Governor of New Hampshire 1834, '35, presidential elector in 1824, '36 and '44, and filled other important offices. He was a first cousin of Mrs. Clarke, and son of Honorable Joseph Badger, a soldier of the Revolution, and later brigadier general of militia, and grandson of Brig.-Gen. Joseph Badger of Gilmanton, N. H.; member of the Provincial Congress, colonel of the 10th regiment, member of the convention which adopted the Constitution, brigadier general 1780, judge of probate 1784–97, member of the Governor's Council 1784, '90, '91.

The wife of Dr. William Cogswell was Judith, daughter of Brig.-Gen. Joseph and Hannah (Pearson) Badger, and his (Dr. William Cogswell's) mother was Judith, sister of Brig.-Gen. Joseph Badger, and daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Peaslee) Badger. The latter was daughter of Col. Nathaniel Peaslee. Dr. William Cogswell was the son of Nathaniel Cogswell of Haverhill, Mass., and Atkinson, N. H., who married 31 January, 1739/40, Judith, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Peaslee) Badger, just mentioned.

Giles and Elizabeth (Greenleaf) Badger of Newbury, 1643, were the ancestors of these Badgers, and

consequently of the Clarkes, who are so closely connected by marriage with their descendants. This branch of the Clarkes have even more Greenleaf blood than others of the race, who can trace to Capt. Edmund Greenleaf through two or three lines.

The children of Greenleaf,[5] born in Atkinson, were

19. i. William Cogswell[6] b. 10 Dec. 1810, d. 25 Apr. 1872.

ii. Sarah[6] b. 4 May, 1812, d. 5 Mar. 1893, in Methuen, m. 29 Sept. 1835, Col. Samuel Carleton of Haverhill, Mass., b. there 24 Apr. 1803, d. 16 Mar. 1881, and had 1. *William Badger*[7] *Carleton* b. 20 Apr. 1837, m. in Haverhill 3 Feb. 1870, Sarah Elizabeth Bryant and had i. Fannie Cogswell[8] Carleton b. 11 June, 1871. ii. Julia Clarke[8] Carleton b. 5 Nov. 1874. iii. William Bryant[8] Carleton b. 3 Nov. 1876. iv. Annie Wainwright[8] Carleton b. 18 Dec. 1878. They live in Danvers. 2. *Julia Merrill*[7] *Carleton* b. 7 May, 1841, d. 26 Sept. 1842. 3. *Charles Greenleaf*[7] *Carleton* (M. D. Harvard University 1867), b. 1 Nov. 1843, m. 14 June, 1871, Frances Ellen Putnam. She died ——, and he m. secondly, in Hyde Park, Mass., 17 June, 1891, Alice Butler Stevens. Children: i. Ethel Winsor[8] Carleton b. 9 July, 1876, m. 2 Oct. 1900, John Coldovey Gabel of Germantown, Pa. ii. Philip Greenleaf[8] Carleton b. 7 Feb. 1878. iii. Mary Tyler[8] Carleton b. 26 May, 1881. iv. Francis Cogswell[8] Carleton b. 9 Jan. 1894. Dr. Carleton resides in Lawrence. 4. *Sarah Clarke*[7] *Carleton* b. 21 Mar. 1848, m. 25 Mar. 1885, William Othniel Norris (her third cousin once removed), a builder, and lives in Methuen. Children: i. Carleton[8] Norris b. 4 Jan. 1886. ii. Ruth[8] Norris b. 30

Apr. 1887. iii. Rolf Clarke[8] Norris b. 20 Dec. 1888. 5. *Francis Clarke*[7] *Carleton* b. 28 Mar. 1851, d. 8 June, 1852. The Carleton lot is east of the Nathaniel Clark lot in the burying-ground of the North Parish of Haverhill. Here are buried Col. Carleton, his wife, Sarah (Clarke), and his children, Julia Merrill[7] and Francis[7]. The small stones at the graves of the latter are inscribed:

JULIA MERRILL, | *Only daughter of* | SAMUEL & SARAH | C. CARLETON, | Died Sep. 26, 1842, | Æt. 16 *months.*

FRANCIS CLARKE, | SON OF | Samuel & Sarah C. | CARLETON, | Died June 9, 1852; | Aged 14 mos.

Col. Samuel Carleton was a prominent citizen and selectman of Haverhill, and a deacon of "The Congregational Church of Plaistow and North Haverhill" for nearly fifty years. His parents were Aaron and Sarah (Merrill) Carleton; the former d. 3 Feb. 1842, aged 72, and the latter 7 Sept. 1842, aged 69 (gravestones).

20. iii. Francis[6] b. 28 Mar. 1814, d. 10 July, 1852.
21. iv. Greenleaf[6] b. 7 May, 1816, d. 18 Aug. 1888.
22. v. Moses[6] b. 18 Jan. 1818, d. 27 Mar. 1864.
23. vi. John Badger[6] b. 30 Jan. 1820, d. 29 Oct. 1891.

In the northwesterly portion of the Atkinson graveyard, not far from the farms previously mentioned, are two large marble stones bearing the following inscriptions:

GREENLEAF CLARKE ESQ. | *Born* | HAVERHILL MS. | *May 24,* 1779,* | Died | Jan. 12, 1821.

* The date of the birth of Greenleaf Clarke was given as 5 May, 1779, by his son, Col. Greenleaf Clarke, and has so appeared, unchallenged, in two editions of this genealogy.

JULIA COGSWELL | Born February 20, 1789. | Married to | GREENLEAF CLARKE, Esq. | March 1, 1810. | Married to | Mr. AMASA COBURN, December 12, 1822. | Died January 9, 1860.

Next to Mrs. Clarke-Coburn's gravestone are three small slate stones marking the graves of three of her children by her second husband, viz.: Julia Clark Coburn, who died 14 June, 1831, aged 7 years, 6 months and 10 days; Amasa Coburn, who died 2 April, 1832, aged 15 months and 6 days; Hannah Badger Coburn, who died 12 September, 1832, aged 6 years and 9 months.

Mrs. Julia (Cogswell) Clarke-Coburn's name is also on a Cogswell monument near by.

In a new lot, north from his father's, is a handsome granite monument inscribed with the names and years of birth and death of Greenleaf[6] Clarke and his wife, Sarah Jane Noyes.

SIXTH GENERATION.

7

John[6] (*David*[5]) of Chester, N. H., was born in Salem, N. H., 25 (24 Town record) May, 1784, died 15 May, 1863. He was a dealer in lumber; came to Chester in 1806, and bought the Deacon Adam Wilson place, and later other large tracts of land. He owned a saw and grist mill, and in 1833 started the first clapboard and shingle mill in town, and did a large business as a farmer and lumber merchant. At his decease he had twelve hundred acres of land, several mills, dwelling houses and a store. He was a representative to the Legislature in 1859. When he was the Republican candidate for the Legislature, his

son, George Pickering,[7] was on the Democratic ticket for the same place. The first balloting resulted in a tie, but John won on the second ballot, by the vote of his son, it is said.

Mr. Clark was a cornet in a troop of cavalry, and his holsters and flint-lock pistols are preserved.* Formerly a troop of horse and a company of artillery were attached to each militia regiment in New Hampshire; Chester's militia was included in the 17th regiment; the office of cornet corresponded to that of ensign in the infantry. Mr. Clark kept a tavern. He and his wife are buried in Auburn. For portraits of John[6] Clark† and of his wife see the History of Chester, N. H., by Chase.

John married in Chester, 12 November, 1812, Elizabeth, born 5 July, 1787, died 14 March, 1868, daughter of Deacon David and Mary (Dinsmore) Currier. David Currier was born in Leslie, Scotland, in 1756, came to America in 1774, and was a soldier in the Revolution, and was in the battles of Bunker Hill and Bennington.

Rev. Nathan Bradstreet, A. M., officiated at the marriage of John Clark and Elizabeth Currier.

Their children, born in Chester, were

24. i. George Pickering[7] b. 25 Aug. 1813, d. 1 May, 1890.
ii. John Currier[7] b. 10 July, 1815, d. 28 Apr. 1816.

---

* James Francis[8] Savage has the holsters and one pistol, and he also has a horse-pistol that belonged to Nathaniel.[6] Mr. Savage has quite a collection of such articles.

† Although his descendants spell their surname Clarke, and write the name that way when referring to earlier generations, it appears that Clark was the form used in the Chester records, and in the family Bible.

iii. Mary Anne[7] b. 12 Mar. 1817, d. 12 Jan. 1892, in Lowell, Mass., m. 14 Dec. 1843, Isaac Aylsworth Savage b. in Edinburgh, Saratoga co., N. Y., 28 Dec. 1814, son of Hiel and Hannah (Corey) Savage, (the latter "b. in North Kingstown," R. I.), and grandson of Hiel Savage, a Mass. Revolutionary soldier. Isaac A. Savage graduated from Wesleyan University in 1841; the same year he joined the New England Conference, Methodist Episcopal Church; in 1841, '42 he was stationed in South Boston, 1843, '44 at Harvard Street, Cambridgeport, 1845, '46 in Saugus, 1847, '48 at Worthen Street, Lowell, in 1849, '50 at Pyncheon Street, Springfield, 1851 at Bromfield Street, Boston, 1852 in Holliston, where he d. 16 Feb. 1854. His ministry was brief, but characterized by a warm devotion to his work. A scholarly preacher, he was likewise a successful pastor. He was a member of the Phi Beta Kappa society. Mrs. Savage was "a woman of extraordinary good sense, discernment of character, practical judgment, business capacity and unflagging energy and fortitude under trials." "Her life was indeed devoted to her children." "A Christian, gentle and womanly, of rich graces of character." She was left a widow when her children were very young, and brought them up faithfully and well. The children of Isaac A. and Mary Anne[7] (Clarke) Savage were 1. *Edward Aylsworth*[8] *Savage* b. in Saugus, Mass., 16 May, 1846, d. in Derry, N. H., 26 Nov. 1872. Although young, he had won a high reputation as a teacher of music, and was instructor at the Pinkerton Academy and Adams Female Academy, and organist at the First Presbyterian Church in Derry. 2.

James Francis[8] *Savage* b. in Lowell, Mass., 24 Feb. 1849; graduated at Dartmouth College 1872, and was afterward principal of the high school in Zumbrota, Minn. He later came East, and was for a time connected with the Boston *Daily News*. In 1876, after studying in the School of Law of Boston University, he was admitted to the Suffolk bar and was associated with his brother, a short period in Detroit, Mich., and from May, 1878–1890, in Lowell, Mass., under the firm name of J. F. & C. W. Savage, with the exception of a period from October, 1883, when he practiced in Ware, Mass. He is a member of the Alpha Delta Phi fraternity. Mr. Savage is much interested in historical and genealogical researches, and has published some of the results of his investigations. He has been clerk of the Police Court in Lowell since 4 March, 1885. He m. 13 July, 1887, Mary Caroline Smith of Lowell, and has Miriam[9] Savage b. 10 Apr. 1888. 3. *Charles Wesley*[8] *Savage* b. in Holliston, Mass., 14 June, 1852; attended the high school in Cambridge, Mass., and entered Dartmouth College in 1870, but in 1871 he became a member of the sophomore class at Harvard University, from which he graduated in 1874. While there he was a member of the Everett Athenæum. In the fall of that year he became professor of Latin and mathematics in Johnson College, Quincy, Ill. In 1875, '76 he was principal of Francestown Academy, Francestown, N. H. While in Quincy he began the study of law in the office of Honorable Orville Hickman Browning, and later studied in Detroit, Mich. In June, 1877, he received the degree of LL. B.

from the School of Law of Boston University, and 2 October, was admitted to the Wayne County bar at Detroit, Mich., where he began practice in partnership with his brother. On 1 May, 1878, he removed to Lowell, Mass., and continued there in active practice. He was a member of the Alpha Delta Phi fraternity. When the board of registrars of voters was created in Lowell he was appointed a member, and was the chairman for several years. He was a trustee of St. Paul's Church, and clerk of the trustees for a long time. Mr. Savage was fond of genealogical and literary pursuits, and accomplished a great deal in spite of ill health. He died of consumption in Lowell, 28 Feb. 1890, after an illness of nearly sixteen years, and had made a long and brave struggle against disease. The writer met him from time to time, and marvelled at his courage. For portrait and sketch see "Harvard College, Class of 1874," published 1899.

iv. Catharine Patten[7] b. 7 Aug. 1819, d. 8 July, 1850, in Northfield, Mass., m. in West Chester, N. H., 29 Dec. 1842, Rev. William Cutter Tenney, who was a pupil at one time in Phillips Exeter Academy, and graduated from Harvard University in 1838. Children: 1. An infant son[8] *Tenney* b. 24 Dec. 1843, d. same day. 2. *Isabel Caroline*[8] *Tenney* b. in Cambridge, Mass., 6 Jan. 1845, d. in Kansas, 6 Apr. 1877; a graduate of the State Normal School at Framingham, Mass., instructor in physics and natural science at the Salem Normal School and the Framingham Normal School. 3. *Charles Allen*[8] *Tenney* b. in Upton, Mass., 27 June, 1848, d. 19 Sept. 1848. 4. *Ellis*[8] *Tenney* b. in

Northfield, Mass., 7 June, 1850, d. 31 Mar. 1851. Rev. W. C. Tenney is a retired Unitarian clergyman and lives in Kansas City, Mo. (1884).

25. v. John Currier[7] b. 3 Mar. 1822.

vi. Elizabeth Augusta[7] b. 11 Dec. 1824, d. 8 Nov. 1825.

vii. James Wason[7] b. 6 Mar. 1828, d. 27 Aug. 1833.

viii. Edward Ray[7] b. 12 May, 1830, d. 28 Feb. 1833.

8

Nathaniel[6] (*David*[5]) of Sandown, N. H., was born in Salem, N. H., 4 August, 1786, and died in Sandown, 13 May, 1874. He owned the home farm, and built a large saw mill and grist mill. He was a cavalry man in the militia, and his son has his cap, sword and horse-pistol. With the exception of David[5] Clark and his wife, and Mary, first wife of Nathaniel,[6] who are buried in the old graveyard, all of this family, so far as indicated by gravestones, are buried in the new cemetery in Sandown. He married 20* January, 1813, Mary, born 22 January, 1785, died 27 September, 1818, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Batchelder) French of Danville, N. H. He married secondly, 3 April, 1822, Mrs. Anna (Allen) Wheeler, born 12 August, 1799, died 22 October, 1868, daughter of David and Jemima (Kimball) Allen, and widow of Amos Wheeler. Mrs. Anna Wheeler-Clark had a daughter, Elizabeth Ann Wheeler, born 28 February, 1819, died 17 December, 1898, who married Benjamin Foster and had Hattie A., born 18 February, 1853.

* In the second edition the date of this marriage appears as 1 January, 1813, on the authority of Amos Sabin Clark, but James Francis Savage thinks that 20 January, 1813, is correct, as the latter date is from the family Bible. The town and family records frequently do not agree.

The children of Nathaniel,[6] all born in Sandown, were

26. i. Abner[7] b. 2 Jan. 1814, d. 29 May, 1890.
ii. Charles Woodman[7] b. 10 May, 1823, d. 29 Sept. 1844.
iii. Henrietta Augusta[7] b. 3 Oct. 1825, d. 30 June, 1861, m. ——, Major George Marston b. in Sandown, 7 Jan. 1825, son of Amos and Susannah (Flanders) Marston, and had 1. *Henrietta Elizabeth*[8] *Marston* b. in Sandown, 12 June, 1847, unmarried. 2. *Andrew Jackson*[8] *Marston* b. in Portsmouth, N. H., 1 Oct. 1850, d. in San Francisco, Cal., 12 Nov, 1894, and was buried in Hampstead, N. H. He m. about 1890, Marianne Ballagh of Ontario, Canada, who d. Dec. 1893, and had one child. 3. *Annie Susan*[8] *Marston* b. Apr. 1853, d. 13 Nov. 1870. George Marston held important positions under the Federal Government for twenty years, and resided in Washington.
iv. Mary[7] b. 20 Dec. 1832, d. 24 Jan. 1833.
27. v. Amos Sabin[7] b. 30 Oct. 1837.

Mrs. Clark's gravestone, in Sandown, is inscribed as follows, according to a copy of the epitaph furnished by James Francis Savage, Esq., April 29, 1899:

IN | memory of | MRS. MARY CLARK | *wife of* | *Mr. Nathaniel Clark* | who died Sept. 27. 1818 | Æt. 34.

Religion was her hope and aim,
Its excellence her life displayed;
And when the King of terrors came,
Her mind on Christ was sweetly stayed.

9

Daniel[6] (*David*[5]) was born in Sandown, N. H., 7 December, 1791, died 22 April, 1822, married 7 Octo-

ber (? November),* 1816, Anna, born 5 June, 1793, died 3 May, 1869, daughter of Col. John and Joanna (French) Eastman of Kingston, N. H. The Eastman Genealogy gives the date of Anna's birth as 21 July, 1793. The children of Daniel[6] were

i. John Eastman[7] b. 14 Oct. 1817, d. 27 Oct. 1820.
28. ii. Daniel[7] b. 29 Sept. 1819, d. 5 June, 1900.
iii. Mary Ann[7] b. 22 Dec. 1821, d. 11 Aug. 1823.

10

David[6] (*David*[5]) of Lowell, Mass., was born in Sandown, N. H., 4 February, 1794, died 24 November, 1834. He married 19 October, 1817, Abigail Clarke, born 5 April, 1795, died 27 August, 1879; she was his double cousin. She married secondly, Major Isaac Smith of Hampstead. (See p. 123.) David's children were

i. Elizabeth Abby[7] b. 14 May, 1819, in Pembroke, N. H., m. 12 Mar. 1837, George W. Worthen of Lowell, Mass., b. in Bradford, Vt., 9 Oct. 1815, d. in Lowell, 1 Dec. 1892, son of Thomas and Susanna (Adams) Worthen. Mr. Worthen had lived in Lowell since 1835, and from 1846–1880 was superintendent of the engineering department of the Lowell Manufacturing Company. He was a member of the city council in 1860. The children were 1. *Frances Abby*[8] *Worthen* b. 6 May, 1838, m. 12 Dec. 1861, Charles Henry Burbank and has Samuel[9] Burbank b. 6 Sept. 1866, who is a member of the Massachusetts Society of the Sons of the American Revolution in right of five

* Daniel[7] Clark wrote that his parents were married *7 November*, 1816. James Francis Savage states that the date is *1 October* in the family Bible at Sandown, and Amos Sabin Clark gave it as *7 October*.

ancestors, including Nathaniel[4] Clark, David[5] Clark and Nathaniel[5] Clark. 2. *Susan Adams*[8] *Worthen* b. 24 May, 1841, d. 28 May, 1841. 3. *Elizabeth Clarke*[8] *Worthen* b. 15 Aug. 1843, d. 16 Aug. 1843. 4. *Janet Wright*[8] *Worthen* b. 12 Oct. 1849, m. 13 Jan. 1886, Joseph Smith.

ii. John[7] b. 4 Apr. 1822, d. 4 Apr. 1822.

iii. Nathaniel[7] b. 10 May, 1823, d. 10 May, 1823.

iv. David[7] b. 10 May, 1823, d. 10 May, 1823.

v. Susan Moody[7] b. 20 June, 1824, d. 7 Sept. 1824.

vi. David[7] b. 29 Feb. 1828, d. 2 May, 1859, unmarried. He was educated in the public schools of Lowell and of Nashua, N. H.; learned the printer's trade of Honorable Albin Beard, editor of the Nashua *Telegraph*, and later he studied the management of steam machinery, and took charge of a large sugar plantation in Cuba for several years, where he contracted consumption. In the spring of 1859 he returned to Lowell and died. Judge Isaac William Smith wrote of him: "a young man of much promise and many noble qualities."

11

Nathaniel[6] (*Nathaniel*[5]) of Plaistow, N. H., was born there 19 April, 1789, and died there 18 December, 1869. He was selectman, representative to the Legislature in 1835 and 1836, and colonel of the 7th regiment, N. H. militia; a man of integrity, independence of thought, and much esteemed. One record gives Salem, N. H., as his birthplace. He or his father was a trustee of Atkinson Academy, 1821–36.

On 17 September, 1878, his wife wrote "My husband bore the name Nathaniel, a name carried down through many generations. I have lived to see four."

He married in Haverhill, 23 November, 1820, Betsey, born 23 September, 1798, died in Plaistow, 2 February, 1892, daughter of John and Abigail (Hazelton) Brickett.

The children of Nathaniel[6] were

29. i. Nathaniel Haven[7] b. 26 Feb. 1826, d. 27 Apr. 1899.

ii. Abigail[7] b. 19 Jan. 1832, d. 29 June, 1898, m. 9 Sept. 1851, Phineas Berkeley How of Haverhill, Mass., leather dealer, b. 28 July, 1820, d. 30 Jan. 1887, and had 1. *Berkeley*[8] *How* b. 10 July, 1852; he is a ranchman in Amarillo, Texas. 2. *Nathaniel Clark*[8] *How* b. 26 Nov. 1853, resides in Haverhill, and is a conductor on the Boston and Maine Railroad; m. 16 July, 1881, Emma Frances Wiggin. 3. *Helen Wheeler*[8] *How* b. in Haverhill, 16 Nov. 1855, m. 29 Jan. 1880, William J. Edwards and has three children. They live in Haverhill. 4. *Jared*[8] *How* (name changed from Jared S.) b. in Haverhill, 9 Dec. 1857; lawyer in St. Paul, Minn. 5. *Mary Clark*[8] *How* b. 17 Oct. 1860, m. 4 June, 1890, Walter Hunt Hersey, and lives in Providence, R. I. 6. *Harriet Frances*[8] *How* b. 4 June, 1863, d. 29 Mar. 1864. 7. *Margaret Jackson*[8] *How* b. 14 May, 1867, d. 20 Dec. 1867.

iii. Mary Smith[7] b. 29 Aug. 1833, d. 28 June, 1878, m. 31 Jan. 1866, Luther Dana Peaslee of Kingston, N. H., b. 12 Aug. 1810, son of Daniel and Elizabeth (Secomb) Peaslee. Luther D. Peaslee was educated at Atkinson and Haverhill academies; was a successful merchant, and dealt largely in lumber and real estate in Iowa, Wisconsin and New Hampshire. He was postmaster twenty years and representative to the Legislature in 1881 and 1882. Children: 1.

Grace Brickett[8] *Peaslee* b. 19 Nov. 1866, m. 1 June, 1893, William Henry Johnson and has Katharine[9] b. in Augusta, Me., 24 Feb. 1895. They live in Haverhill, Mass. 2. *Charlotte Frances*[8] *Peaslee* b. 18 Apr. 1868. 3. *Caroline Elizabeth*[8] *Peaslee* b. 5 Nov. 1869, m. 11 June, 1895, Frederic Edward Wood, and lives in Somerville, Mass. 4. *Mary Clark*[8] *Peaslee* b. 28 June, 1872, d. 11 June, 1878. Mr. L. D. Peaslee retired from business some years since, "but is still active and well and looks after his affairs." His daughters were married in Kingston.

30. iv. Greenleaf[7] b. 23 Aug. 1835.

v. Ellen Elizabeth[7] b. 6 Aug. 1837.

12

David[6] (*Nathaniel*[5]) of Atkinson, N. H., was born in Plaistow, N. H., 4 June, 1793, died 4 February, 1873. He was a selectman in 1859. He married 27 April, 1830, Eliza, born 2 November, 1804, died 8 December, 1859, daughter of Isaac and Lucy (Smith) Pollard of Plaistow. David[6] married secondly, in Andover, Mass., 21 April, 1861, Sarah A., born in Strafford, N. H., 12 October, 1814, widow of Jonathan C. Clough, and daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (Caverno) Hanson. David's children were

i. Aaron Woodman[7] b. 27 Feb. 1831.

31. ii. Jerome[7] b. 17 Jan. 1833.

iii. Nathaniel[7] b. 16 Feb. 1835.

iv. Eliza Pollard[7] b. 26 June, 1838, m. 25 Nov. 1857, Samuel Pettingill Foote of Haverhill, Mass., b. in Haverhill, 31 Jan. 1834, d. in Atkinson, 21 Mar. 1897, son of Nathaniel and Mehitable (Martin) Foote, both b. in Haverhill. Child: *David Clarke*[8] *Foote* b. 24 Nov. 1859. Samuel

P. Foote lived in Atkinson. In 1901 Mrs. Foote was living on the David[6] Clark homestead, near Atkinson depot, with her only child, David Clarke[8] Foote.

v. David Oliphant[7] b. 15 Apr. 1841, d. 11 June, 1894, was educated at the Atkinson and Pembroke academies; entered the service of the Boston and Providence Railroad Company, 10 August, 1863, and was a conductor fifteen years. About 1878 he engaged in the tack and nail business in Haverhill, and was of the firm of Clark & Dow, manufacturers of iron, brass, zinc, steel and copper shoe-nails and tacks, at the time of his decease. He was a sergeant in company K, 5th regiment, N. H. Vols., and was wounded at the battle of Antietam by a shell, and discharged from the service in March, 1863, because of his wounds. He enlisted August, 1861, and was made a sergeant in October. The regiment was part of the First Corps of the Army of the Potomac, and Mr. Clark was at the siege of Yorktown, and in the battles of Fair Oaks, Savage's Station, White Oak Swamp, Charles City Cross-roads and Malvern Hill. He was also in the battles of Second Bull Run, South Mountain and Antietam. In 1868 he became a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. "Haverhill, June 11, 1894, David O. Clark, one of Haverhill's most prominent and prosperous business men, dropped dead in front of his nail manufactory on River Street about 6 o'clock this afternoon. Deceased was a past eminent commander of Haverhill commandery K. T., and was the commandery's captain general." (Boston *Herald*, 12 June, 1894.) He was buried with Masonic

honors. Mr. Clark was born in Atkinson, and resided there (1882) while doing business in Haverhill. He married 29 Oct., 1874, Sarah M., b. in Andover, Mass., 1846, dau. of Eben and Mary Tyler, but had no children.

The David Clark farm, to which allusion was made on p. 133, consists of sixty acres, all in one field, said to be the largest field in the county, and the house was built about 1816.

13

John Woodman[6] (*Nathaniel*[5]) of Boston, was born in Plaistow, N. H., 30 January, 1797, died 19 December, 1849. He was a West India trader. He married (intention 7 January, 1819), Sarah, born 16 December, 1787, died 18 December, 1846, daughter of John and Patience (Rogers) Mann of Scituate, Mass., and had

i. Elizabeth[7] b. ——, d. ——, m. William Buswell of Haverhill, Mass., and had 1. *William*[8] *Buswell.* 2. *Nathaniel*[8] *Buswell.* 3. *Julia*[8] *Buswell.* 4. *Charlotte*[8] *Buswell*, but none of them were living in 1882.

ii. John Woodman[7] b. 1821, d. ——, of Boston, Mass., mason, m. in Haverhill, 9 June, 1844, Sarah M., b. 1824, dau. of Elisha and Harriet Hutchinson of Haverhill, Mass., and was killed in the Civil war, leaving no children. William "Buzzell" was appointed administrator of the estate of John Woodman[7] Clark 15 September, 1863.

iii. Sarah Ann[7] b. ——, m. William Buswell of Haverhill, but had no children.

iv. Abigail Woodman[7] b. in Danvers ——, m. in Haverhill, 29 Nov. 1843, James C. Stuart of

Haverhill, Mass., b. in Salem, N. H., who served in the Civil war, and d. prior to 1862. Children: 1. *George*[8] *Stuart.* 2. *Charles*[8] *Stuart.* 3. *John*[8] *Stuart.* 4. *James*[8] *Stuart.* 5. *Frank H.*[8] *Stuart,* b. 11 Nov. 1856, d. in Haverhill, 6 Jan. 1870. 6. *Richard A.*[8] *Stuart,* b. in Haverhill, 12 Feb. 1859. 7. *Emma*[8] *Stuart.*

Mrs. Buswell and Mrs. Stuart were both living in Haverhill in 1883. William Buswell married his deceased wife's sister.

14

Nathaniel[6] (*Moses*[5]) of Union, Me., was born in Haverhill, Mass., 25 November, 1805, and died in Union, 1 December, 1874. He married 16 May, 1832, Betsey Ann, born 25 June, 1808, died 8 August, 1870, daughter of Jacob and Abigail Sibley of Union. Nathaniel[6] married secondly, January, 1871, Louisa, daughter of Jonathan Eastman. The children, born in Union, were

i. Harriet Ann[7] b. 11 Mar. 1833, m. in Boston, 8 Jan. 1856, Oliver Austin Peck b. 3 Sept. 1830, son of Oliver and Lucy (Austin) Peck of Weston, Vt. Oliver A. Peck resides in Topeka, Kan. Children: 1. *Harriet Ada*[8] *Peck* b. 20 Nov. 1857. 2. *Elmer Austin*[8] *Peck* b. 19 July, 1861, m. 30 Sept. 1888, Addie Belle b. in Des Moines, Io., 27 Mar. 1871, dau. of Joseph and Ada M. (Chapin) Hunter, the former b. in Toledo, O., and the latter in Saratoga, N. Y. Children: i. Archie Austin[9] Peck b. in Topeka, Kan., 10 July, 1889. ii. Edith Anabel[9] Peck b. in Topeka, 30 Sept. 1890.

ii. Mary Electa[7] b. 17 Sept. 1834, d. 6 Oct. 1834.

iii. Sarah Persis[7] b. 17 Sept. 1834, d. 8 Mar. 1894, m. 5 Dec. 1860, Henry Persis McCrillis b. in

Skowhegan, Me., d. 1 Apr. 1868, son of John and Sophia McCrillis. Child: *Flora May*[8] *McCrillis* b. 10 May, 1862, m. 4 Jan. 1887, Charles Prescott Pond of Norwood, Mass., b. 8 Nov. 1858, son of Charles Prescott and Julia Pond, and had Harold[9] Prescott b. 19 Feb. 1889. Mrs. McCrillis m. secondly, 5 Apr. 1869, Miles Fowler Hartford d. 18 Nov. 1873. Child: *Benjamin Franklin*[8] *Hartford* b. 25 Jan. 1873, and lives (1901) in Auburn, Me., unmarried.

iv. Martha Ellen[7] b. 24 June, 1836, d. 12 Oct. 1858.

v. Octavius Leonard[7] b. 18 Jan. 1840, d. 20 June, 1876, unmarried.

vi. Julia Frances[7] b. 9 Mar. 1842, d. 16 Oct. 1900, m. 10 Feb. 1870, John Rogers Colby of Melrose, Mass., b. in Dover, N. H., d. (? in Melrose,) 30 Sept. 1896, son of Rev. John Taylor Gilman and Camela Colby. Mr. Colby was a pharmacist. Child: *Homer Wayland*[8] *Colby* b. 30 Apr. 1874, m. 13 May, 1897, Edith Louisa b. in Chelsea, Mass., 25 Oct. 1876, dau. of Isaac Granville and Arianna (Hamlin) Tufts, and had Kenneth Tufts[9] Colby b. in West Medford.

32. vii. Nathaniel Sibley[7] b. 16 Sept. 1847.

33. viii. Frank Algeroy[7] b. 31 Dec. 1855.

15

Leonard[6] (*Moses*[5]) of Derry, N. H., was born in Haverhill, Mass., 6 February, 1810, and died of a cancer in Rockport, Mass., 28 November, 1889, where he had resided for some years with his step-daughter, Mary Colby, who is married. He was a farmer, and lived in Derry on the Chester road, three quarters

of a mile northeast of Beaver Pond. The buildings have been unoccupied for a long time (1896).

He married in 1845, Sophronia, born in Rockport, Mass., 8 April, 1812, died of paralysis in Derry, N. H., 16 March, 1886, widow of —— Colby, and daughter of Solomon and Hannah (Jordan) Pool, both of whom were born in Rockport.

The children of Leonard[6] were

i. Sarah Jordan[7] b. 5 June, 1846, d. 17 Oct. 1861.
ii. Moses Leonard[7] b. 26 Mar. 1848 (24 Apr. 1848, Town record), d. 28 Jan. 1862.
iii. Howard P.[7] b. 17 Nov. 1850, d. 13 Dec. 1861.
iv. Hannah[7] b. 22 Dec. 1852, d. 25 Nov. 1861.
v. Leverett K.[7] b. 3 June, 1856, d. 19 Oct. 1861.
vi. Alfred[7] b. 22 Sept. 1859, d. 24 Oct. 1861.

The four older children were born in Haverhill, and they all died in Derry, and were buried there. See gravestones in Forest Hill Cemetery in Derry. The great mortality in the family was caused by "malignant fever."

16

John[6] (*Theodore*[5]) of Pittsfield, N. H., where he was born 4 October, 1802, and died 6 January, 1885. Farmer and fuller. He was a captain in the militia of New Hampshire, and was an active Whig until the party ceased to exist. For sixty-one years he never failed to attend town meeting, or to cast his vote at a State election, and for twenty-one years he was parish clerk of the Congregational Church. He was buried on the 9th in the new cemetery in Pittsfield, where rest the remains of his wife, two daughters and a grandchild.

Rev. Mr. Greeley of Gilmanton officiated at the funerals of John[6] and of his wife.

The remains of the child, Sarah Caroline, who died of scarlet fever in 1836, were removed soon after her mother's death in 1876 from the old graveyard to her father's lot in the new cemetery, and her light-brown hair was found to be well preserved. She was a bright, pretty child, with blue eyes, and the only one of the family that had light hair.

The photograph from which the portrait opposite was made was taken about 1870, and the *fac simile* is of his signature in his eighty-second year.

The following is an extract from a notice of him in the local paper (*The Analecta*, January 10, 1885):

DEATH OF A VALUED CITIZEN.

On Tuesday morning, January 6, at 10.30 o'clock, passed from earthly cares one of the oldest citizens, Mr. John Clarke, aged 82 years, 3 months, 2 days. Death's instrument in his removal was the dread disease, pneumonia. Deceased was the oldest native resident of this town.

Mr. Clarke was a member of the Congregational church, and for many years its efficient clerk. His penmanship at that time is said to be a model of neatness and precision. Possessing a strong constitution, and maintaining careful regimen and good habits, he was able at the last to fight for seven weeks a disease which generally proves fatal in much less time.

A strong characteristic in his actions was his substantially deciding in the right, and holding to a decided opinion. No one thought of questioning his decision. In his dealings he was square and upright, and he won the high respect of all who knew him.

The house in which he lived for sixty years, with the exception of a single year, about 1844, when he rented and occupied a farm in Northwood, N. H., was built by him when he was first married, and was on land that

John Clark

had belonged to his father. Within the past sixteen years (1901) the house has been greatly changed, and the front only presents an appearance similar to what it did in Capt. John's lifetime. The outbuildings are either new or made over, and it seems hardly worth while to have in this book a picture of the house as *it is*. The pond near the house is still (1901) known as Clark's Pond, and is almost the only familiar object to the writer.

He married 2 March, 1825, Asenath, born in Loudon, N. H., 19 February, 1801, died in Pittsfield, 10 May, 1876, daughter of Stephen and Mary (Sanborn) Wells.* Stephen Wells was a soldier in the Revolution, and is said to have been one of Washington's body-guard during the winter at Valley Forge, and had the rank of lieutenant either in the Continental Army or in the militia. He was born 28 January, 1753; and died in Loudon, N. H., 19 November, 1835; his wife was born 23 January, 1763, and died 5 September, 1827.

John[6] Clark's children, all born in Pittsfield, were

i. Mary Ann[7] b. ——, 1825, d. 16 Mar. 1895, in Exeter, N. H., m. 8 July, 1840, Samuel E. Brown and had 1. *Mary Elliott*[8] *Brown* b. 7

* She was daughter of Benjamin[6] Sanborn of Deerfield, N. H., who was fourth in descent from Lieut. John Sanborn[2] of Hampton, N. H., who was son of John, who came from Derbyshire, Eng. The mother of Benjamin[6] Sanborn was Mary[4] Sanborn, a granddaughter of Lieut. John[2] Sanborn, and also of Capt. Samuel Sherburne, the Indian fighter, who was killed by the Indians, 4 August, 1691. Mary (Sanborn) Wells's mother was Theodate Batchelder, and her (Mary's) ancestry included the Coffins, Taylors, Beans, Pages, Hutchinses, Dearborns, Wards, Swetts, Weares, Smiths, and other Hampton families. She was also descended from Ambrose Gibbons. Her grandfather, "Squire" Peter Sanborn of Kingston, N. H., who was a member of the Third Provincial Congress in 1775, is said to have walked twenty miles in one day in January, 1810, when nearly ninety-seven years old. The prominence of the Sanborns in New Hampshire is too well known to require any comment.

Apr. 1850, d. 8 Apr. 1850. 2. *Horace Greeley*[8] *Brown* b. 16 Jan. 1852, d. 25 Sept. 1852. 3. *Frederic Oberlin*[8] *Brown* b. 9 Aug. 1854, d. 25 Aug. 1854. 4. *Frank McDuffee*[8] *Brown* b. 22 Feb. 1856, d. 24 Apr. 1856.

34. ii. Samuel Greeley[7] b. 17 June, 1827, d. 19 Apr. 1887.

35. iii. Benjamin Wells[7] b. 2 Nov. 1828, d. 23 July, 1897.

iv. Sarah Caroline[7] b. 8 Apr. 1830, d. 10 Jan. 1836.

v. Eliza Jane[7] b. 15 Nov. 1831, d. Wednesday, 8 May, 1901, at 10.30 P. M., of pneumonia after a brief illness. She m. 22 Dec. 1850, Cyrus B. Green of Loudon, N. H., who d. early in 1897, and was buried in a lot in the new cemetery in Pittsfield, and a monument has been placed there. Children: 1. *John Fred*[8] *Green* b. 5 Dec. 1858, m. ——, and has i. Stephen Wells[9] Green b. 15 Aug. 1892, and three younger children. 2. *Nellie Jane*[8] *Green* b. 1 Jan. 1866, m. 29 Nov. 1882, Henry Bunker of Barnstead, N. H., who d. 1 Aug. 1886, and had one child. She m. secondly, 24 Aug. 1890, Melvin Garland of Barnstead, N. H., and has two children.

36. vi. John Theodore[7] b. 20 Oct. 1833.

vii. Sarah Caroline[7] b. 31 Aug. 1835, d. 30 June, 1889, in Loudon, N. H., and was buried there 2 July; the Rev. Mr. Greeley of Gilmanton officiated at the funeral. She m. 28 Mar. 1859, Perley W. Rowell of Loudon, N. H., b. 22 Dec. 1823, and had 1. *Sarah W.*[8] *Rowell* b. 22 Nov. 1862. 2. *George W.*[8] *Rowell* b. 30 Dec. 1867. Both Sarah W. and George W. Rowell graduated at Pembroke Academy in 1888. The middle name of one or both of them is Worster or Worcester. Mrs. Sarah

Caroline[7] (Clarke) Rowell was educated at Pittsfield and Berwick academies, and before her marriage taught school very successfully in Loudon and Chichester, N. H., and in Lynnfield, Mass. She also taught, it is said, at the Pittsfield Academy. See "The Analecta" (Pittsfield) July 5, 1889.

37. viii. Stephen Wells[7] b. 30 June, 1837, d. 24 Apr. 1889.

ix. Anna Greeley[7] b. 24 Dec. 1838, m. 17 Dec. 1859, Solon Greenleaf Blaisdell b. in Danville, Vt., 11 Feb. 1834, son of Greenleaf C. and Emeline (Babbitt) Blaisdell. In 1849 Solon went to Pittsfield, N. H., and learned the saddler's trade, but attended Phillips Academy in Danville when he had the means. On 11 August, 1856, he left New York for San Francisco, by steamer "George Low," having a rough passage; had considerable success mining, but in July, 1859, he returned to Pittsfield. On 5 September, 1862, he enlisted from Pittsfield as fourth sergeant of company F, 12th regiment, N. H. Vols., soon became first sergeant, was slightly wounded 3 June, 1864, and was commissioned second lieutenant 18 May, 1865. He was present at the capture of Richmond, and was honorably discharged; resumed his business at Pittsfield, and was town clerk there for two years. On 3 October, 1870, he went to California, and in May, 1873, removed from San Francisco to San Diego, where he was in the harness business two years. From 1875 to 1886 he had an apiary in Poway, from 1886 to 1896 he was a florist in Coronado, and then went to Denver, Col. for his health, but returned to California, and died at the residence of his son, Dr. Frank Ellsworth[8] Blais-

dell, at Mokelumne Hill, Calaveras County, 6 April, 1897. The funeral was at the Episcopal Church there, and his remains were interred at Mokelumne Hill. In Poway he had extensive ranches, and in 1882 was elected county supervisor for two years.* The children, all born in Pittsfield, were 1. *Frank Ellsworth*[8] *Blaisdell* b. 13 Mar. 1862; widely known as a naturalist. He graduated at the Cooper Medical College in November, 1889, and had a successful practice in Mokelumne. "Frank, when he came from Cape Nome — where he went on a collecting trip — accepted a position in the Cooper Medical College in San Francisco." [Letter of Anna Greeley[9] (Clarke) Blaisdell, dated San Diego, June 17, 1901.] He had been offered this position previously, which is that of instructor in embryology and comparative anatomy. He m. at Mokelumne Hill, 18 Feb. 1894, Ella Kelley, dau. of Samuel Churter and Emily Caroline Peek, and has Frank Ellsworth[9] Blaisdell, Jr., b. 31 Mar. 1896. Mr. Peek is a prominent citizen and owns much land at Mokelumne Hill, and his daughter was born there. Some of his land contains veins of gold. 2. *John Clarke*[8] *Blaisdell* b. 16 Sept. 1864, d. in San Francisco, 17 June, 1871. 3. *Emeline Greeley*[8] *Blaisdell* b. 10 Apr. 1866, d. in Pittsfield, N. H., 16 Aug. 1866. 4. *Elmer Sargent*[8] *Blaisdell* b. 30 Sept. 1867, d. in San Francisco, 1 July, 1871. Elmer was named by his uncle John Theodore[7] Clarke for a friend of his.

* Mr. Blaisdell found the position of supervisor difficult, owing to the fact that the county, San Diego, contained 14,500 square miles, nearly 1,000 square miles more than the combined areas of the States of Vermont, Rhode Island and Delaware.

The inscription on the two stones and small monument in the family lot in the new cemetery in Pittsfield, which cemetery dates from 1864, are as follows:

CAPT. | JOHN CLARK | DIED | Jan. 6, 1885, | Æ 82 ys. 3 ms. 2 ds.

The other gravestone is inscribed:

ASENATH WELLS | Wife of | John Clark, | Died | May 10, 1876, | Æ 75 y's. 2 m's. 21 d's. | . . . . . | SARAH CAROLINE | Their Dau. Died | Jan. 10, 1836, | Æ. 5 y's. 9 m's. 2 d's.

[Stone made by Cummings Bros.]

A small white marble monument in the corner of the lot, farthest from the village, marks the grave of

EMMA G. | dau. of | *Solon G. & Anna G.* | Blaisdell, | died | Aug. 16, 1866, | Æ. 4 ms. 6 ds.

Mrs. Mary Ann (Clarke) Brown is buried next to this child.

17

Greenleaf[6] (*Theodore*[5]) of Pittsfield, N. H., where he was born 14 October, 1809, and died 10 August, 1875. A farmer. When about twenty years of age he was shot in the face and chest by a half-witted boy who had got possession of a gun, and these wounds are said to have affected his health many years later, and that the throat trouble of which he died was caused by them. His niece, Mrs. Mary A. C. Brown, wrote a graphic description of seeing him brought home wounded, and an account of the accident, in a letter dated 13 January, 1883. The monument in his lot is one of the handsomest and most massive in the new cemetery in Pittsfield. The inscription reads

GREENLEAF CLARKE, | DIED | Aug. 10, 1874, | Æ, 64 YS. 10 MS.
MARY A. | HIS WIFE, DIED | MAY 14, 1898, | Æ. 81 YS. 2 MS.
CLARKE

He married 3 February, 1854, Mary Ann, born 14 March, 1817, died 14 May, 1898, daughter of William and Eleanor (Peavey) Nutter of Barnstead, N. H., and had

i. Sarah Ellen[7] b. 1 June, 1856, m. in Pittsfield, 13 June, 1900, Rev. Joseph Orrin Tasker b. 10 May, 1826, son of Joseph and Sally (True) Tasker. Rev. Mr. Tasker was a business man and entered the ministry in later life. He now lives in Stoddard, N. H.

18

Nathaniel[6] (*Theodore*[5]) of Pittsfield, N. H., was born there 7 June, 1823, died 26 November, 1851. He taught school in Exeter, and is said to have been one of the best mathematicians in the State. He was also an excellent pharmacist, and much respected as a citizen. His death was from lung fever after a brief illness. He married 25 October, 1848, Arvilla P., born 30 April, 1824, died May or June, 1901, daughter of Daniel Tilton of Deerfield, N. H., and had

i. Georgiana[7] b. 13 Oct. 1849, in Pittsfield, m. 28 Jan. 1875, George Henry Sanborn of Haverhill, Mass., b. in Deerfield, N. H., 14 Nov. 1849, but has no children. Mr. Sanborn is a relative of the late Mrs. Asenath (Wells) Clark, whose mother was a Sanborn.

38. ii. Herbert Nathaniel[7] b. 21 Sept. 1851.

19

William Cogswell[6] (*Greenleaf*[5]) of Manchester, N. H., was born in Atkinson, 10 December, 1810, and attended the academy there. He graduated with honor at Dartmouth College in 1832, and received the

Wm. L. Clarke.

Engd by R.O'Brien, N.York

degree of A. M.; was principal of Gilmanton Academy one year, at the same time reading law, which he continued at the Law School of Harvard University and with Stephen Carr Lyford, A. M., of Meredith Bridge, N. H.; admitted to the bar in 1836, and practiced four years in Meredith, when he was made county solicitor on the creation of Belknap County and held that office from 1840–44. In the spring of 1844 he moved to Manchester, and in 1846 was one of the committee of seven chosen by the town to obtain from the Legislature a city charter; in August, 1846, Mr. Clarke was a candidate for first mayor of the new city, but withdrew his name after the first election, a majority then being necessary to elect, no candidate receiving more than a plurality. From 1846–48 he was chief engineer of the fire department; in 1854 he was again the Democratic candidate for mayor, and in 1858 a member of the board of aldermen. He was also a member of the State Constitutional Convention of 1850, city solicitor 1849–51, judge of probate for Hillsborough County from 1851 to 1856, when the political changes caused his removal; was offered a seat on the supreme bench in 1855, which he declined; first treasurer of the Manchester and Lawrence Railroad Company, 31 July, 1847—8 February, 1849, when he resigned, its attorney at different periods, and clerk of the company from 28 February, 1854, until his decease; an original director of the Manchester and City banks, serving for the former from 1845 to 1849, and for the latter from 1853 to 1863; trustee for twenty years of the Manchester Savings Bank, and for many years of the Athenæum, until it was succeeded by the present City Library, when he was elected a trustee and clerk of

the board; also trustee of Gilmanton Academy, and served on the board of visitors to the United States Military Academy at West Point in 1854. At his decease he had been a trustee of the City Library for eighteen years. In 1863 he was appointed attorney-general of New Hampshire for a term of five years, and again in 1868, and filled the office with distinguished ability until his death.

Mr. Clarke was a Democrat until the Civil war, when he became a Republican. On 17 June, 1863, he was temporary chairman of the great mass meeting, said to have been attended by thirty thousand people, at Concord, N. H. He read the call for this gathering, the purpose of which was to sustain the administration in the prosecution of the war. Previously Mr. Clarke had been instrumental in organizing the Democrats who were in favor of the war as a Union party, and in 1862 and 1863 they ran a separate ticket. He was one of the earliest members and first officers of the Second Congregational or Franklin Street Church; a gentleman of fine presence, integrity and honor, an experienced lawyer, and a faithful public servant. He died suddenly in Manchester, 25 April, 1872, and his funeral was attended by many eminent men. There were many tributes to his high character, and the resolutions of the Manchester Bar contained these words: "He was a faithful officer, a wise counsellor, a respected citizen, and a Christian gentleman. He was courteous in manner, efficient in duty, upright in character, and an ornament to his profession." The Hillsborough County Bar and the Manchester Common Council also passed resolutions expressing appreciation.

The History of Manchester, 1875, contains a portrait and sketch of Mr. Clarke, as does also the volume entitled "Successful New Hampshire Men," 1882.

He married 1834, Anna Maria, born 12 October, 1811, died in Lake Village, N. H., 19 April, 1883, daughter of Stephen Leavitt and Anna (Norton) Greeley. Her father was fifth in descent from Andrew Greeley of Salisbury, Mass. Mrs. Clarke was an intellectual and most estimable lady. The children were

39. i. Stephen Greeley[7] b. 20 Sept. 1834.

ii. Anna Norton[7] b. 2 Aug. 1838, d. 18 May, 1890, in Boston, m. 5 June, 1866, Robert Metcalf Appleton of Lake Village, N. H., now (1901) of Roxbury, Mass. Mr. Appleton is a merchant in Boston, b. in Leicester, England, 20 Aug. 1834, son of Thomas and Sarah (Metcalf) Appleton. No children.

iii. Julia Cogswell[7] b. 1 Sept. 1844. She has taught in the State Normal School in Framingham, Mass., and was for sixteen years a teacher in Chauncy Hall School, Boston. At the close of the school year in 1896 Miss Clarke left Chauncy Hall School, and has since graduated at the Boston Institute of Osteopathy, and is now (1901) a physician in Boston.

iv. Edmund Greenleaf[7] b. 20 Aug. 1846, d. 19 Aug. 1847.

40. v. Greenleaf[7] b. 16 Dec. 1849.

20

Francis[6] (*Greenleaf*[5]) of Andover, Mass., was born in Atkinson, N. H., 28 March, 1814, and died 10 July, 1852. He studied medicine with Dr. George Cogswell of Bradford, for two years, and with Drs. Channing, Lewis and Warren one year. He gradu-

ated from the Medical School of Harvard University with honor in 1835, having taken the "Boylston Prize" for the best dissertation on a given subject connected with medicine; settled in Andover as a physician in 1835, but was obliged to give up practice because of failing health. In 1845 he became connected with a manufacturing company at Ballardvale. He died of consumption after a long illness, which he had endured with patience and fortitude. He married 9 July, 1839, Sarah Fisher, born 7 March, 1817, died 8 June, 1849, daughter of Abraham and Mary (Sykes) Marland. Mr. Marland was born in Ashton Parish, Lancashire, England, and came to Andover, Mass., in 1807, where he engaged in manufacture; later he founded the Marland Manufacturing Company. He was a prominent citizen and zealous Churchman, and through his exertions the first Episcopal Church in that town was organized. His daughter, Mary Sykes Marland, was the wife of Francis Cogswell, brother of Mrs. Julia (Cogswell) Clarke.

The children of Francis were

i. Sarah Frances[7] b. 5 June, 1840, d. 14 Mar. 1899, in Malden, Mass., and was buried in Andover, the 17th. Her autograph (1879) is Sarah *Francis*.

ii. —— b. ——, d. young.

41. iii. Amasa[7] b. 14 Jan. 1844.

42. iv. Francis[7] b. 18 May, 1849.

21

Greenleaf[6] (*Greenleaf*[5]) of Atkinson, N. H., where he was born 7 May, 1816, and died 18 August, 1888. He was educated at the Atkinson Academy, and was

principal of the Lynn High School when a young man, but returned to Atkinson, and was justice of the peace and quorum, representative to the Legislature 1842, 1843 and 1877, councillor from the 1st district 1850 and 1851, on Governor Hubbard's staff, with the rank of colonel, in 1842. In 1846 he was a selectman. He was appointed by the Governor and Council special commissioner of the Boston and Maine Railroad in 1846 and served until 1856 inclusive. He was again appointed in 1880 for four years. In 1876 he was a member of the Constitutional Convention, and in 1878 was elected to the Senate for two years from the 21st district, as a Republican, and served on the Senate committees on railroads, finance, corporations and agriculture. He was the treasurer of the trustees of Atkinson Academy, from 1866 until his death a member of that board, and in 1887, as its president, he made the opening address at the centennial celebration of the Academy. The Honorable Nathaniel Haven[7] Clark also spoke on that occasion, representing the Governor.

Greenleaf Clarke was a grantee and surveyor, and afterward director, of the Manchester and Lawrence Railroad Company, and a leading trustee of the New England Agricultural Society. He was not only an extensive farmer, but was interested in the lumber business, and did considerable land surveying. In religion he was a Congregationalist, and was a Royal Arch Mason. "In private and public life his influence was always exerted for good, his word was unquestioned, and his integrity and character above the breath of suspicion." His funeral was on Tuesday afternoon, and was "probably the largest private

funeral ever seen in town." He was buried in the old graveyard in Atkinson on the 21st.

The Haverhill *Bulletin* paid the following tribute to the deceased:

> Greenleaf Clarke was a typical product of the New England farm. He was a man in whom native capacity and shrewd sense united with an honest purpose to command a general respect and liking. Of strong convictions, but fair-minded, frank, hearty, even-tempered, he had many and warm friends and scarce an enemy. Few men in southern Rockingham have been more, or more deservedly, prominent. An active politician he was given opportunities for the conduct of civil affairs; a man of good judgment, his advice was sought in matters of moment; with a character of unclouded integrity, he was intrusted with the management of funds and estates. And in whatever situation he was placed he acquitted himself with credit. Outside of our own townsmen we shall miss no more familiar figure than his from our public streets. And to some of our citizens, themselves born not far from his birthplace, his death will bring a more personal loss, and renew that sense of loneliness which, in the nature of things, advancing years emphasize to all of us, and with increasing force.

He married 15 March, 1855, Sarah Jane, born 2 July, 1829, died in Atkinson, after an illness of two years or more, 10 April, 1888, daughter of Silas and Lucy (Noyes) Noyes of Atkinson. Mrs. Clarke was a lady of high character and much esteemed.

The children, all born in Atkinson, were

i. Sarah Noyes[7] b. 3 Apr. 1856.

ii. Mary Coburn[7] b. 9 Dec. 1857.

iii. Greenleaf[7] b. 5 June, 1862. In 1888 he was of the firm of Tarbox & Clarke, wholesale grain dealers in Boston, and in 1900 he was connected with Poore's Farm Agency, real estate and insurance brokers, in Haverhill, Mass.

Dr. Moses Clarke.

The daughters of Col. Greenleaf Clarke have sold the old homestead in Atkinson and now live on Grove Street in Exeter, N. H. At the centennial celebration of Atkinson Academy, 1887, a poem by Sarah Noyes Clarke was read. (See the published account of the exercises of the day.)

22

Moses[6] (*Greenleaf*[5]) was born in Atkinson, N. H., 18 January, 1818. His earlier education was acquired at the academy in his native village, which he left to enter, in 1837, Pembroke Academy in Pembroke, N. H., graduating 1 August, 1838; among his classmates was Governor Charles Henry Bell, LL. D., of Exeter, N. H. The succeeding year Moses taught an academy in Danvers, Mass., and in the summer of 1840 went to Meredith Bridge (now Laconia), N. H., where he resided four months with his brother, William Cogswell Clarke, studying medicine with the late Dr. Josiah Crosby of Manchester, N. H., then at Meredith Bridge. Thence he went to Dartmouth Medical College, receiving his degree in November, 1842. While at Hanover he was a member of a private class instructed by Prof. Dixi Crosby, M. D., LL. D., Prof. Edmund Randolph Peaslee, M. D., LL. D., and Prof. Oliver Payson Hubbard, M. D., LL. D. As a student Dr. Clarke was not very fond of books, but had a practical mind and retentive memory, which enabled him to turn to account whatever he saw done or heard described; yet he was a faithful, diligent student, and a favorite with all his instructors.

Soon after graduation he began to practice in Derry, N. H., where he remained until the fall of

1844, when he went to Wethersfield, Conn., and took the practice of the late Dr. Archibald Welch. Dr. Clarke moved, early in 1845, to Cambridge, Mass., settling in Ward Three (East Cambridge), where he spent the remainder of his life. For many years he had been a sufferer from a pulmonary disease, but the resolute courage with which he persevered in a large and increasing practice rendered the extent of his disease unsuspected. He continued active in his profession until January, 1864, when the loss of both voice and strength compelled him to relinquish it. He died on the morning of Sunday, 27 March, 1864, and was buried in Cambridge Cemetery. From numerous tributes to his memory the following have been selected :

He was admitted to the Massachusetts Medical Society in 1845, and was one of its councillors in 1854. He was one of the most active members of the Middlesex South District Medical Society from its organization in 1851, and was one of its censors from 1857 to 1863, and twice represented it at the meetings of the American Medical Association. He was the city physician of Cambridge from 1851 until his death. From 1848 to 1862, excepting the years 1855, 1860 and 1861, he was a member of the School Committee of Cambridge, and for many years was the secretary of the Board. From 1861 until the time of his death, he was one of the vice-presidents of the East Cambridge Five Cents Savings Bank.

He was chairman of the standing committee of the Evangelical Congregational Society of East Cambridge from 1852 until his death, and, in connection with his work as city physician, he devoted a part of every Sunday to the religious instruction of the inmates of the almshouse, — a practice which he continued after the condition of his throat rendered speaking laborious and exhaustive.

Mrs. Laura Woolsey (Dwight) Clarke.

To Dr. Clarke's nobility as a man and skill as a physician, his associates in public and private life bear ample witness. Resolutions passed by the Board of Overseers of the Poor of Cambridge speak in the highest terms of his fidelity in the discharge of his duties as city physician; and his fellows of the Middlesex Medical Society paid a warm tribute to his memory. He devoted a great deal of time to the schools, and was unceasing in his efforts to get good teachers, in detecting whom he had a rare faculty.

Dr. Clarke married in Northampton, Mass., 9 September, 1844, Laura Woolsey, born 5 June, 1817, daughter of Col. Cecil and Mary (Clap) Dwight of Northampton. Col. Dwight was son of Major Timothy Dwight, A. M. (Yale 1744), born at Fort Dummer, 27 May, 1726, the first white child born in what is now Vermont, and who owned three thousand acres of land in Northampton and vicinity. The Major's father was Col. Timothy Dwight of Northampton, the builder and first commander of Fort Dummer, 1724–26. The latter was son of Nathaniel Dwight of Hatfield, an able man, and grandson of Col. Samuel Partridge of Hatfield, Mass., and of Capt. Timothy Dwight of Dedham, Mass., the latter a son of John Dwight of Dedham, 1634. The distinguished Timothy Dwight, A. M. (Yale 1769), S. T. D. (Princeton 1787), LL. D. (Harvard 1810), president of Yale College 1795–1817, was an elder brother of Col. Cecil Dwight, and their mother, Mary Edwards, was daughter of the noted Rev. Jonathan Edwards, A. M., perhaps the greatest theologian in the history of New England, and his wife, Sarah, daughter of Rev. James Pierpont, A. M.

Mrs. Clarke was sister of William Cecil Dwight, M. D. (A. M. Yale 1844), and of Rev. Timothy

Dwight, A. M. (Amherst 1827). She was also connected with the Hookers and Woolseys, names inseparably identified with the religious history of Massachusetts and Connecticut, and with the growth of Yale College.

Dr. Clarke made her acquaintance when residing in Derry, N. H., and while she was principal of the Adams Female Seminary, which position she held from 1841—. She was long ill with consumption, and died in Cambridge, Mass., 16 January, 1858, and was buried in Northampton with her two children.

He married secondly, 28 September, 1859, Frances Lucy Elizabeth, born in Worcester, Mass., 22 April, 1833, died 19 December, 1859, daughter of Simeon and Lucy (Shepard) Hastings of Worcester.

Dr. Clarke married thirdly, 17 February, 1864, Mary Watson, born in Worcester, 13 January, 1818, died 4 November, 1897, sister of his second wife and widow of Lysander C. Clark of Worcester.

The children of Moses[6] Clarke were

i. William Cogswell[7] b. 16 Aug. 1845, d. 12 Aug. 1847.

ii. Laura Dwight[7] b. 10 Nov. 1847, d. 1 July, 1853.

43. iii. Maurice Dwight[7] b. 2 Nov. 1851.

44. iv. Charles Cecil[7] b. 15 Apr. 1854.

23

John Badger[6] (*Greenleaf*[5]) of Manchester, N. H. was born in Atkinson, N. H., 30 January, 1820, died of heart disease, (as did his brothers William Cogswell and Greenleaf,) in Manchester, N. H., 29 October, 1891. His Christian name he derived from the Badger family, noted in the annals of New Hampshire,

John B. Clarke.

from which he was descended. (See p. 135.) Mr. Clarke was such a remarkable man, and so much has been written about him, that it is difficult to select items for a brief sketch of his life. The following has been gathered from different sources.

Mr. Clarke passed his boyhood on the farm that had been his father's. He studied at Atkinson Academy, and entered Dartmouth College at the age of nineteen, from which he graduated with high honors in the class of 1843, outranked in scholarship only by the late Professor John Newton Putnam, A. M. In his senior year Mr. Clarke was president of the Social Friends Society, and in 1863 of the Tri Kappa Society; he received the degree of A. M. from his Alma Mater.

After leaving college, he was for three years principal of the academy in Gilford (now Laconia). While teaching, he commenced the study of law in the office of Stephen C. Lyford, Esq., and continued his studies in Manchester with his brother, William C. Clarke, until admitted to the bar of Hillsborough County in 1848. On 2 February, 1849, he started for California *via* the Isthmus of Panama, where he was detained eleven weeks, and bought for the Manchester party of forty-three, in company with a gentleman from Maine with twenty men, the brig *Copiapo*, in which they left the isthmus for California with one hundred and fifty-eight passengers, Mr. Clarke being supercargo. He remained in California a little more than a year, practicing law and working in the mines.

He then spent about four months in Central America, returning home in February, 1851. He went to Salem, Mass., with the intention of establishing a law office there, but returned to Manchester and opened

an office, practicing with success, until February, 1852, when, at the request of Mr. Joseph C. Emerson, he took charge of the editorial department of the *Daily Mirror*. The property was sold at auction 20 October, 1852, and Mr. Clarke was the purchaser of the *Daily* and *Weekly Mirror*, and of the job printing establishment connected therewith, of which he was for many years the sole owner and manager. Subsequently he purchased the *Daily* and *Weekly American* (in which the *Weekly Democrat* had been previously merged), and the *New Hampshire Journal of Agriculture*. These were all combined with the *Mirror*, and the name of the daily changed to *Mirror and American*, and the weekly from *Dollar Weekly Mirror* to *Mirror and Farmer*. After these additions to the *Mirror*, Mr. Clarke found it needful to enlarge both the daily and weekly papers several times.

At the outset he aspired to make the *Mirror* one of the leading newspapers of the country, cost what it might, and he realized his aspirations. When Mr. Clarke took possession of the *Mirror*, the weekly paper had but a few hundred subscribers, while now it has a larger circulation than any other paper of its class published in New England, out of Boston. Previous to the war the *Mirror* had been non-partisan politically, but at the time of the war Mr. Clarke came out boldly on the side of the Administration, and his paper has ever since advocated the principles of the Republican party.

In connection with the newspapers, Mr. Clarke built up a very extensive book and job printing business, and to this he added a bookbinding establishment. He published many valuable works of his own and

others; among his publications were "The Londonderry Celebration," "Sanborn's History of New Hampshire," "Clarke's Manchester Almanac and Directory," "Clarke's History of Manchester," "Successful New Hampshire Men," and several smaller works.

Mr. Clarke refused to be a candidate for office, because he believed that office-holding would interfere with his influence as a journalist, but was a delegate to the Baltimore Convention that nominated Abraham Lincoln for the second Presidential term, and was one of the National Committee of seven (including ex-Governor William Claflin of Massachusetts, ex-Governor Marcus L. Ward of New Jersey, and Honorable Henry T. Raymond of the *New York Times*), who managed that campaign. He was connected with the College of Agriculture; a trustee of the Merrimack River Savings Bank from its organization in 1858; a master, for three years, of the Amoskeag Grange No. 3; for two years lieutenant-colonel of the Amoskeag Veterans, and was twice elected commander, but declined. Nine times he was elected State printer: — in 1867, 1868, 1869, 1877, 1878, and in 1879 for two years, and three times since.

Mr. Clarke was greatly interested in elocution, and for two years gave to the Manchester High School forty dollars each year in prizes for public speaking and reading. In 1874 he offered one hundred dollars a year for five years to Dartmouth College for the same object. In October, 1879, he also proposed to give forty dollars a year for five years for superiority in elocution in the high and grammar schools of Manchester, and in February, 1882, Mr. Clarke offered to add twenty dollars a year for the next two years. The

result of this liberal encouragement has been a great interest and improvement in reading and speaking in the public schools of Manchester, and a permanent fund of fifteen hundred dollars accrued from the exhibitions at the end of the five years, thus insuring a perpetual income for the Clarke prizes.

He gave considerable attention to farming, and did much with voice and pen to bring about an improvement in the breeds of horses and other stock in the State. His admiration for good horses and his fondness for hunting were so much a part of his life that any sketch of him without allusion to them would be incomplete. He was the first president of the New Hampshire Game and Fish League, serving fifteen years, and was the prime mover in its organization. Throughout the hunting sections of New Hampshire, Vermont and Maine, Mr. Clarke was well known, and there are many reminiscences of his coon hunting expeditions.

In 1872 being obliged by the advice of physicians to abstain from all business for several months, he visited Great Britain, France and Germany.

He was for years a liberal supporter of the Franklin Street Congregational Church, Manchester, a constant attendant upon its worship, and was elected to various offices in that society.

Colonel Clarke was a man of fine physique and commanding presence. He was tall, portly and robust; his face was fair, his forehead full and high, his eye bright, and he walked erect with an elastic step; he dressed in good taste and could adapt himself to any company. He was a kindly, generous man, and an enthusiastic believer in athletic sports, to the support

of which he constantly contributed. He frequented the theatre, the circus, and the agricultural and mechanical exhibitions. "He enjoyed life better than any man I ever knew. He looked on the bright side of things. When he succeeded he rejoiced; when he failed he said 'It will be my turn to win next time.'" "He was possessed of a brave, earnest, and sound mind, and never wasted his energies or time upon aspirations which might be barren of results." "As a horseman Colonel Clarke possessed a national reputation." No other man in New Hampshire had owned so many valuable road and family horses as he, and his judgment concerning them was excellent. He organized the New Hampshire Horse Breeders' Association, and was vice-president of the New England Horse Breeders' Association.

A portrait and sketch of Colonel Clarke is contained in the History of Manchester, and also in the volume entitled "Successful New Hampshire Men."

Several clergymen officiated at his funeral, Monday, 2 November, at 1.30 P. M. from the Franklin Street Church, and the remains were placed in Valley Cemetery.

John Badger[6] Clarke married 29 July, 1852, Susan Greeley, born in Gilmanton, July, 1819, died 10 May, 1885, daughter of Enoch and Dolly Folsom (Robinson) Moulton of Gilmanton, N. H. Mrs. Clarke was descended from John Moulton who was in Hampton in 1638, and also included in her family connections the Thurstons, Gilmans, Lampreys, Towles, Beans, Philbricks and other old New England families.

Mr. Clarke married secondly, 1 July, 1886, Olive, born 26 May, 1841, daughter of Joseph Noyes and

Olive (Whittier) Rand of Warner, N. H. Mrs. Olive (Rand) Clarke was appointed trustee of the State Industrial School 3 April, 1888, and still (1897) holds that position.

The children of John Badger[6] Clarke are

45. i. Arthur Eastman[7] b. 13 May, 1854.
46. ii. William Cogswell[7] b. 17 Mar. 1856.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

24

George Pickering[7] (*John*[6]) of Auburn, N. H., was born in West Chester (now Auburn), N. H., 25 August, 1813, and died at the homestead where he was born 1 May, 1890. He was a farmer, and proprietor of several mills, including a cider mill, and an extensive dealer in lumber; selectman 1848, representative in the Legislature in 1860 and 1861. At one time he was captain of the Auburn Guards, an independent organization of the State militia, and his sister has his sword, etc. For fifty years he led the choir of the Methodist church in Auburn. In early times the itinerant Methodist ministers were accustomed to stop at the house of Mr. Clarke's father, Cornet John[6], who named his eldest son for George Pickering, a noted minister, who preached in Sandown. George Pickering Clarke was a member of Rockingham Lodge, No. 76, of Free and Accepted Masons. His burial took place Sunday afternoon, 4 May, in the village cemetery. Mr. Clarke was greatly respected.

He married 4 November, 1839, Jane, died 14 February, 1841, daughter of William and Sarah (Hall)

Graham, and he married secondly, 2 March, 1847, Susan Jane, born 18 April, 1826, daughter of Hugh and Mary (Perkins) Crombie.

The children of George Pickering[7] Clarke were

i. James Edward[8] b. 7 Feb. 1841, d. 21 Oct. 1858.

ii. Jane Graham[8] b. 27 Feb. 1848, m. 14 Apr. 1875, George Robert Drake of Pittsfield, N. H., later of Manchester, b. 9 May, 1848, son of Noah Ward and Mary Elizabeth (Batchelder) Drake. Mr. G. R. Drake is a practical and experimental farmer, who has been an editor and extensive contributor to agricultural papers; also superintendent of schools, and member of the Board of Education. Children: 1. *Hugh Clark*[9] *Drake* b. 15 Apr. 1880, d. 12 June, 1880. 2. *Ralph Allan*[9] *Drake* b. 15 May, 1882. 3. *Ruth Wheeler*[9] *Drake* b. 10 July, 1884.

iii. Kate Tenney[8] b. 9 Mar. 1851.

iv. Maribel[8] b. 18 Jan. 1862, m. 1 Sept. 1885, Carroll Sumner Knapp of Gloucester, Mass., b. 19 Dec. 1859. Children: 1. *Raymond Adelbert*[9] *Knapp* b. 16 Sept. 1887. 2. *Maybeth C*—— *Knapp* b. 6 Dec. 1893.

v. Jessie Bryson[8] b. 28 Aug. 1865, m. 3 Jan. 1901, Walter Nelson Fuller of Waltham, Mass., b. 17 Oct. 1853.

Mrs. Clarke now lives in Gloucester, Mass.

25

John Currier[7] (*John*[6]) of St. Clair, Mich., was born in West Chester (now Auburn), N. H., 3 March, 1822, and graduated in 1848 from the Wesleyan University at Middletown, Conn. From 1848–50 he was a teacher in the New Hampshire Conference Seminary at North-

field, and 1850–52 principal of the same. In 1852 he engaged in the lumber business in Cleveland, Ohio, and 1854–57 he was in the same business in Detroit, Mich., with Reuben Moore of St. Clair. In 1858 he removed to St. Clair to administer the estate of his deceased partner, and still continued in the lumber business. From 1867–71 he was superintendent of schools for St. Clair County; in 1871 he was chosen vice-president of the First National Bank of St. Clair, and in 1874 its cashier, which position he accepted. He was a trustee of Albion College, 1877–79, also a member of the common council and of the school board, and trustee and treasurer of the Somerville School in St. Clair. He married 23 November, 1854, Cassandra Perkins Edson of Yarmouth, Mass. Children:

i. Willis Gaylord[8] b. 28 May, 1856, in Detroit, Mich. He graduated at Wesleyan University in Middletown, Conn., in 1877. Soon after entering college he took the first place in his class, and kept it till he graduated, having taken more prizes than any student had ever taken in that college. In 1878 and 1879 he was at the Law School of Yale College, and in 1881 was admitted to the bar in Detroit, and has since practiced law there. Said to be in California at the present time (1901).

ii. Edward Edson[8] b. 7 Sept. 1860, d. 20 Aug. 1863.

26

Abner[7] (*Nathaniel*[6]) of Sandown, N. H., where he was born 2 January, 1814, and died 29 May, 1890; buried in the new cemetery in Sandown, where rest the remains of his father and other relatives.

Abner was a farmer, and also owned and operated a saw-mill and grist-mill.

He was a member of the school committee in 1856, '57, '59, town treasurer 1879–84, representative in the Legislature 1883.

He married 23 January, 1842, Abigail, born 2 January, 1817, died in Hampstead, N. H., 10 September, 1895, daughter of Daniel and Nancy (Wells) Sanborn.

Abner's children were

i. Mary Ann[8] b. 22 June, 1844, d. 21 Aug. 1874, m. 7 June, 1873,* Joshua Newman Lake of Haverhill, Mass., b. July, 1844, son of Joshua and Rhoda (Whittier) Lake, and had one child, viz. 1. *Mary Eleanor*[9] *Lake* b. 21 Aug. 1874, m. 1 May, 1895, Elmer Ellsworth Lake, M. D. (University of Vermont, 1892, and vice-president of his class, consisting of sixty, and president of the Alpha Delta Sigma Society of that University). Dr. Lake is a member of the New Hampshire Medical Society; and is also an Odd Fellow, a United Workman and belongs to the Grange. He settled in Hampstead in the autumn of 1892, and was one of the school committee there 1895–97, three years. Children: i. Vida Abbie[10] Lake b. 10 Mar. 1896. ii. Albert Clark[10] Lake b. 18 Oct. 1897. iii. Eunice[10] Lake b. 22 Oct. 1899.

ii. Susan Frances[8] b. 14 Sept. 1847, m. 1 May, 1871, Frank Willis Eaton of Duluth, Minn., son of James and Betsey F. Eaton of Sandown, N. H., and had, born in Duluth, 1. *James Clarke*[9] *Eaton* b. 16 Apr. 1873, m. 28

* The dates of Mrs. Mary Ann (Clarke) Lake's marriage and death, as furnished by different members of the family, are conflicting. Those supplied by her daughter have been followed.

Aug. 1900, Katherine Fox of Toledo, Ohio.
2. *Willis Sanborn*[9] *Eaton* b. 24 Aug. 1874.
3. *Gertrude Frances*[9] *Eaton* b. 19 Sept. 1878.
4. *Frank Garfield*[9] *Eaton* b. 30 Sept. 1881.
5. *Grover Cleveland*[9] *Eaton* b. 4 Aug. 1884.
6. *Pauline*[9] *Eaton* b. 6 Jan. 1887. 7. *Susan Mae*[9] *Eaton* b. 30 May, 1890. One record names a daughter *Bertha E.*[9] *Eaton*, older than Susan, but the list furnished by Mrs. Eaton is presumably correct.

iii. Eleanor (Ella) French[8] b. 24 July, 1850, d. 15 Oct. 1871.

27

Amos Sabin[7] (*Nathaniel*[6]) of Sandown, N. H., was born there 30 October, 1837, and was educated in the district schools and at Tilton Academy. He was chosen a member of the school committee in 1860 and 1861, selectman in 1864 and 1865, and in 1867 town clerk, and has held that office continually ever since, with the exception of the years 1869, 1870 and 1871, a service of thirty-one years. He was town treasurer five years, 1884 to 1889, and in recent years has been town auditor, trustee of the public library, etc. He lives on the old homestead (see p. 116), and is a farmer, and also runs the large grist mill. He owns many acres of land. His half-sister, Elizabeth Ann (Wheeler), widow of Benjamin Foster of Salem, N. H., formerly kept house for him, and in 1896 his aunt, Mary R. Allen, aged ninety years, lived at his house. The family are Methodists. For a sketch of Mr. Clark's life see the Biographical Review, Rockingham County, 1896, p. 76. He was a member of the Legislature in 1876 and 1877.

David Clark's Cloth Mill in Sandown, N. H.

In reference to the picture opposite this page, Mr. Clark wrote under date of 16 September, 1901: "I have had a photograph taken of the old mill where Grandfather David Clark carried on the clothing business when he first came to Sandown. The exterior of the mill is the same now as then, except that an ell has been taken away from the rear (the building is used now only as a grist-mill)."

Mr. Clark married in Lowell, 22 March, 1899, Hattie May, daughter of Rufus Henry and Mary Boardman (Hill) Gilman; the former born in Exeter, N. H., and the latter in Exeter, Me. Rufus Henry Gilman was a soldier in the Civil war, and died in the service.

28

Daniel[7] (*Daniel*[6]) of Farmington, Me., was born in Kingston, N. H., 29 September, 1819, and died in Farmington, 5 June, 1900. He attended the academy in Farmington in 1837, returned to New Hampshire in 1839, but went again to Farmington in 1843, married and settled in Mercer, Me. In 1860 he became a resident of Farmington. In March, 1893, Mr. and Mrs. Clark entertained those persons who resided in Farmington prior to 1850, and who still lived there. The local paper gave an account of the occasion.

Mr. Clark has been United States mail contractor, and was one of the veteran stage and livery proprietors of the State, under the firm name of D. Clark & Son. He married 4 January, 1843, Sophia Stewart, born 14 April, 1822, died 12 August, 1873, daughter of Samuel and Betsey (Brown) Church of Farmington.

Mr. Clark m. secondly, 24 April, 1884, Augusta, born in Mechanics Falls, Me., November, 1839, daugh-

ter of George and Polly (Browers) Hathaway, and widow of George W. Hosner.

Daniel's children, all born in Mercer, Me., are

47. i. Daniel Edward Church[8] b. 10 Oct. 1844.

ii. Sophia Elizabeth[8] b. 30 Jan. 1847, m. 11 Oct. 1881, Lyman Munson Dutton of New Sharon, Me., b. there 4 Sept. 1837, son of Mason and Sally (Wood) Dutton. L. M. Dutton is a machinist employed on an electric plant in Lawrence, Mass., where the family reside, but at one time (1884) engaged in farming. Child: *Mary Clark*[9] *Dutton* b. in New Sharon, Me., 17 Dec. 1887. Mrs. Dutton has omitted her third name, *Church.*

iii. Mary Emma Eastman[8] b. 29 Aug. 1850, was (1885) a teacher of the art department in the Conference Seminary in Bucksport, Me., and is now (1901) an artist residing in Lawrence, Mass.

iv. Samuel Everett Church[8] b. 20 Nov. 1855.

29

Nathaniel Haven[7] (*Nathaniel*[6]) of Plaistow, N. H., was born there 26 February, 1826, and died there 27 April, 1899; lived on the old homestead, and was the seventh in direct line who had borne the name Nathaniel. In 1876 he was a member of the Constitutional Convention, and in 1878 of the Legislature; in November, 1884, he was elected senator for two years from June, 1885, and in 1886 he became a member of the Governor's Council. On 9 September, 1885, he was appointed one of the three commissioners on behalf of New Hampshire to settle the boundary question between that State and Massachusetts; the same year

he was one of the three vice-presidents of the New Hampshire Agricultural Society. It is said that Mr. Clark held many town offices, as have other members of his family, but the writer has no data.

There is a portrait and brief sketch of his life in a book entitled "New Hampshire Men," and published by the New Hampshire Publishing Company, Concord, George H. Moses, editor.

Nathaniel Haven Clark married 16 December, 1851, Elizabeth, born in Atkinson 25 September, 1824, daughter of Joseph Badger and Judith (Peaslee) Cogswell.

Mrs. Clark's brothers were William Cogswell, M. D. (Dartmouth 1845), who was president of the Massachusetts Medical Society in 1876, '77, and member of the Governor's Council in 1877; Francis Cogswell, for many years superintendent of schools in Cambridge, Mass., and who received the degree of A. M. from Harvard in 1881. She is first cousin of John Bear Doane Cogswell, A. B. (Dartmouth 1850), LL. B. (Harvard 1852) member of the General Court four years, and president of the State Senate (Mass.) three years; and of William Cogswell, A. M., the well-known member of Congress from the Essex district, who was a brevet-brigadier-general of volunteers, mayor of Salem five years, and representative to the General Court five years. He received the degree of LL. B., in course, from Harvard in 1860, and that of A. M., honorary, from Dartmouth in 1878.

The Cogswells, Badgers, Pearsons and Peaslees have so intermarried that a tabular pedigree alone will show the relationships. Mrs. Elizabeth (Cogswell) Clark is niece of Mrs. Julia (Cogswell) Clarke. One curious complication of relationship in this family is caused by

the marriage of Brig.-Gen. Joseph Badger and Hannah Pearson, the latter a daughter of the General's stepmother, Mrs. Hannah (Moody) Pearson-Badger, by her husband, Ebenezer Pearson. In consequence of this alliance many of the Clarkes and Cogswells are descended from both wives of Joseph Badger, the merchant. (See p. 135.)

The children of Nathaniel Haven[7] Clark were

i. Elizabeth Cogswell[8] b. 12 Mar. 1853, m. 24 Dec. 1873, Albert Clinton Barrows of Haverhill, Mass., druggist, b. in Derry, N. H., 26 Apr. 1850, son of Freeman Quimby and Hannah (Pearson) Barrows. Children: 1. *Nathaniel Haven*[9] *Barrows* b. 7 July, 1877, m. 6 Feb. 1901, Julia Sutherland Rutter of Washington, D. C. 2 and 3. *Betsey Brickett*[9] and *Sally Tyler*[9] *Barrows* (twins), b. 15 Oct. 1883.

ii. Susan Moody[8] b. 18 Aug. 1858.

iii. Fanny Kemble[8] b. 12 Apr. 1860, d. 18 Oct. 1861.

iv. Harriet Frances[8] b. 4 Feb. 1864, m. 18 Sept. 1895, Herbert Edwin Gage, b. in Boxford, Mass., 9 Aug. 1865, son of Roscoe Winsor and Abby Rebecca (Cole) Gage. No children. Herbert E. Gage graduated at Dartmouth College in 1887; he is a civil engineer in the employ of the Boston and Albany Railroad Company, and resides in Allston.

30

Greenleaf[7] (*Nathaniel*[6]) of St. Paul, Minn., was born in Plaistow, N. H., 23 August, 1835; attended school in Plaistow and later fitted for college at Atkinson Academy. He graduated from Dartmouth College in 1855, and soon began to read law in Portsmouth in the office of Albert Ruter Hatch and Horace Webster.

In 1857 Mr. Clark graduated from the Law School of Harvard University, and received the degree of LL. B.; the same year he was admitted to the Suffolk Bar, practiced for a while in Roxbury, and in the autumn of 1858 located in St. Paul, where he became an assistant in the law office of Michael Ames, with whom and with Honorable Moses Sherburne he soon formed the firm of Ames, Sherburne & Clark. In 1860 this firm was dissolved and Mr. Clark formed a partnership with Samuel R. Bond, who removed from the State in 1862, when the firm of Bond & Clark ceased. After three years of practice without a partner, Mr. Clark joined with the distinguished Horace R. Bigelow, and the firm of Bigelow & Clark soon acquired a very large business. In 1870 Charles E. Flandrau, who had been a justice of the State Supreme Court, was added to the firm, which continued until the appointment of Greenleaf Clark as a justice of the Supreme Court of Minnesota in 1881. He served only about a year, but several noted cases came before him, such as the question of the constitutionality of the laws for the adjustment of the Minnesota State Railroad Bonds, and the decisions were of great importance.

In 1885 he formed a partnership with Homer C. Eller and with his (Judge Clark's) nephew, Jared How, under the firm name of Clark, Eller & How, and remained in business with them until his retirement from practice in January, 1888. The earlier firms of which Judge Clark was a member were attorneys for the St. Paul and Pacific Railroad Companies, for the Minnesota Central Railway Company, for the St. Paul and Chicago Railway Company and for the Southern Minnesota Railroad Company. Many great

problems of railroad law were dealt with successfully by these firms, and also subsequent to 1882 Judge Clark was eminent for his ability in adjusting consolidations and contracts of railroads. He was a leader of the Bar in the Northwest, "both intellectually and morally honest," possessed in the highest degree with a love of justice, and recognized as a great lawyer. In 1879 he was appointed a regent of the University of Minnesota, which office he has continued to hold, by successive reappointments, to the present time.

31

Jerome[7] (*David*[6]) of Dodge Centre, Wasioja township, Minn., where he has been mayor and has held various other offices; he was formerly a farmer in Kasson, Dodge County, Minn. He was born in Atkinson, N. H., 17 January, 1833; he married 3 December, 1861, Philetta, born 7 September, 1840, daughter of Joseph and Eliza (Martin) Thayer of Napierville, Ill., and had

i. Harry Canfield[8] b. 26 May, 1863, d. 25 Apr. 1894, in Pueblo, Col.
ii. Mercy Eliza[8] b. 28 Jan. 1866.
iii. David Greenleaf[8] b. 16 June, 1868; m. in Dodge Centre, 24 Oct. 1893, Myrtle M. Hill, b. in Kilbourn City, Wis., 1870, dau. of Robert G. and Zerviah (Pierce) Hill, the former b. in Kennebunk, Me., and the latter in Alfred, Allegany County, N. Y., and has *Robert Jerome*[9] *Clark* b. in Dodge Centre, 21 May, 1901. David G. Clark is a merchant.
iv. Mary Cornelia[8] b. 28 May, 1871.
v. John Thayer[8] b. 27 Apr. 1875, d. 3 July, 1899, in Dodge Centre.

vi. Philetta Belle[8] b. 6 Apr. 1878. She and her sisters reside in Dodge Centre.

32

Nathaniel Sibley[7] (*Nathaniel*[6]) of Springvale, Me., was born in Union, Me., 16 September, 1847, married 28 September, 1874, Cora Matilda, born 12 March, 1851, died 21 August, 1887, daughter of Eben Stone and Nancy (Stone) Messer, and had

i. Frank Herbert[8] b. 4 Mar. 1877, in Union, Me. He was prepared for college at the Cushing Academy in Ashburnham, Mass., graduated at Williams in June, 1901, and is a member of the Phi Beta Kappa society. Soon after graduation he went to Chicago to enter the employ of the Western Electric Company.

33

Frank Algeroy[7] (*Nathaniel*[6]) of Springvale, Me., born in Union, Me., 31 December, 1855. He was educated in the town schools, and during the last illness of his father, who was a trader and farmer, he carried on the farm for three years. Both of his parents died before he was twenty years old, the farm passed into the possession of his older brother, and on 25 March, 1877, Frank went to Springvale and entered the employ of J. A. Butler & Co., as clerk and office boy. After the decease of the senior member of the firm Mr. Clark became a partner, but sold his interest in November, 1896, and in December with J. A. Butler and E. F. Davenport started a new factory for the manufacture of children's shoes. Mr. Davenport left the partnership in 1890, and in 1897, owing to Mr.

Clark's ill health, the firm of Butler & Clark was dissolved. Mr. Clark was instrumental in forming the Butler Spring Water Company, which supplies Springvale, and is its superintendent and treasurer. In 1900 he became foreman of the packing and shipping department of the Shaw-Goding Shoe Company.

From his early years he has been greatly interested in music; at fifteen he sang alto in the choir of the Congregational Church and at twenty baritone in the Methodist Church. Although a Universalist he has been the principal chorister of the Free Will Baptist Church since 1879, and has composed several hymns for use in its service. He was made a member of Friendship Lodge No. 69, I. O. O. F., in 1878, has held most of its offices, been treasurer since 1890, and for three years was district deputy of the Grand Lodge.

For three years Mr. Clark was treasurer of the Springfield Agricultural and Mechanical Association, and also takes much interest in town affairs, doing what he can for the welfare of the community. For this genealogy he has contributed valuable material.

Mr. Clark is one of the highly respectable minority of the descendants of Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury who are Democrats; fifty years ago, as far as the writer can learn, the Democrats had a large majority in the family.

Frank Algeroy Clark married 1 July, 1880, Fannie Albertina, born 26 August, 1860, daughter of Albert Francis and Mary Emily (Perkins) Warren.

Child:

i. Avon Julian[8] b. 17 Feb. 1893.

34

Samuel Greeley[7] (*John*[6]) was born in Pittsfield, N. H., 17 June, 1827, and died in Bristol, R. I., Tuesday, 19 April, 1887; he was buried in Mount Auburn Cemetery, near Boston, the 22d. He obtained his early education in the public schools of his native town, and at Phillips Exeter Academy, where he was a student from January, 1845, to December, 1847, made a brilliant record for scholarship, and was the president of the Golden Branch Society. Entering Harvard University as a sophomore in 1848, he graduated first scholar in the class of 1851. At the college exhibition 16 October, 1849, he gave an English version from Cicero's "De Legibus," and at that of 15 October, 1850, an English oration on "Sir Robert Peel."

While at Exeter and Cambridge he taught in various places, including Raymond, N. H., and was at one time an usher in the Boston Latin School. He began the study of law in the office of Honorable Daniel Webster and John P. Healey, being brought into frequent contact with Mr. Webster during the last year of that great statesman's life. Mr. Clarke was admitted to the bar of Suffolk County, but practiced only a few years, his health having been seriously undermined by close application; he was for many years a justice of the peace. From 1865–70 he resided in Harvard, Mass., and was for four years a member of the school committee, and did much to improve the schools of that town.

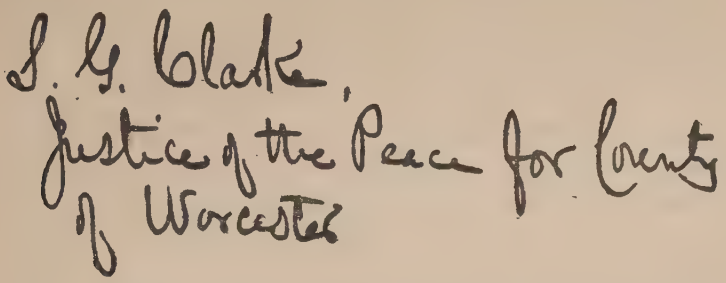
As a member of the Public Library Committee he prepared the catalogue which was issued from the press in 1868, and is the first printed catalogue of the Public Library in Harvard. (See the History of Harvard, p. 425.)

His extensive travels included four visits to Europe; the first from February, 1854, to the summer of 1855, was devoted to the more familiar countries. The second was made in the barque Clifton from New York 2 December, 1874, for Messina *via* Lisbon; the third was early in 1876, and the last in the winter of 1876–77. He also took a voyage in the ship Electra from Boston in November, 1872, to California *via* Cape Horn, and returned overland. On 9 November, 1875, he sailed from New York in the barque Witch for Port Elizabeth, Cape of Good Hope, and came home by steamers *via* England. He not only took pleasure in exploring out-of-the-way places, but well understood the science of navigation, and made the necessary mathematical calculations with ease.

Endowed with a peculiar talent for acquiring languages, he spoke French, German, Italian, Spanish and Portuguese. For the classics he had a remarkable fondness all his life, and read both Greek and Latin, not laying aside this favorite occupation until shortly before his death, a Latin book being one of the last volumes which he read. He was also a student of the old Anglo-Saxon language. The best English literature, and the beauties of nature, whose lover he was, furnished him additional resources. Although widely read in general history, and greatly interested in the events and men of the past, he cared comparatively little for the details of local history or for genealogy, tastes for which are highly developed in his son and young granddaughter, who also have his liking for general history. He was made a Mason in the Lodge Mary's Chapel, Edinburgh, Scotland, and was a member of the Psi Upsilon and other college

societies; also a communicant of the Episcopal Church, and a constant attendant upon its services. He was an enthusiastic sportsman, and his interests were remarkably varied. When a young man he was adjutant of the 18th regiment of New Hampshire militia, and rendered some service at the beginning of the Civil war in recruiting and drilling men.*

The *fac-simile* is from his signature as a justice, written in December, 1870, presumably with a quill, which he always preferred to a steel pen, and constantly used.



Mr. Clarke was five feet and nine inches tall, and strongly built, with a tendency to stoutness as he advanced in years. He possessed great strength in his hands and wrists, and in his younger days could easily

* Among the ancestors of Mr. Clarke were deputies to the General Court of Massachusetts from Newbury twelve years, and from Salisbury five years; to the Assembly of New Hampshire from Hampton twelve years, Kingston three years and Portsmouth one year. There was also an "Assistant" Governor of N. H. (Gibbons), and a marshal of the old County of Norfolk (Page), a delegate to the Third Provincial Congress in 1775 (N. H.) (Sanborn), and a chief magistrate of Nantucket. There are also included ancestors who held the following town offices in Colonial and Provincial times, viz.: town clerk of Hampton, N. H., four years, selectmen there nearly sixty years, and deacon nineteen years; selectmen of Newbury, Mass., nine years, deacon there twenty years; selectman of Haverhill, Mass., and Portsmouth, N. H., one year each; selectman of Kingston, N. H., several years, and deacon there forty years; deacon in Deerfield, N. H., for a period unknown to the writer.

take a barrel of flour and put it in a wagon. His head was large, and his hair thick, black and curly; his hair did not become thin, and was but slightly turned to gray when he died. The same was true of his father, and both had the prominent Clarke chin, and good-sized mouths.

Samuel Greeley[7] Clarke had brown eyes, a broad nose, and for beard wore side whiskers only, as did his father, during all the years that the writer remembers them. For sketches of his life see the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for July, 1887, and the History of Harvard, Mass., by Henry Stedman Nourse, A. M.

He married in Boston, 24 September, 1857, Martha Anne, born in Boston, 6 February, 1827, died in Needham, Mass., 30 September, 1891. Rev. Ezra Stiles Gannett, D. D., officiated at their marriage. She was the only daughter of Honorable George Horatio Kuhn of Boston, one of the most prominent business men of that city, who filled many positions of trust, and served in both branches of the Legislature. Mr. Kuhn was fourth in descent from Jacob Kuhn,* who was from the Duchy of Württemberg. Mrs. Clarke was remarkably well educated for her time, had been much in Europe, was interested in many good causes; her disposition was sunny and her life most useful and unselfish. She was buried in Mt. Auburn, 3 October, 1891. The Revs. Solon Wanton Bush and Charles Adams Allen officiated at her funeral, which was at her home in Needham, on a beautiful autumn afternoon.

* See "Jacob Kuhn and his Descendants," in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for October, 1897, vol. 51, and reprint, with additions, issued in March, 1898, by George Kuhn[8] Clarke.

Mrs. Kuhn was Martha, daughter of Major Walter and Martha (Tufts) Frost of Cambridge, Mass., and granddaughter of Deacon Gideon and Sarah (Ireland) Frost. Elder Edmund Frost, who settled in Cambridge in 1635, was an ancestor of Mrs. Kuhn, and she was descended from several old families resident in Middlesex County, particularly in Cambridge and Medford, and from some of the founders of Salem, Ipswich and Charlestown. Children :

48. i. George Kuhn[8] b. 7 July, 1858, in Cambridge.
ii. Martha Anna[8] b. 4 Mar. 1862, at her grandfather's house, 66 Beacon street, Boston ; bapt. in Lynn, Mass., 1863, by the Rev. George Sturgis Paine.

35

Benjamin Wells[7] (*John*[6]) a farmer of Northwood, N. H., was born in Pittsfield, 2 November, 1828, died in Northwood, 23 July, 1897, at 8.40 P. M., and was buried the following Monday in Northwood. At the funeral, which was at 2.30 P. M., Rev. William A. Bushee read an original poem of eight verses, which was printed.

These verses were in recognition of the kindness and faithfulness of the deceased, who, incapacitated by his injuries in the war for an active life, was yet often able to serve as a nurse for the sick.

He was town clerk 1868–71. He enlisted 29 August, 1862, in company F, Capt. John F. Langley, 12th regiment, N. H. Vols., Col. Joseph H. Potter, and served three years in the army of the Potomac. He was in the first battle of Fredericksburg, at Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, Port Royal, Bermuda Hun-

dreds, Drury's Bluff, Cold Harbor and the capture of Richmond, besides two small battles. He served under Generals McClellan, Burnside, Hooker, Meade and Grant; was wounded in the thigh at Cold Harbor about 5 A. M., 3 June, 1864, and remained on the field till after 9 P. M. He said "it was a hard place;" sent to Washington, and was in a hospital four months, when he rejoined his regiment to be discharged, but his comrades persuaded him to remain and go home with them. Col. Potter then commanded a brigade, and detailed him to carry the mail, furnishing him with horses and doing all in his power to make him comfortable, and he entered Richmond with his regiment, although he had been sick and lame for many months. He was honorably discharged in Richmond, 21 June, 1865. He never recovered from his injuries during the war.

He married 7 November, 1849, Mary Ann, died in Northwood, 28 March, 1900, daughter of Jonathan Elliot and Mary (Wendell) Brown of Northwood; Mrs. Clarke was buried in Northwood, 1 April.

Children:

i. Mary Ellen[8] b. 9 July, 1851, m. 25 Dec. 1869, Winfield Scott Knowlton of Northwood, N. H., b. 17 Oct. 1848, son of George and Mary (Virgin) Knowlton, but has no children.

ii. Abigail Augusta[8] b. 1 May, 1853, d. in Northwood, 2 Nov. 1899, and was buried there the 5th.

iii. Annie Hill[8] b. 21 Aug. 1868.

iv. John Wendell[8] b. 15 Mar. 1871, m. in Northwood, 22 July, 1895, Jettie I., b. in Northwood, 18 Jan. 1875, dau. of John and Luella (Lancaster) Marsh. John Wendell[8] has no children (1901).

36

John Theodore[7] (*John*[6]) of Southbridge, Mass., was born in Pittsfield, N. H., 20 October, 1833. He graduated at Phillips (Exeter) Academy in 1854, and at Dartmouth College in 1858, from which he has the degree of A. M. He taught in Hopkinton and Walpole, Mass., 1858–61, then became the principal of Nichols Academy at Dudley, Mass., and, after leaving Dudley, he was for several years principal of a private school at Orange, N. J. About 1880 he went to Chicopee, Mass., and was superintendent of schools there for four or five years, and later held that position in Walpole, N. H., and in Braintree, Mass. Since 1893 he has been superintendent of schools in Southbridge, Mass. He married 16 March, 1863, Ellen A., born in 1836, daughter of John and Esther C. (Bates) Jewett of Dudley, Mass., but has no children.

37

Stephen Wells[7] (*John*[6]) of Manchester, N. H., was born in Pittsfield, N. H., 30 June, 1837, and died in Manchester, Wednesday, 24 April, 1889, and was buried in the Harmony Grove Cemetery in Portsmouth the 27th. He was named for his maternal grandfather, a soldier of the Revolution.

Stephen attended school in Pittsfield till he entered Phillips Exeter Academy in 1854, where he was president of the Golden Branch Society, and later made an excellent record for scholarship at Dartmouth College, where he graduated in July, 1862, and from which he received the degree of A. M. After leaving college he was instructor in Greek and mathematics for up-

ward of a year at Nichols Academy in Dudley, Mass., of which his elder brother, John Theodore Clarke, A. M., was the principal. He then taught in various places until 1867, when he accepted a position as assistant in a high school at Portsmouth, N. H., becoming principal in 1874, when the high schools of the city were consolidated into one. He was very faithful as a teacher, and took a prominent part in benevolent work and in public affairs. His health failing he resigned as principal of the high school in January, 1881, his resignation taking effect in February, and the same year removed to Manchester, where he engaged in business as an optician. He was elected a member of the School Board of that city in the autumn of 1885, and devoted himself to the interests of education with characteristic fidelity, at the same time doing his utmost to further every good object, and to render service to the community in which he lived.

Although in feeble health he was prominent in many societies and organizations, including the Masons, the Odd Fellows, and the Knights Templars, and gave himself with untiring zeal to the religious work of the Methodist Church, of which he was a consistent member. As his strength failed he won the admiration of all who witnessed his wasted body made subject to his undaunted will, continuing his labors on the School Board, and discharging his many duties until shortly before his death.

A fine classical scholar, a man of the highest integrity, courteous to all, and faithful to every obligation, when most men would have despaired of accomplishing anything, he gained a place in the affections of his associates and of the entire community, and his de-

cease called forth the warmest tributes to his memory. For sketch of his life see the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for July, 1889. (Vol. 43.)

On May 12, 1889, there was a memorial service of the Sunday School of St. Paul's Church, of which school Mr. Clarke had been for seven years the superintendant. (See local papers May 13.)

He married in Portsmouth, N. H., 5 May, 1868, Jane Annie, born in Elliot, Me., 1 November, 1842, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Libby) Hill.

Mrs. Clarke died at her summer home at Old Orchard beach 17 July, 1901. The funeral services were held there at 4 o'clock on the 19th, Rev. Dr. McLaughlin, pastor of St. Paul's Methodist Episcopal Church officiating, and the remains were placed in the family lot in Harmony Grove Cemetery in Portsmouth. She was a devoted member of the Methodist Church, and in the home circle and in the community had led an exemplary Christian life. See "The Manchester News" for Friday, 19 July, 1901.

Children:

i. Marion Hill[8] b. 25 Feb. 1869.
ii. Gertrude Wells[8] b. 26 Jan. 1875.
iii. Ruth Libby[8] b. 15 Jan. 1884.

The two elder were born in Portsmouth, and Ruth in Manchester.

38

Herbert Nathaniel[7] (*Nathaniel*[6]) of Deerfield, N. H., was born 21 September, 1851. He is an extensive farmer and cattle dealer, and was a member of the constitutional convention that met in 1889.

He married 11 November, 1873, Hannah B., born in Nottingham, N. H., 21 April, 1852, died in Deerfield of consumption, 23 February, 1888, daughter of Samuel Dame of Nottingham. She was buried 26 February; the Rev. Henry O. Walker of Merrimac, Mass., formerly pastor of the First Baptist Church in Deerfield, and Rev. R. E. Bartlett officiated at the funeral. There had been a severe storm the day before.

Herbert Nathaniel[7] married secondly, 29 June, 1889, ——.

Children:

i. Alfred Dame[8] b. 14 Sept. 1877.
ii. Morris Herbert[8] b. 30 Mar. 1879.
iii. Ethel[8] b. 9 Apr. 1881.
iv. George Warren[8] b. 1 Apr. 1883.
v. Child[8] b. ——, 1886, d. Aug. 1888.
vi. Daughter[8] b. 31 Aug. 1890.

39

Stephen Greeley[7] (*William Cogswell*[6]) of New York City and Tenafly, N. J., was born 20 September, 1834. He was educated at the Manchester High School, Gilmanton Academy, the McGaw Institute in Merrimac, and the Law School of Harvard University (1855). He engaged in the practice of his profession as an attorney and counsellor at law in Manchester, N. H., and was a member of the Legislature in 1863 and 1864.

In 1865 he removed to New York City, and was a deputy collector at the custom house there from March, 1869 — 15 May, 1872, when he resigned, and became a member of the firm of Stanley, Brown & Clarke, later Stanley, Clarke & Smith, New York City, which was dissolved in 1893. Mr. Clarke's home has been in

Stephen G. Clarke

Tenafly for thirty years, and his office is now at 39 Cortlandt Street, New York City; he has long been prominent in his profession.

He married 17 November, 1857, Lydia Mason, born 14 March, 1838, daughter of Dr. Nahum* and Mary Ann (Straw) Wight of Gilmanton. Mr. Clarke's two elder children were born in Manchester, N. H., and William in Tenafly, N. J. They were

i. Edith[8] b. 5 Oct. 1858, died 1 Sept. 1861.

49. ii. Edward Wight[8] b. 20 Oct. 1862, d. 11 Apr. 1892.

iii. William Cogswell[8] b. 2 July, 1872; he was of the class of 1894 in Columbia College and graduated in 1899 at the College of Physicians and Surgeons, and was in the New York City Hospital until 1 January, 1901, when he took charge of St. Mary's Hospital and was there till August. He is now (November, 1901) in practice in New York, with an office at 125 West 58th Street; is attending surgeon, outside department, of Roosevelt Hospital, and also demonstrator and pathologist in the medical school of Columbia College.

40

Greenleaf[7] (*William Cogswell*[6]) of New York City, was born 16 December, 1849; he was educated at the Manchester High School, and fitted to enter college as a sophomore. He was for many years on the staff of the New York *Evening Post*, and is now (1901) engaged in newspaper work in New York. He is unmarried.

---

* Dr. Nahum Wight was one of the most noted physicians in New Hampshire, and practiced fifty-two years in Gilmanton. In 1841, '42 and '43 he was a member of the Legislature. (See the Wight Genealogy, 1890, p. 201.) His daughter, Mrs. Clarke, graduated from Gilmanton Academy in 1857.

41

Amasa[7] (*Francis*[6]) of Brookline and Boston, Mass., was born 14 January, 1844. He was for some years of the firm of Brown, Steese & Clarke, wool merchants, Federal Street, Boston, and is now (1901) treasurer of the Clinton Mills. He enlisted in company G, 44th regiment, Mass. Vols.; mustered 12 September, 1862, and discharged 18 June, 1863, at the expiration of his term of service. He appeared on the roll as "student, aged 18." He married 24 September, 1873, Frances A., daughter of John D. and Adeline (Bradley) Sturtevant of Brookline, Mass., but has no children.

Mrs. Clarke is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution in right of her ancestor, Col. James Frye.

42

Francis[7] (*Francis*[6]) of Brooklyn, N. Y., was born 18 May, 1849, married 19 September, 1876, Nannie, born 28 October, 1852, daughter of William M. and Louisa (Powell) Hollyday of Easton, Maryland. The latter was born in Loudon County, Va. The children of Francis[7] were

i. Francis Marland[8] born 28 June, 1877, d. 31 Jan. 1879.
ii. Louisa Powell[8] b. 19 Sept. 1878, d. 9 Nov. 1880.
iii. William Hollyday[8] b. 24 Oct. 1881, d. 1 Dec. 1882.

43

Maurice Dwight[7] (*Moses*[6]) of Haverhill, Mass., was born in Cambridge, Mass., 2 November, 1851. He obtained his earlier education in the public schools of his native city, and was graduated from Amherst College, with honors in classics, in 1871, and is a member

Harold D. Clarke

of the Psi Upsilon and Phi Beta Kappa. After teaching in Walpole, Mass., six months, he went to Manchester, N. H., where, from 1872 to 1876, he was a journalist on the staff of the *Mirror and American*. While there he wrote a history of Manchester, published in 1875.

He matriculated in the Medical School of Harvard University in 1878, and graduated in 1881; he spent a year and a half in the Boston City Hospital and three months in the Boston Lying-in Hospital, and then, in March, 1883, settled in Haverhill, Mass., where he has since resided. He has performed many of the major and minor surgical operations, some of them notable, and has a talent for surgery. He has a large consulting practice; is medical examiner for a number of life insurance companies, and is frequently employed as an expert in medico-legal cases.

Dr. Clarke is a fellow of the Massachusetts Medical Society, has been one of its councillors, and was its vice president in 1898. Since 1887 he has been the secretary and treasurer of its branch, the Essex North District Medical Society, also secretary and treasurer of the Haverhill Medical Club from its organization in 1887. For three years, 1884–86, he was assistant surgeon of the Eighth regiment, Massachusetts volunteer militia. For eight years, 1891–99, he was the city physician of Haverhill, and has been a member of its board of health since 1891 and chairman from 1894. For two years following its establishment, 1888, '89, he was one of the surgeons of the Haverhill City Hospital, declining a re-appointment, but resumed the position in 1894, and has been for the past seven years chairman of the staff. Since 1890 he has been a member of the board of consulting physicians of the Danvers Lunatic

Hospital and president of the board from 1896. He has been the president of the local board of examining surgeons under the United States pension laws from its formation in 1893. In 1886 he became a member of the school board of Haverhill, to the duties of which office he has given much time and attention, serving for a number of years as chairman of its finance committee, also of the committee on the training-school, and of the committee on evening schools. He was a prominent candidate for the Republican nomination for representative to Congress in the Sixth District in 1895. Dr. Clarke is a member of the Haverhill Whittier Club and its president since 1898; a trustee of Atkinson Academy, Atkinson, N. H.; a member of the Monday Evening Club of Haverhill, of the Harvard Club of Haverhill, of the Harvard Medical Alumni Association, of the Boston City Hospital Club; a contributing member of the Haverhill Post of the Grand Army of the Republic, and a member of the North Congregational Society of Haverhill. He is the author of a paper on "Therapeutic Nihilism," published in the Transactions of the Massachusetts Medical Society, 1888.

He married at Bellows Falls, Vt., 24 June, 1879, Mary Jane, born there 25 August, 1851, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Otis (Weed) Willson.

Dr. Clarke's children are

i. Laura Dwight[8] b. 3 Jan. 1881, in Cambridge, Mass.
ii. Dorothy Prentiss[8] b. 13 July, 1887, in Haverhill, Mass.

44

Charles Cecil[7] (*Moses*[6]), was born in Cambridge, Mass., 15 April, 1854; he fitted at the Cambridge High

School for Harvard University, from which he was graduated in 1874, and was a member of the Everett Athenaeum, the Pi Eta and the Phi Beta Kappa Societies. He went to China, immediately after graduation in the employ of the Chinese Government, as an officer in the Chinese Imperial Maritime Customs Service, and was stationed at the ports of Shanghai, Hankow, Wuhu and Tientsin from September, 1874—April, 1882. He then had his two years' leave, which he passed in the United States.

In April, 1884, he returned to China, and was for five years at Shanghai and at Kiungchow in the island of Hainan.

After two years spent in the United States and in Europe, he returned to China in April, 1891, and took charge of the customs service at Lungchow. At the end of five years came his two years' leave, and on his return to China in June, 1898, he was stationed at the custom house of Soochow, and also acted as postmaster.

See "Harvard College, class of 1874," for sketch of his life to 1899.

He married in Cambridge, Mass., 9 January, 1884, Nellie Maria, born in Boston, 16 November, 1854, died in Shanghai, China, 3 February, 1886, daughter of George Putnam and Maria (Copeland) Carter of Cambridge.

Mr. Carter's family belonged in Lancaster, Mass., but he located in Roxbury and later in Cambridge, where he was a member of both branches of the city government, representative in the General Court 1865 and 1866, and was of the Governor's Council in 1878 and 1879. He was one of the State Commissioners of

Health, Lunacy and Charity, and at the time of his death, 4 September, 1883, was chairman of the water board of the City of Cambridge. Rev. George Ware Briggs, D. D., officiated at the marriage of Charles C. Clarke and Nellie M. Carter.

Mr. Clarke married secondly, at St. Leonards-on-Sea, Sussex, England, 19 September, 1896, Marion Scott.

45

Arthur Eastman[7] (*John Badger*[6]) of Manchester, N. H., was born there 13 May, 1854. He was educated at Phillips Exeter Academy and at Dartmouth College (1875), and entered the *Mirror* office in the fall of 1875 to familiarize himself with all branches of newspaper work.

After mastering the details of the composing and press rooms, he acquired further experience in the job department and in reading proof; he then became city editor of the *Mirror*, and for a number of years did all the local work alone, but subsequently with an assistant; later he assumed the duties of general and State news and review editor, remaining in this position several years, and then taking charge of the agricultural department and other features of the *Mirror* and *Farmer*, assisting at the same time in the editorial, reportorial, and business departments of the *Daily Mirror*. For four years he was legislative reporter of the paper at Concord, and for one year he served as telegraph editor. In these various capacities he acquired an all-round experience such as few newspaper men possess, and upon his father's death became the manager of both papers and of the job printing and bookbinding business connected with the establishment, and has

Arthur E. Clarke

since conducted most successfully the extensive concerns of the office, besides doing almost daily work with his pen for both papers.* He is also public printer of New Hampshire.

Mr. Clarke has inherited his father's energy, great capacity for work, and executive ability. He was a member of the Manchester Common Council, 1879–80. represented Ward 3 (Manchester) in the Legislature for two years from June, 1881, was adjutant of the 1st regiment, N. H. N. G., for a number of years, was statistician of the department of agriculture for New Hampshire during Garfield's administration, colonel on Governor Tuttle's staff, and is president of the New

---

* Addison Archer's "Interviews" regarding the circulation, etc., of the leading newspapers in New Hampshire, 1899, contains some interesting items as to the Manchester *Mirror and American* and the *Mirror and Farmer.*

Of the former it says: "It is edited with conspicuous ability," "is generally conceded to have the largest local circulation in Manchester." "It has been for many years the leading republican paper of New Hampshire." "It is clean, conservative and respectable." The daily *Mirror and American* has a circulation of some 7,000 copies, and even more on Saturdays, when a larger paper is issued.

"The Mirror Farm" consists of forty acres, is very successfully conducted by Col. Clarke, and many practical experiments are made there. "Colonel Clarke keeps a stable of fine horses and a kennel of hunting dogs." The circulation of the weekly *Mirror and Farmer* is upward of 36,000, and no expense has been spared to make it a model paper in all its departments, thoroughly practical and edited by experts. The special horse edition is a recognized authority, and has an extensive circulation not only in New England, but in such States as Kentucky. Horse breeding in New Hampshire practically dates from the introduction by the late Col. John Badger Clarke of the blood of the trotting stallion "George Wilkes." In advancing the circulation of the *Mirror and Farmer*, ten "Wilkes colts" were given away in one year.

Many important improvements in agriculture, such as the use of the silo and ensilage, have been greatly assisted by means of the *Mirror and Farmer*, and there are two pages devoted to women and the household. All important news is furnished to the farmer in a condensed form, and his interests are constantly advanced.

The department devoted to the rod and gun was established some years since.

Hampshire Press Association and the New Hampshire member of the executive committee of the National Press Association, and is a member of the Boston Press Club, the Algonquin Club (Boston), the Manchester Press Club, the Coon Club, the Calumet Club of Manchester, and the Amoskeag Grange. He is Past Exalted Ruler of Manchester Lodge of Elks, ex-president of the Derryfield Club, a member of the Manchester Board of Trade, and a director of the Northern Telegraph Company.

From his school days Colonel Clarke has been an enthusiastic student of elocution, and has attained conspicuous distinction in reading and reciting, carrying off high honors at Phillips Exeter Academy and at Dartmouth College. He has gratuitously drilled a number of pupils of the Manchester public schools who have won first prizes in the annual speaking contests. He gives yearly prizes for excellence in elocution to the schools in Hooksett, and is often invited to judge prize speaking contests at educational institutions. Ever since he became associated with the *Mirror*, he has had charge of its dramatic and musical departments. He has written interesting and valuable interviews with many distinguished players, which have been extensively copied by the press of the country.

Denman Thompson received from Colonel Clarke's pen the first noticeably long, analytical and complimentary criticism of his work that was ever vouchsafed to this eminent actor; it was given when Mr. Thompson was an obscure member of a variety company. Mr. Clarke has always been fond of athletic sports, and has won distinction in many lines. He organized and was captain of a picked team of ball players in Manchester

that defeated the best club in the State for a prize of $100; is one of the finest skaters, both roller and ice, in New Hampshire; with a shot-gun, rifle, and revolver, he is an expert, and holds a record of thirty-eight clay pigeons broken out of forty in the days of the Manchester Shooting Club, a score that was never equalled by Manchester marksmen. He held the billiard championship of Dartmouth College, and upon his return to Manchester in 1875 defeated the best players in the city, winning substantial prizes. He is a devotee of hunting and fishing.

Besides the great *Mirror* printing establishment, Colonel Clarke conducts the Mirror farm, located just outside the city limits, and here experiments in many directions are tried under his supervision. The whole management of the *Mirror* office and its immense responsibilities rests upon him, and his personal attention covers every detail. He has traveled abroad extensively and has embodied his impressions of foreign lands in a most interesting book entitled "European Travels."

Colonel Clarke is a member of the Franklin Street Society (Congregational) and of the Franklin Street Young Men's Association.

He married in Cambridge, Mass., 25 January, 1893, Martha Cilley, born in Concord, N. H., daughter of Dr. Nathaniel and Elizabeth Ann (Cilley) Bouton of Concord, and widow of Jacob G. Cilley of Manchester.

Mrs. Clarke was in 1895 State regent of the Daughters of the American Revolution, and since 1898 has been president of the Society of Colonial Dames of New Hampshire. She has also been president of the Audubon Society of New Hampshire since 1897, and

was its founder. There is a portrait of her in the *Granite Monthly* for February, 1900.

46

William Cogswell[7] (*John Badger*[6]) of Manchester, N. H., was born there 17 March, 1856, and was educated at the Manchester High School, Phillips Andover Academy, and at Dartmouth College, where he was a student in the Chandler Scientific School. After completing the course at college in 1876, he entered the office of the *Mirror and American* and learned the printer's trade. In 1880 he removed to New York City and spent a portion of that year in acquiring a knowledge of the business of newspaper advertising. Returning to Manchester, he entered the service of the daily *Mirror and American* as a local reporter, and later was promoted to be city editor, a position which he held for about eight years, conducting in the meantime several special departments for the daily and weekly editions of that newspaper. During these years he made the horse department of the *Mirror* a special feature, and to his efforts in this direction is due the high reputation which that paper justly holds among the horsemen of New England. This department he stills conducts, as well as that devoted to field sports, for which he writes under the *nom de plume* of "Joe English."

He was a member of the Manchester School Board from 1884 to 1890. In 1891 he served as a representative from Ward 2 in the Legislature, and was chairman of the Committee on Fisheries and Game.* In

* For the past twenty years the members of the Legislature of New Hampshire have been elected for terms of two years, and the mayors of Manchester now serve for a like period.

Hon. William Cogswell Clarke, Mayor of Manchester, N. H.

1894 he was nominated by the Republicans of Manchester for the office of Mayor, and was elected by a large majority, despite the fact that at the two preceding elections the Democratic candidate had been successful. He was re-elected in 1896, and again in 1898 and in 1900, each year by a handsome plurality, the last time by 2,157 votes, leading the entire ticket, and upon the completion of his present term will have occupied the Mayor's chair for a period of eight years — a longer service by far than that of any of his predecessors, as none of them served three consecutive terms. The years of his mayorship were notable for their public improvements. Five new school buildings were erected, including one for the high school; a steel bridge, sixty feet wide and paved with stone blocks, was built across the Merrimack River to replace the wooden structure which was carried away by the memorable freshet of 1896; a modern system of street paving was inaugurated; the City Hall building was remodeled and refitted; a police patrol system was installed, and is in successful operation.

During Mayor Clarke's first term the fiftieth anniversary of the incorporation of the city was fitly commemorated by a celebration which continued for three days (7, 8, and 9 September, 1896.) Mayor Clarke was the presiding genius of this celebration. From the day when the first plans were roughly sketched, down to the hour of the closing exercises, his was the brain that conceived, the mind that directed, the hand that executed. As chairman of the Celebration Committee he won golden opinions from his fellow citizens for the rare executive ability which he displayed.

Mr. Clarke retains a business connection with the John B. Clarke Company. He is a member of the Derryfield and Calumet Clubs, the Manchester Board of Trade, the Amoskeag Grange, the Young Men's Christian Association, and the Passaconnaway Tribe of Red Men; and is also a member of the Franklin Street Congregational Society. For a number of years he has been a trustee of the New England Agricultural Society and vice-president of the New England Trotting-horse Breeders' Association. He was one of the organizers of the New Hampshire Trotting-horse Breeders' Association, and its secretary for three years. He was for several years clerk of the Manchester Driving Park Association, and has represented New Hampshire most creditably on several occasions at the biennial congress of the National Trotting Association. From his youth up he has displayed great interest in athletic sports, and while a collegian took an active part in them. He was captain of the Dartmouth College base-ball team in 1876, and at one time held the amateur long-distance record of the State for throwing the base-ball — 358 feet 11 inches. In his later years he has taken a deep interest in all field sports, and has a wide reputation as an accomplished wing shot.

Genial and kindly in manner, courteous in his treatment of all, the master of direct and forcible speech, a ready and graceful writer, no man was ever more fully equipped for the larger political honors which Mr. Clarke's friends predict will be his. His name has been prominently mentioned in connection with the governorship of New Hampshire, and he is a promising candidate for Congressional honors.

He married in Manchester, 1879, Mary Olivia, born in Manchester, 1859, daughter of Elliot Greene and Submit Roberts (Scott) Tewksbury of Manchester.

The children, both born in Manchester, are

i. John Badger[8] b. 13 Apr. 1880.
ii. Mitty Tewksbury[8] b. 9 May, 1881.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

47

Daniel Edward Church[8] (*Daniel*[7]) of Farmington, Me., was born in Mercer, Me., 10 October, 1844, and was in business with his father. In 1900 he was living on a farm. He married 1 May, 1875, Mary Ella, born in Bath, Me., 7 August, 1855, daughter of Charles Brodie and Margaret (Lightbody) Harrington of Bath. Mr. Harrington is a well known yacht builder.

The children are

i. Edward Harrington[9] b. 17 June, 1876.
ii. Anna Woodman[9] b. 3 May, 1878, m. George Lenville Dow of Rangeley, Me., son of George Lenville and Le Norah (Kennedy) Dow, and has: 1. *William Clark*[10] *Dow* b. 4 Aug. 1899. 2. *Margaret Le Norah*[10] *Dow* b. 14 Dec. 1900. The family live in Rangeley, Me., where Mr. Dow is a "master builder."
iii. Charles Francis[9] b. 13 Apr. 1881.

48

George Kuhn[8] (*Samuel Greeley*[7]) of Needham, Mass., was born in the historic Lee mansion on Brattle Street, Cambridge, 7 July, 1858, and was baptized 30 Novem-

ber, 1860, by the Rev. Cyrus Augustus Bartol, D. D., of the West Church, Boston. From his seventh to his twelfth year his parents lived in Harvard, a pleasant farming town in Worcester County, and in April, 1870, removed to Needham, and occupied the ancient parsonage house built for the first minister of the town in 1720, and here the family have since resided.*

The subject of this sketch was educated in the public schools of Harvard, and at Chauncy Hall School, Boston, in the latter of which he was a pupil for five years from 9 September, 1872 — June, 1877, and after graduation studied the classics with a tutor.

While at Chauncy Hall School, he took special interest in the military drill, which was then a prominent feature of the school, under the instruction of Brig.-Gen. Hobart Moore. George K. Clarke was adjutant of the school battalion, which numbered among its officers boys who in later life rose to high rank in the military service of the State and Federal governments.

In 1878 and 1879 he travelled in Maryland, Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina and Georgia, visiting the principal cities and historic places. He began the study of law in 1880, and in October, 1881, entered

* George Kuhn Clarke has been singularly identified with ancient houses; the Lee mansion, his birthplace, was built in 1660, and is the second oldest house in Cambridge, and he is part owner by inheritance of the Cooper-Hill-Frost-Austin house, the oldest house in that city, built by his ancestor, Deacon John Cooper in 1657. His maternal ancestors were selectmen of the town of Cambridge one hundred and twenty-two years, assessors one hundred and twelve years, and deacons of the First Church there about ninety years. The Dedham Historical Register for July, 1890, and for April, 1899, contains accounts of the Townsend house in Needham, his present residence. The house in Harvard in which the family lived for five years, is also an eighteenth century house, modernized with additions.

the middle class of the Boston University School of Law, where he took the degree of LL.B. in June, 1883, and 2 January, 1884, was admitted to the bar of Norfolk County, and the same month commissioned a justice of the peace, which office he still holds (1901).

During the winter of 1883–84 he attended lectures at the law school as a resident graduate, and in May, 1884, began to practice.

In 1887 his maternal uncle, who had a considerable business as a trustee and agent for the care of property, desired him to become his associate, and he assumed duties to which he has since devoted his time, occupying until 17 March, 1900, the office in the Union Building, 40 State Street, Boston, which had been the place of business of his mother's father, and later of her brother, since 15 August, 1838.

From 6 April, 1892, to 17 February, 1900, he was secretary of the Bar Association of Norfolk County, and a member of its council; is a member of the corporation of the Suffolk Savings Bank (Boston), and has served on the committees on accounts, and committees to examine securities, of various corporations. On 1 February, 1897, he was elected a director of the Boylston Market Association, succeeding his uncle, William Putnam Kuhn, who had served nearly thirty-four years, and whose father, Honorable George Horatio Kuhn, had held the same position an equally long time. With the interval from 21 November, 1896, to 1 February, 1897, the family have been represented continuously in this board of directors for more than sixty years.

In 1883 Mr. Clarke was moderator of a town meeting, and in 1884 and again in 1885 was elected assessor without opposition, and is said to have been the

youngest officer the town of Needham has had in modern times.

In 1885 he declined to serve as assessor, and was appointed a registrar of voters for a term of three years, but resigned in the spring of 1886 to again become assessor, and was re-elected in 1887, but in 1888 was too much engaged in other business to accept election. For many years he has been interested in all matters relating to taxation, and in 1895, 1898, 1899, and 1900, served as chairman of the board of assessors, and is a member of the Association of Massachusetts Assessors. He was selectman and overseer of the poor, member of the board of health, town agent, etc., in 1896, and has been a trustee of the Free Public Library of Needham since 2 April, 1894, and chairman from the spring of 1897. Prior to the establishment of the Public Library in 1888 he was secretary of the Needham Library Association for some years.

He was clerk of the First Parish in Needham five years, 1891–96, and a member of the parish committee from 20 April, 1891, to January, 1895 ; he has held many positions in the organization of his political party, and 14 October, 1896, was nominated by the county convention for the office of special county commissioner, but declined to be a candidate.

From early youth he has been interested in historical and genealogical researches, and has published three editions, 1882, 1885, and 1902, of the genealogy of the descendants of Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury. He is the author of several pamphlets, and has contributed upward of one hundred and fifty historical or genealogical articles to periodicals and newspapers, and has also written many book reviews, etc.

In July, 1899, he went to press with a volume (236 pp.) entitled "Epitaphs from Graveyards in Wellesley (formerly West Needham), North Natick, and Saint Mary's Churchyard in Newton Lower Falls, Massachusetts. With Genealogical and Biographical Notes." This work was ready for distribution in February, 1900, and represented much patient investigation.

His membership in the New England Historic Genealogical Society dates from 4 September, 1878, and he has done considerable literary work for this society, and was in its council from October, 1892, to January, 1897; has also been its recording secretary, and served on many committees. For ten years, 1889–99, he was on the committee on the rolls of membership, and virtually the registrar of the society, which has nearly one thousand members. In 1889–92 this committee consisted of three, but 1892–99 of Mr. Clarke only.

On 5 March, 1890, he was elected a corresponding member of the Dedham Historical Society; 24 November, 1897, a resident member of the Historical Society of Old Newbury, and in 1898 became a life member of the Harvard Historical Society. On 6 January, 1900, he was elected an honorary member of the Dover Historical Society.

He is a member of the Twentieth Century Club of Boston, of the Massachusetts Library Club, of the Society of Colonial Wars, of the Sons of the American Revolution, of the Sons of the Revolution, and of two alumni associations. He has all his life been greatly interested in the drama, and a frequenter of the theatres; since 1874 he has never failed to obtain a programme of an entertainment which he attended, or lost one, and his collection of play-bills is large.

In 1886 he built a house on land owned for many generations by his maternal ancestors, in Cambridge, Mass., and with occasional exceptions, has made this his winter home. The place at Needham contains twenty acres of land, and Mr. Clarke has found much pleasure and recreation there.

The portrait, which is the frontispiece of this book, is from a photograph taken when he was thirty-five years old.

He married 16 March, 1881, Ellen Melissa, born in Richmond, Me., daughter of Harrison and Elizabeth (Prentiss) Dudley of Cambridge. Harrison was fourth in descent from James Dudley, an officer in the French war, and from Mercy Folsom, daughter of Deacon John Folsom of Exeter, N. H. The parents of James were Stephen and Sarah (Gilman) Dudley, the latter daughter of Honorable John Gilman. Stephen Dudley was son of the Rev. Samuel of Exeter, and nephew of Joseph Dudley, who was governor of Massachusetts from 1702 to 1715, under the Second Charter, and father of Chief Justice Paul Dudley. Rev. Samuel Dudley of Exeter was the eldest son of Thomas Dudley, second governor of Massachusetts, who was born in England in 1576, died in Roxbury, 1653, and was governor of Massachusetts five years, and deputy governor thirteen. Among the descendants of Governor Thomas Dudley have been men noted for their ability, and the family is connected by marriage with many of the most illustrious in New England. Mrs. Clarke is descended maternally from Valentine Prentiss, who came to America in 1633. She is an active member of the Daughters of the American Revolution, Daughters of the Revolution, Browning Club of Boston, Women's Alliance, etc.

Eleanor Clarke.

George Kuhn[8] has one child:

i. Eleanor[9] b. 16 Dec. 1891, in Cambridge, bapt. in the First Church in Needham, on Sunday, 19 June, 1892, by the Rev. Charles Adams Allen, the minister there. The portrait opposite is from a photograph taken in May, 1900, and the *fac-simile* is from a signature in October, 1901.

49

Edward Wight[8] (*Stephen Greeley*[7]) of Englewood, N. J., was born in Manchester, N. H., 20 October, 1862, and died in Englewood, on the morning of 11 April, 1892, after an illness of a few days, and his remains were interred at Brookside.

He graduated from Columbia College in 1883 with a good record, and then took a post-graduate course, receiving the degree of A. M. in June, 1884. In the autumn of that year he entered the College of Physicians and Surgeons of New York, from which he graduated with distinguished honors in 1887, and then entered upon his duties in the surgical division of the New York Hospital, preferring this to Bellevue, and remained there the full term till December, 1888. During the last six months of his term he was resident house surgeon, and in charge of a surgical division of the hospital.

Dr. Clarke had shown great originality and skill in his profession, was devoted to it, and had every prospect of becoming eminent. His home was in Tenafly until the winter of 1890–91, when he removed to Englewood, to a house which he had built. In both of these places he practiced successfully. At the time

of his death he was intending to remove to New York City. For a sketch of his life see the "Englewood Press" for April 16, 1892, the "Record," Tenafly, N. J., April 14, 1892, and other newspapers.

He married in Tenafly, 13 December, 1888, Virginia Lee, born 15 June, 1862, daughter of Dr. Hardy Murfree and Harriet Banks (Gilbert) Banks of Englewood. Dr. Banks is a prominent physician.

The children of Dr. Clarke are

i. Dorothy Banks[9] b. 25 Sept. 1889, in Tenafly.
ii. William Wight[9] b. 27 Apr. 1891, in Englewood.
iii. Edward Wight[9] b. 2 (5) July, 1892.

PART IV.

THOMAS CLARK AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Thomas[2] Clark, third son of Nathaniel (see p. 28), was born in Newbury, 9 February, 1667/8, and died there 25 April, 1722.

FROM NEWBURY TOWN RECORDS.

On 16 December, 1700, at "The placing of ye new Meeting houſe" "Mr Thomas Clark" was given "2 seat north," and his wife "ye fore seat of ye Gallery Weſt." He and his wife, Sarah, were members of the First Church in Newbury; she joined 23 May, 1697, and his second wife, Lydia, as Lydia Moody, in 1698.

On 17 March, 1702/3, "Liberty Granted to Thomas Clark & Samuel Rolfe to cutt the two trees standing in Muzzyes lane provided they Cutt y^m^ wth in the Ground."

Thomas was a tythingman 1705, "Corp^a^ Thomas Clark" in 1707, and "Serg^t^ Tho: Clark" in 1709, '11, '16, '19, '20. He was a sealer of leather in 1715, '17, '18, '19 (there were two in 1719), '21, one of the five selectmen and also assessor in 1717.

On 13 February, 1710, Thomas was chosen a juror for the "next Newbury Court."

As selectman Thomas with Stephen Emery and Samuel Moodey laid out "a Cuntry Rode from ye North side of Mr John Chaneys land to wheelers Brook."

There are a number of deeds on record at Salem, in which Thomas of Newbury, who is called a cordwainer or "Sergeant," appeared as grantor or grantee, and the following is a brief summary of several of these deeds. Unless otherwise indicated the surname was written Clark.

On 8 April, 1691, Capt. Thomas Noyes of Newbury, "Gen^t^," conveyed to Thomas Clark, "who hath married with my Daughter," six acres of salt marsh near Great Pine Island, as part of the marriage portion. Wife "Eliz^a^" signed.

(Lib. XVI, fol. 185.)

On 8 January, 1701/2, Thomas Clarke of Newbury sold to Stephen Sweat for £12, 10*s.* one acre of plow land bounded southwesterly on his own land, and northeasterly on land of Henry Clarke. No wife signed. (Lib. XX, folio 93.)

On 27 November, 1703, Thomas Clark of Newbury, cordwainer, exchanged with Richard Kelly the six acres of "Salt Marsh in the Great marshes," which six acres was "Laid out to my Hon^ed^ father in Law Capt Thomas Noyes" for five acres of salt marsh "in ye great marshes" and a certain parcel of "Creek thatch Banke" in Newbury bounded east "by Plumb Island River," and south "by ye River Parker or newbury River." Wife Sarah signed.

(Lib. XVIII, fol. 6 and Lib. XVI, fol. 181.)

On 8 December, 1708, Nathaniel Coffin of Newbury sold for £16 to Thomas Clarke of Newbury one acre

of land in Newbury bounded "by a lane Called Muszies lane Southerly" "& by s^d^ Thomas Clarks Land Easterly & is lying in a feild Called ye Little field."

(Lib. XXI, fol. 221.)

On 23 July, 1709, Robert Hale and Mrs. Elizabeth Hale, his wife, of Beverly sold for £20 to "oure brother Thomas Clarke" of Newbury "every part & parcell of ye reall Estate of our hon^d^ father Mr Nath^ll^ Clarke of Newbury deceased which he left Either in ye Townships of Newbury or in ye Township of Salisbury" and also "ye lands meadowes which oure brother Daniel Clark at ye time of his deceass" had. Judith Clark was a witness.

(Lib. XXV, fol. 143.)

On 3 August, 1709, Judith Clark "daughter of Nathaniel Clark Senr" of Newbury sold for £7, 15*s.* paid "by my brother Thomas Clark" all her interest "in any of ye land meadows or Meadow ground or freehold" reserving her right in the warehouse and land adjoining. "Which do or hereafter may belong unto my s^d^ ffather or to me as I am one of his Children" "& my right which I have in or unto a river lott so called lying Near Henry Clarks" Signed Judith Clarke. Witness Henry Clarke.

(Lib. XXXI, fol. 49.)

On 3 August, 1709, Thomas, Henry and Judith Clark, Elizabeth Hale, all of Newbury, and Nicholas Gilman of Exeter, conveyed to Josiah Clarke of Boston three acres of marsh on "little pine Island."

(Lib. XXXI, fol. 55.)

The same day Thomas, Henry and Judith Clark sold for £9 the marsh in Salisbury "about Six acres part of

that which our Father Mr Nathaniel Clark bought of Henry Sewall & he of Mr William Worcester of Salisbury" to Nicholas Gilman of Exeter. Lydia, wife of Thomas, released dower, and his mother, Elizabeth Hale, was a witness.

(Lib. XXIII, fol. 142.)

On 27 December, 1710, Thomas sold for £20 to Joseph Browne one fourth of thirty acres in Newbury, and bounded northerly "by a way next Merrimack River." (Lib. XXVIII, fol. 199.)

On 7 April, 1713, Thomas exchanged with Samuel Morse the "rate Lott which parcel of land was formerly layd out to my Honoured father Mr Nathaniel Clarke & is by Estimation Twenty eight Acres," for nine acres of upland, five acres of pasture, and £60 in money. Wife "Lidiah" released her dower by appearance, and Thomas signed "Thomas Clarke."

(Lib. XXVII, folio 205.)

On 13 January, 1713/14, Thomas and Henry Clark, both of Newbury, sold for £16 to "Jeames" Smith of Newbury "a Certain woodlot Laying within the Township of Newbury aforesaid in ye first division of woodlots it being ye Seventy Second Lott" "and it is thre Rod & Eight feet in Bredth & two miles & one half in Length by estimation" "as also all oure right title & interest in any & every part of ye Herbage & Land called ye wood lot y^t^ doth at p^t^sent belong to, or may hereafter Redound to or be Laid out to ye freehold & right of Samuel Scullords freehold & to ye Rate Right of our hon^d^ father Ensign Nathaniel Clarke Late of Newbury"

"Lydiah" and Elizabeth, wives of the grantors, released by appearance.

(Lib. XXVIII, folio 58.)

On 10 February, 1715/16, Thomas sold for £22 to Anthony Morse four acres of marsh "in ye Body of ye great marshes near ye little pine Island" Lydia Clark signed.

(Lib. XXXI, fol. 90.)

On 25 November, 1717, Joshua Moody of Newbury sold for £50 to Thomas Clark of Newbury twelve acres of marsh in Newbury "at ye place called ye Plum bushes" bounded "Northwesterly by Plumb Island River."

(Lib. XXXVI, fol. 71.)

On 3 December, 1717, John Woodbridge formerly of Newbury, joiner, now of York, sold for £104, 10*s.* to Thomas Clark, cordwainer, "ffive acres of Upland in ye Toune of Newbury afores^d^ with all the ffences & trees thereon or thereunto belonging and All that part of ye pond which is within ye line" "and ye Meeting house Green Westerly" Also a right of way "for Carting & driving across ye land of Joseph Woodbridge unto ye land above mentioned."

(Lib. XXXVII, fol. 11.)

On 1 July, 1719, Thomas Clark sold for £90 to Josiah Sawyer nine acres which he bought of Samuel Morss. Wife Lydia released dower.

(Lib. XLVIII, fol. 67.)

On 27 April, 1721, Matthew Pettingell formerly of Newbury, weaver, sold for £100 to Thomas Clark of Newbury "a Certain Tenement in Newbury" "it being

one Dwelling house & one Acre of Land" bounded "Northeasterly by said Clarks own Land" and "Southeasterly by Muzzeys lane."

(Lib. XL, fol. 125.)

From the Newbury town rate, December, 1711, the following is quoted:

	money	
	s.	*d.*
Serj Thº Clarke	2	6
Corpl Henry Clarke	3	11
Nathaniel Clarke	2	1

These tax payers were Thomas,[2] Henry[2] and Nathaniel.[3] (Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. XXXV.)

In 1721 Thomas Clarke was a proprietor of Nottingham.

WILL OF THOMAS CLARK.

In the name of God Amen: yᵉ Sixth day of February: 1721/2 — I Thomas Clark of Newbury in yᵉ County of Eſsex Cordwainer being weak in body but of perfect miend & memory thanks be given unto god: Therefore calling unto miend yᵉ Mortalety of my Body & Knowing that it is appointed for all men once to Dye do make & ordain this my laſt will & Teſtament — that is to say principally & firſt of all I give & Recommend my Soul into yᵉ hands of god who gave it. & my body I recommend to yᵉ earth to be buried in a decent Chriſtian buriall at the discretion of my Executors ect.

And as touching such worldly Eſtate wherewith it hath pleased God to bleſs me in this life I give demiſe & diſpose of yᵉ same in yᵉ following manner & form.

1– –imprimis I give & bequeath unto my Son Thomas Clark his heirs & aſigns forever that peice of land where he now

dweleth. & that peice of land of mine by Artechoak Bridge — caled five acres — (be it more or leſs– and one halfe of meadow or marſh at ye Plum buſhis, and two thirds of ye land which I bought of John Woodbridge, and one halfe of my land in ye Great Paſture Joyning — to m^r^ Muzzes land: & allso ye one halfe of my rights & priviledges in ye common or undivided
land in Newbury: & my wearing apparrill both woolen & linin, & allso what elce I have given to him allready

2—I give to my daughter Sarah Noyes & to her heirs & aſigns forever one halfe of my marsh or meadow ground adjoyning to Se^r^ Joſeph Ilſleys meadow: and twenty pounds in money or merchantable pay at money price to be payd to her by my Son Daniel Clark within two years after my deceaſe:

3– I give to my daughter Martha Noyes. & to her heirs & aſigns forever one halfe of my marſh or meadow ground adjoyning to Ser^nt^ Joſeph Ilſleys meadow: and twenty pounds in money or merchantable pay at money price to be paid to her by my son Daniel Clark. within two years after my deceaſe.

4 I give to my son Daniel Clark his heirs & aſigns forever. my houſe where i now dwell & ye shop & barne: & orchard with all my land adjoyning except that acre which I bought of Matthew Pettingill: and one halfe of my marsh or meadow at ye Plum buſhis: & one halfe of my land in ye great paſture Joyning to Mr Muzzes land: & halfe my rights & priviledges in ye comon or undivided lands in Newbury — and one third part of ye land which I bought of John Woodbridge: & one third part of my perſonall Eſtate (that is not otherwiſe diſpoſed of) after my honiſt debts are payed & my funeral charges are payed: & I appoint my Son Daniel to pay to my two daughters above named twenty pounds a peice as is above expresed.

5 I give to my daughter Anne Clark & to her heirs & aſigns forever. the houſe & acre of land which I bought of Mat-

thew Pettingill — She to have ye poſſeſsion & improvement of one halfe thereof at her marriage: & ye other halfe at ye deceaſe of my now wife: & allso I give her one third part of my perſonal eſtate (which is not otherwiſe diſpoſed of) that Shall be left when my debts & funerall —charges are payd: & my s^d^ daughter Anne. Shall pay to each of her Sisters namly Sarah & Martha y^e^. Sum of ten pounds a peice: or if my daughter Anne Shall Se cauſe She may give s^d^ two daughters one halfe of ye above s^d^ acre of land equally between them: in Stead
of s^d^ ten pounds a peice: & if She give ye s^d^ land it Shall be ye end furtheſt from ye lane: & my Son Daniel shall give them leave to paſs & repaſs upon his land to & from s^d^ halfe acre so as may be leaſt damage to him — & if my s^d^ daughter Anne se cauſe to pay s^d^ ten pounds a peice: it shall be paid within two years after she shall come to ye poſſeſsion of ye whole of s^d^ houſe & land — & i give to s^d^ Anne Six sheep w^c^ are at Hugh matthews & five sheep w^c^ are at Timothy noyeses—

6– I give to my loving & dearly beloved wife Lydia Clark— all thoſe houſehold goods — w^c^ remain of them that She brought with her to me & all my puter & ye little brass kittle & skillit: & one third of my other perſonal eſtate which shall be left after my debts & funeral Charges are paid: allso I —
give to her ye uſe & improveent of that houſe acre of land which i bought of matthew pettingill — untill my daughter Anne shall marre: & ye uſe of one halfe thereof afterward during her life: allso I — give her ye improvement of halfe an acre of land adjoyning to s^d^ acre during her life. to be set out ye whole length of my land: & allso her thirds in all my lands & meadows during her life: excepting in that peice of land where Thomases houſe standeth: & excepting in ye houſe where I now dwell & in ye shop & barne, & I appoint my s^d^ wife Lydia Clark & my son Daniel Clark to be ye Executors of this my will. & to receive all my debts & to pay all my debts ect. & I do

revoke & disavow all former wills by me made, & do ratifie & confirm this my laſt will & Teſtament: in witneſs whereof

I ye s^d^ Thomas Clark have set to my hand seal ye day above written–

Thomas Clark (SEAL)

STEPHEN SWETT
JOSEPH SWETT
NATHANIEL COFFIN

Will proved 21 May 1722
DAN^EL^ ROGERS Reg^r^

From the *original* in the Essex Probate files.

Thomas Clarke became administrator of his father's estate after the decease of Daniel, and gave a bond of £1500, with Henry Clark and Anthony Somerby as sureties, 23 July, 1723.

PROVINCE OF Y^e^ MASACHUSETS:

An Inventory of ye Estate of m^r^ Thomas Clarke Late of Newbury In sd County Deceaſed appriſed as Curant Bills of Credit of sd Province Taken and Appriſed by us y^e^ ſubſcribers as on y^e^ 9th day of may 1722 — — —

The Dewelling Houſe Barn & four acres of Land on which sd Houſe Standeth and orchards & other Buildings and Appor-tenances all at	£230=00=00
the Dweling Houſe Bought of matthew Petingal & y^e^ acre of Land	100—00—00
The Land Bought of John Woodbridge about five acres at	110=00—00
The Tract of Land by Artechoke River — about five acres at.	60—00=00
the Land In y^e^ Genll Pasture by Turkey Hill about ſeven acres	70—00—00
y^e^ Riuer Lott on which Thomas Dwells at	05=00—00
The Twelve acres of Marſh Land at. y^e^ Plum booſhes a	72=00—00
The four acres of marſh Land by ſer: Joſeph Ilſleys medow at	16=00=00
The Rights and Privilidges In y^e^ Comon Lands at	6—00—00
a ſmall Piece of thatch bank a Cape merril Point at	1—00—00
	670=00=00

The Wearing Apperil of ye deceaſed at.....	15=00=00
Books and armes & Cane	3=10=00
fundry other Goods & Perſonal Eſtate according to. ye Particular List taken thereof apprifed at.....	85=18—0
& fundry: other. Household Goods Given to ye widow at	24—05=0

Sworn to before
" JOSEPH WOODBRIDGE
Juſtice of the peace."

STEPHEN JAQUES
JOHN MARCH
JOHN PIKE –
From the *original.*

Thomas[2] Clarke was buried in the northwesterly part of the Old Town graveyard.

(Face with decorations like rosettes on either side.)

HERE LYES BURIED | THE BODY OF Mr. | THOMAS CLARK | WHO DIED APRIL | THE 25 1722, & | IN THE 55eth YEAR | OF HIS AGE

There is considerable scroll work on this stone; no foot stone.

The stones erected to his memory and to that of his son, Daniel, are of yellowish sandstone, and much better preserved than some similar ones in the same graveyard. On some of them the inscriptions have entirely scaled off.

Thomas[2] married Sarah, born 14 September, 1670, died February, 1703, daughter of Col. Thomas and Martha (Peirce) Noyes, and granddaughter of the Rev. James Noyes, who was born in Choulderton, Wiltshire, England, in 1608.

Thomas[2] married secondly, in Newbury, 17 October, 1705 (intention 30 September), Lydia, born 5 August, 1667, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Cutting) Moody, and granddaughter of William Moody, who was one of the first settlers of Newbury.

Rev. Christopher Toppan, A. M., officiated at the marriage of Thomas Clark and Lydia Moody.

All the children were born in Newbury, and several of them were baptized by Mr. Toppan.

The children were

i. Sarah[3] b. 25 Dec. 1690, d. 30 May, 1725, m. in Newbury, 3 June, 1714, Nathan Noyes of Newbury, b. 5 Feb. 1691/2, son of Col. James and Hannah (Knight) Noyes. The Rev. C. Toppan officiated at the marriage of Nathan Noyes and Sarah Clark. Child: *Daniel*[4] *Noyes* b. 3 Mar. 1718. There is some error in the Newbury records, which give the marriage as on 3 June and the "publishment" on 5 June.

2. ii. Thomas[3] b. 2 Sept. 1692, d. 11 Aug. 1729.

iii. Nathaniel[3] b. 23 Oct. 1694, d. young. Probably the Nathaniel Clark bapt. 5 June, 1698.

iv. Martha[3] b. 12 Apr. 1696, bapt. 7 Nov., m. in Newbury, 10 Nov. 1715 (int. 6 Aug.), Joseph Noyes of Newbury, b. 20 Sept. 1686, d. 1770?, brother of Nathan. About 1740 Joseph moved to Newbury (Brag) Hill in Atkinson, N. H.; he and his wife both died there and were buried in the village graveyard. They had seven children. (See Poore's Researches of Merrimac Valley, p. 168, and the Memorial History of Hampstead, N. H., pp. 357–359.) 1. *Joanna*[4] *Noyes* b. 28 July, 1716. 2. *Humphrey*[4] *Noyes* b. 11 Feb. 1717/18, d. 21 May, 1790, m. 22 Nov. 1743, Elizabeth Little of Newbury and had seven children. His homestead in Hampstead, N. H., is now owned by his great great grandchildren, one of whom is Harriette Eliza Noyes, whose mother was a great granddaughter of Humphrey[4] Noyes, and whose father was a grandson of Humphrey's brother Joseph.[4] 3. *Sarah*[4] *Noyes* b. 16 June, 1720. 4. *Thomas*[4] *Noyes* b. 25 June, 1723,

d. 5 (30) July, 1779, m. 1 Jan. 1746/7, Elizabeth Pettingell, who d. 25 Mar. 1747/8, and he m. secondly, Mary Hale. He lived in Atkinson. 5. *Anna*[4] *Noyes* b. 8 June, 1727. 6. *Stephen*[4] *Noyes* b. 13 Sept. 1730, d. 1 Feb. 1793, m. 2 Mar. 1757, Lydia Eaton. He lived in Atkinson. 7. *Joseph*[4] *Noyes* b. in Newbury, 1 Nov. 1732, d. 11 July, 1807, m. 26 Mar. 1762, Mary Flint and had five children. In 1741 he was of Atkinson, where lived three of his brothers, and in 1762 he removed to Hampstead. He was a soldier in the French war and in the Revolution, and in 1807 was found dead in the woods in Henniker, his horse standing by. The cause of death was said to have been apoplexy, which attacked him while on his way to visit his daughter, Mrs. James Heath. His great grand-daughter, Harriette Eliza[7] Noyes, wrote the Memorial History of Hampstead (1899), and is now writing the History of Atkinson.

FROM REGISTRY OF DEEDS AT SALEM.

On 23 March, 1731, Joseph Noyes and Martha, his wife, Nathan Noyes "& Eliz[a] Clark," all of Newbury, sold for £54 in bills of credit to Makepeace Horton of Newbury the north half of a piece of upland in Newbury, containing six and one quarter acres.

(Lib. LXXIII, fol. 50.)

v. Mary[3] b. 16 Aug. 1698, bapt. 21 Aug., d. 8 July, 1707. In the town record of her death she is called daughter of "Corp[ll] Thomas Clark."

vi. Daniel[3] b. 21 Jan. 1700/1, d. 13 Apr. 1723, in Newbury. He died intestate aged twenty-two years.

INVENTORY OF DANIEL CLARK.

Copied from the *original*.

An Invotary of ye Eſtate of Daniell Clark Late of Newbury Deceaſed as it was Appriſed by us ye Subscribers on ye 10th day of Jan. 1723/4

To Wearing Apparel	11— 1—6
Knife & fork Sickle 7 lb flax pewter	00—17—6
Sythe 2 Axes 3 hoes	01—01—0
Stilyards Cutting knife & branding iron	00— 7—0
3 wedges Beetle Rings & a pair of fetters	00—10—0
Spit hanging Iron Gaafe Adds & Spads	0— 6—0
Sadle and Bridle hors tackling ſpindle & Gimblet	00—19—0
Linin Yarn Ruder & Baſket	0— 3—6
to wooden ware eaithen ware & Greas (?)	0— 8—0
forks ſkimer ſkewers and Glases and	0— 2—0
4 bags ſeales and weights	00— 7—0
3 Chest 9 poſt pair of mittens & girdle	0—13—0
2 pair of ſheets Bolſter Caſes & Sute of Curtains	1—11—0
under bed bedſted and Courd & Curtain Rod	0— 8—0
Bed and Bolſter Coverled & Blanket	3—12—0
Two Rugs	0— 6—0
Brass kettle Barrils and other Caſk	3—11—0
to two Bibles & money	0—14—0
Cow and Hors an ounce of ſilver. paper	12—03—0
Leather an Conooe (?) 5 pecks of Corn & a Nett	1—14—6
To Hous ſhop Barn & four ackres of Land	210—00—0
⅓ part of 5½ of Land by Toppans	40—00—0
3 acres ½ of Land in y^e^ Great pasture	035—00—0
ſix acres of Medow	048—00—0
to Common Rights ¼ of freehold & Rate right	06—00—0
	379—15=0

THOMAS MOODY
HENRY ROLF
THOMAS pike.

Thomas Clark Adm

Sworne: Jan. 14 1723

The bond of Thomas Clark, cordwainer, as administrator, is dated 6 January, 1723/4, £2000, with Samuel Moody and Joseph Noyes as sureties.

The final division of the estate was made 13 February, 1723/4, and the heirs were Thomas Clark, Nathan and Sarah (Clark) Noyes, Joseph and Martha (Clark) Noyes. Their signatures were well written, but are badly faded, otherwise *fac-similes* would appear on this page. The autographs of Sarah and Martha have been found by the writer only on this one document, viz., the agreement as to the division of their brother Daniel's estate. Apparently the sister, Anne, then a minor, received no share.

Daniel's gravestone is the second east of his father's in Newbury.

(Face with decorations like rosettes on either side.)

HERE LYES BURIED | THE BODY OF | DANIEL CLARK | WHO DIED APRIL | THE 13eth 1723, & | IN Ye 23d YEAR | OF HIS AGE.

This gravestone is embellished with scroll work, etc. There is a foot stone, also ornamented, bearing his name.

vii. Lydia[3] b. 27 Oct. 1706, bapt. 4 Nov., d. 8 Nov. 1706.

viii. Anne[3] b. 30 May, 1709, bapt. 5 (15) June, m. 10 Nov. 1726, Edmund Cottle of Newbury, b. 15 Feb. 1699/1700, son of Ezra and Mary (Woodbridge) Cottle, and had 1. *Hannah[4] Cottle* b. 16 Aug. 1729. 2. *Katharine[4] Cottle* b. 2 Mar. 1743. 3. *Clark[4] Cottle* b. in Newbury, 30 Oct. 1748, and probably others.

The Sarah Clark who was admitted to the First Church in Newbury, 23 May, 1697, was probably the wife of Thomas[2].

THIRD GENERATION.

2

Thomas[3] (*Thomas*[2]) of Newbury was born there 2 September, 1692, and died there 11 August, 1729. In 1710 and 1711 either he or his father was in the North regiment of Essex in "Capt. Noyes His Company of snowshoo men," intended for actual service against the French and Indians.

On 15 September, 1723, Thomas was admitted a member of the First Church in Newbury, and his wife in 1728.

He was a cordwainer, and sold, 27 August, 1723, land bounded south westerly by the "Merrimack River," with dwelling house thereon, to Benjamin Lunt, Jr., for £80.

(Lib. XLV, fol. 22.)

On 1 June, 1724, he sold to Thomas Williams of Newbury for £54 five and one half acres on "Artechoak River." Signed by Thomas Clark and wife Elizabeth (her mark).

(Lib. LVIII, fol. 135.)

On 8 June, 1724, Thomas Clark sold to Richard Jaques of Newbury for £85 eight acres and ninety-two rods of upland and plowland "in y[e] fourth pasture" in Newbury. Wife Elizabeth.

(Lib. XLIII, fol. 134.)

On 19 December, 1727, John Woodbridge of Newbury, and Martha Woodbridge, sold to Thomas Clark for £32 one and one quarter acres of land bounded "Westerly by s[d] Thomas Clarks own Land." It was a "triangular peice."

(Lib. XLIX, fol. 268.)

WILL OF THOMAS[3] CLARK.

Copied from the *original* at Salem.

In ye name of God Amen I Thomas Clark of ye Towne of Newbury in ye County of Eſsex in his Majesties Province of ye Maſsachuſets Bay in New England — being Sencable of my owne frailty ect — but yet of Sound miend & memory do make & ordain this my laſt Will & Teſtament —

first–of all– I commit my Soule to God throu Jeſus Chriſt in hope of a joyfull reſurection ect, & my body to ye Earth– ect, & as touching ye worldly goods. with which it hath pleaſed God to bleſs me in this life — I give demiſe & dispoſe of in ye following manner & form

1 — I give & bequeath unto my Son Parker Clarke my dweling Houſe Barne & out Houſings where I now dwell & the land adjoyning Supoſed to be foure acres, be it more or leſs excepting one quarter of an acre as given to his brother. Oliver

2– I give to my Son Oliver Clark about six or seaven acres of land more or leſs — lying between Peter Toppans & m^r^ Woodbridges land — & one quarter of an acre of land out of my homeſtead to be Six rods wide on ye front next ye lane & to run ye same Breadth back untill it makes one quarter of an acre to be laid out adjoyning to Capt Marches land

3 I give to my Son Thomas Clark — ye one half of my Salt marſh or meadow land lying near ye plumb-buſhes — so caled, & ye other half of Said meadow I give to my Son Daniel Clark– all my lands & meadows I give to my Said Sons & their reſpective Heirs & aſsigns forever — & further my will is that if either my Son Thomas Clark or Daniel Clarke depart this life before he arive to ye age of twenty & one years– then ye other of them Shall have & injoy ye whole of said meadow—

4 I give to my daughter Sarah Clark thirty pound in money or in good merchantable pay at money price— to be paid to her by my Son parke when She [s]hall come to ye age of eighteen years—

5 I give to my daughter Eliſabeth Clark— thirty pounds in money or merchantable pay at money price to be paid by

my Son Oliver Clark when She Shall Come to ye age of eighteen years—

6 To my loving & well beloved wife Elisabeth– Clark I give all my personal Eſtate both within ye Houſe & without of all sorts & kiends whatſoever. & give to my Said wife & to her heirs & assigns forever my pasture land in ye paſture near Anvil Rock (So caled) & I apoint my Said wife to be ye Sole Executrix to this my laſt will & Teſtament to receive all my debts & to pay all my debts & funerall charges ect, & I give to my Said wife ye uſe profit & improvement of all my reall Eſtate untill my eldeſt Son Shall come to ye age of twenty & one years & one thirde of my reall eſtate afterward in caſe She remain my widow for so long a time as She Shall remaine my widow—

7 I give to my Son Thomas Clark ten pounds — & to my Son Daniel Clark — ten pounds to be paid by my Son Oliver Clark in money or merchantable pay at money price to be paid to each of them when they arive at ye age of twenty & one years — & do disallow revoke & make voyde all all [*sic*] former wills by me made — Ratifying & confirming this & no other to be my laſt will & Teſtament in witneſs whereof I ye Said Thomas Clark have Set to my hand & Seal ye Sixth day of august, in ye third year of ye Reign of oure Sovereign Lord George by the grace of God of great Britain France & Irland King defender of ye faith ect, Anno—Dom—1729—

Signed Sealed publiſhed & pronounced & declared by ye Said Thomas Clark— to be his laſt will & Testament in preſence of us witneſſeſs

JOSEPH muzzy
JOSEPH muzzy jun^r^
NATHANIEL COFFIN

Thomas Clark

thoſe word (to her her Heirs — & aſsigns forever) between ye thirty eighth & 39 lines were inter-[lined] by ye deſire of Thomas Clark ye Teſtator — in preſence of ye witneſsess.

Proved 3 October, 1729.

The following is a copy of the *original* inventory on file at Salem: —

"Eſſex Sſ September ye 15th 1729

de[a.] Nathaniel Coffin & Archelaus Adams & Samuel Moody Made oath to ye true and just apprisment of ye Estate of Thomas Clark late of Newbury Deces^d before Me

THOMAS NOYES
Juſtis of peace

An inventory of ye Estate of Mr Thomas Clark late of Newbury deceaſed taken by us ye subſcribers September ye 15th Anno: Dom–1729 —

	£	s.	d.
A dweling Houſe & out Houſes. & 4 acres of land adjoyning ...	260	00	00
about six acres & ½ of land betwixt Peter Toppans land & Mr Woodbridges land	195	00	00
about five acres of salt meadow. at ye plumbushes	060	00	00
about 4–acres of pasture land: at Anvil Rock.....	040	00	00
	555	00	00
his wearing apparrill.....	16	09	00
one gun & amenition.....	01	15	00
several small Books.....	01	00	00
three beads and furniture.....	20	00	00
table lining	01	00	00
a pair of shoo buckls.....	00	12	00
a kittle and other Brassware	04	10	00
three puter platters–7–plats & old puter.....	01	15	00
an Iron pott and kittle 2 tramils: 2 pair of tongues ect.....	02	15	00
a pair of belers: 2 axes & old iron.....	01	02	00
two raks–2–wheels a churn truncks & boxes.....	02	08	00
twelve chairs & wooden ware in ye Houſe	02	04	00
two tables a pair of Stilyard. belows glaſses & earthe ware a box Iron & heators warming pan & two lamps	02	19	00
a Hors two cowes a calf & Hors tackling	17	00	00
a cannoo & a float.....	02	00	00
leather & Shoomakers tools.....	04	00	00
perſonal Eſtate.....	081	09	00
Real Eſtate.....	555	00	00
Totall.....	636	09	00

her
ELIZ V CLARKE
mark

He married 1715 (intention 12 July), Elizabeth Perkins of the Isles of Shoals, which was a rough place in those days, hence probably her inability to write her name.

She married secondly, in Newbury, 30 December, 1731, Edward Richardson of Newbury. The Rev. Christopher Toppan, A. M., officiated at the marriage.

The children of Thomas[3] Clark, all born in Newbury, were

3. i. Parker[4] b. 22 July, 1718, bapt. 27 July, d. 19 Sept. 1798.
4. ii. Oliver[4] b. 6 Mar. 1720, d. 27 May, 1765.
iii. Thomas[4] b. 17 Nov. 1721, bapt. 19 Nov., d. 25 Mar. 1738.
iv. Sarah[4] b. 30 Nov. 1723, bapt. 30 Nov., m. in Newbury, 29 Dec. 1747 (int. 13 Nov.), William Lunt of Newbury; Rev. John Tucker, D. D., pastor of the First Church in Newbury, officiated. Children: 1. *Thomas*[5] *Lunt* b. 8 Dec. 1748. 2. *Timothy*[5] *Lunt* b. 21 Oct. 1750. 3. *Stephen*[5] *Lunt* b. 29 Nov. 1754. 4. *Sarah*[5] *Lunt* b. 9 Oct. 1757, d. in Newbury, 19 July 1774. 5. *Oliver Clark*[5] *Lunt* b. 17 Apr. 1760. All the Lunt children were born in Newbury.
v. Elizabeth[4] b. 22 June, 1725, m. in Newbury, 1 Nov. 1743 (int. 1 Oct.), Timothy Worcester of Newbury.
5. vi. Daniel[4] b. 24 Mar. 1727, d. 19 Oct. 1796.

The children of Thomas[3] were baptized by the Rev. Christopher Toppan.

FOURTH GENERATION.

3

Parker[4] (*Thomas*[3]) of Newbury, Andover and Ipswich, Mass., was born in Newbury, 22 July, 1718. He attended Dummer Academy; was a physician in Andover, Mass., from 1741–50, when he returned to Newbury, and was a "Training Soldier" there in 1757. On 2 August, 1737, Edward Richardson was appointed guardian of Parker Clark, a minor upward of fourteen years of age.

On 24 August, 1739, he sold to "my Hon[d] Father in Law M[r]. Edward Richardson of Newbury afsd weaver" for £150 one and one half acres of land joining to Oliver Clark's land.

(Lib. LXXVI, fol. 197.)

On 26 December, 1772, Stephen Hale of Newbury sold to Parker Clark of Newburyport for £12 "a River Lot and is Lot number four together with the Dwelling House and Barn thereon" "Westerly fronting upon a highway called Merrimack Street" "Eastwardly upon Merrimack River."

(Lib. CXXII, fol. 213.)

On 19 January, 1775, Parker Clark of Newbury, "Physician," sold to John Hale of Newbury for £16 "a river lot and is lot Number four together with the Dwelling house and barn thereon standing" Bounded westerly on Merrimack Street. No wife released dower.

(Lib. CXXXIV, fol. 77.)

On 23 May, 1788, Elizabeth Wainwright of Ipswich conveyed to Parker Clark of Newburyport, "Physician," "my Messuage in which I now live in said Ips-

wich"; one quarter of an acre of land, which she received by the will of her mother. Also part of the "Andrews farm at Chebacco" "called the little field" containing two and one quarter acres and fifteen rods and joining to land of Grover Dodge. Also twenty four acres and twenty six rods of the same farm on the other side of the road. Upland and salt marsh.

(Lib. CLV, fol. 199.)

On 11 August, 1790, Dr. Parker Clark and wife Elizabeth sold to Grover Dodge of Ipswich for £14, 1*s.* 3*d.*, two and one quarter acres of land "in Chebacco parish in the Town of Ipswich," which land was part of the "Andreweses farm and is part of the real estate of our brother Samuel Wainwright of Ipswich Gentleman deceased."

(Lib. CLII, fol. 72.)

On 23 June, 1798, Parker Clark of Ipswich, physician, sold to Martha, wife of Samuel Giddings of Ipswich for $452 eighteen acres twenty six rods of upland and salt marsh "in Chebacco" No wife signed.

(Lib. CLXIV, fol. 180.)

On 15 September, 1798, he sold to John Baker of Ipswich for $550 one quarter of an acre of land with the buildings thereon "near the bridge on Topsfield road" No wife signed, and Dr. Clark made his mark; probably too ill to write.

(Lib. CLXIV, fol. 169.)

On 4 October, 1799, administration on the estate of Dr. Parker Clark, late of Ipswich, was granted to Nehemiah Abbot.

COPY OF THE *ORIGINAL* INVENTORY OF DR. PARKER[4] CLARK.

An Inventory & appraisement of the Estate of Parker Clark late of Ipswich Physician dec[d] Taken by the Subscri-

bers a Committee appointed & ſworn for that purpose, as appears by the warrant & Certificate thereon, hereto annexd is as follows, viz,

a Bible & other Religous books	$3.	0.	0
Bailey's Dictionary 75cts Quinseys Lexon 75	1.	50.	0
New Dispensatory 1d. Universal Gazateer 50cts	1.	50.	0
Salmon, Sharp & Turner on Surgery &c 5 Vols	2.	50.	0
Allens Practice Phk. 2 Vols. 1d. Cheyne 2 Vols. 1d	2.	0.	0
7 Vols. Medical books 2d. 50 Watt's Logick & Astronomy 1d	3.	50.	0
4 old Histories 75cts. 6 School books 25cts	1.	0.	0
1 Walnut Case drawers 10d. 1 old do. faneer'd 2d	12.	0.	0
1 Scrutore 1d. Chamber Table 50cts. 1 do. 50. 1 pine do. 50	2.	50.	0
1 Great Chair & 6 small do. vial backd	2.	50.	0
1 do. with Chushion & 5 small do. Cane back	2.	0.	0
20 old Chairs 2d. 1 Slate 30cts. box, wigg & Schul Cap 1d	3.	30.	0
Gun Cartouch box 6 Powder Horns Powder Ball &c	6.	0.	0
3 Feather Beds bolsters & Pillows	45.	0.	0
1 Sack bottom Bedſtead 3d. 1 do. Cordd. 1d. 25, 1 old Table 25cts	4.	50.	0
1 Preſ Bedſtead 2.50. 1 Mehogany Stand Table 3d,	5.	50.	0
1 Walnut Square Table 2d. 3 oval Tables. 3d,	5.	0.	0
2 old round do. 40cts. old Tea Table & Salver 25cts	0.	65.	0
6 Salvers 3d, Tea Chest & Canisters 75cts	3.	75.	0
1 Walnut Desk 5d. writeing Desk 75cts	5.	75.	0
7 Baskets 50cts Case & bottles 1d. Light ſtand 10cts	1.	60.	0
1 Case & 9. 2 qts bottles 1d. 25. Match Lock 50cts	1.	75.	0
1 Braſs Kettle 6d. 1 do. 1d. 2 Iron do. 1d. 25 Tea do. 75	9.	0.	0
2 Skillets 50cts p flat Irons 50. warming Pan 1d. 50	2.	50.	0
2 p Handirons 1d. 25—2 p Tongs & ſhovels 1d	2.	25.	0
Gridiron & Toaster 50cts. Tramels & old fender 1d. 50	2.	0.	0
Tobacco Tongs 20cts. Tin ware 35cts. 2 hammers 20	0.	75.	0
Husbandry Utensils 1d. 50–Lead Pott 30. wood Saw 50	2.	30.	0
a box with p Pincers hammer & old Iron &c	1.	25.	0
a number of Phamphlets 1d. Scales & weights 1d. 50	2.	50.	0
3 Braſs Candleſticks 1d. 25 Lanthorn 25cts. Iron Candt. 10cts	1.	60.	0
1 p Steelyards 30cts. box with Knives & forks 40cts	0.	70.	0
4 wasing Tubs 75cts. 3 pails & Pign. 30. Soap Tub & Leach do. 2d	3.	5.	0
old Cask 1d. 50 buckets, boxes, bowl, Churn, bread Troh. 2d	3.	50.	0
Brushes & Broom 40cts. half barrel Iron bound 50cts	0.	90.	0
Carried Over	$149.	10	—

Brot Over	149.	10	—
2 Spitts 2 driping Pans Spider frying Pan & Ladle	3.	50.	0
3 Iron Potts 1d. 5octs. pr. Handirons 25	1.	75.	0
4 old Tables 1d. Earthern Ware 1d. 2 dozn. Junk bottles 1d	3.	0.	0
Meal Chest & meal bag firken 1d. boxes 25cts	1.	25.	0
hoe 5octs Chloths Horse 25. Wood horse & forme 50	1.	25.	0
40 Ounces of Silver Plate	44.	44.	0
a Suit of workd. Curtains 5d. damask Table Colth 2d. 50/	7.	50.	0
a Gown & p Ruffles 1d. Cash 45d	46.	0.	0
5 Notes of Hand due from John Baker jur. on Interest from 15th Sepr. last amot. to	550..	0.	0
Hair Trunk, & box 2d. 50. Razor, Hone. & Stroap 5octs	3..	0..	0
a Sett of drawers qt. Potts, bottles, Instruments & medicnes, also an Iron Mortar	23.	0.	0
Money Scales & weights 3octs. Pewter 1d. 25 writg. Desk 35	1.	90.	0
number old files 2octs. Knife box & knives 1octs	00.	30.	0
personal	$835:	99..	0

REAL ESTATE.

abot. thirty Acres Salt Marsh at Plumb Ild	360.	0..	0
abot two & quarter acres Land in Newby. lying in Malborough Street	250.	0.	0
real	610..	0..	0

Ipswich Octo. 26th. 1798.

L. S. DANL ROGERS, JOHN MANNING, RICHARD D. JEWETT } Comtee. sworn

The admr. adds sundry articles of household furniture & wearing apparel worth	304.	67	
and cash found since appraisement	3.	37	

NEHEMIAH ABBOT Admr.

Parker married 18 May, 1742, Lydia, born 21 June, 1717, died 15 November, 1749, daughter of Rev. Samuel and Hannah (White) Phillips of Andover, Mass. The Rev. Samuel graduated at Harvard College in 1708, A. M. 1715; he was fourth in descent from Christopher Phillips of Rainham Saint Martin, Norfolk, England, and his (Samuel's) eldest son, the Honorable Samuel Phillips, A. M., who graduated at Harvard College in 1734, was prominent in the Revolutionary

struggle. He was the founder of Phillips Andover Academy, and the father of Lieutenant Governor Samuel Phillips, LL. D., who was a graduate of Harvard in the class of 1771. The second son of Rev. Samuel was the Honorable John Phillips, LL. D., who graduated from Harvard College in 1735, and founded Phillips Exeter Academy. The third son of Rev. Samuel was the Honorable William Phillips, who was a member of the Convention to act upon the acceptance of the Federal Constitution, a member of both branches of the Legislature, and father of William Phillips, Lieutenant Governor 1812–23. Of this family also was the Honorable John Phillips, A. M., who graduated from Harvard College in 1788, was president of the Massachusetts senate, first mayor of Boston, and father of the well-known orator Wendell Phillips, A. M.

Dr. Clark married secondly, 12 April, 1789 (intention 21 March; recorded in Newburyport where he then lived), Elizabeth Wainwright of Ipswich, born 1725, died 1 March, 1798. Edward Richardson, stepfather of Dr. Clark, mentioned him and his brothers and sisters in his will dated 26 March, 1755. The Doctor died in Ipswich, Mass., 19 September, 1798. His children were

i. Hannah[5] b. 2 Apr. 1743, d. 28 Sept. 1832, m. in Andover, Mass., 23 July, 1767, Dr. Edward Russell, A. M., of North Yarmouth, Me. (Harvard College 1759.) Dr. Russell was justice of the peace and quorum, colonel of militia, and led an active and useful life. He d. 19 Apr. 1785. Children: 1. *Hannah*[6] *Russell* b. 20 July, 1768, d. 1 Jan. 1771. 2. *Samuel Phillips*[6] *Russell*, A. M. b. 20 May, 1770, Harvard College 1792, d. 19 Sept. 1803. He

was a militia colonel. 3. *Hannah*[6] *Russell* b. 20 July, 1771, d. 3 May, 1851. 4. *John*[6] *Russell* b. 15 Mar. 1773, d. 20 June, 1773. 5. *John*[6] *Russell* b. 10 Oct. 1774, d. in Cambridge, Mass., 28 Oct. 1795, while a member of the senior class in Harvard College. 6. *Edward*[6] *Russell*, A. M., b. 31 Aug. 1782, Harvard College 1803, d. in North Yarmouth, Me., 29 (23) Nov. 1835, m. 9 July, 1812, Lucy Stevens of Gloucester, Mass., and had three children. He was a representative in the Legislature, overseer of Bowdoin College, director of a United States branch bank, brigadier general of militia, and secretary of State, Maine, 1830, '31. (See April number 1879 of "Old Times in N. Yarmouth, Me.") In 1808 Hannah[5] Russell, the mother, sold John Phillips[6] Clark an undivided third of land in Newbury. (Essex Deeds, Lib. CLXXXVII, fol. 15.) Her sister, Lydia, also conveyed one third of the same land, which was on Hancock and Marlborough Streets, to John P.[6] Clark. (Essex Deeds, Lib. CLXXXVII, fol. 14.)

ii. Lydia[5] b. 16 Aug. 1744, d. 1814, m. Nehemiah Abbot of Andover, Mass., b. 4 Sept. 1731, d. 13 Oct. 1808, son of Zebediah and Anna (Lovejoy) Abbot. Nehemiah was a trustee of Phillips Andover Academy. No children.

iii. Elizabeth[5] b. 11 Aug. 1746, d. ——.

6 iv. Parker[5] b. 3 Apr. 1748, d. 25 Mar. 1823.

4

Oliver[4] (*Thomas*[3]), an innholder in Newburyport, was born in Newbury, 6 March, 1720, and died at his home 27 May, 1765. He was a hogreave 1753, constable and one of the four collectors 1756, '57, '58, hayward 1756, '57, field driver 1758, '59, '60.

On 17 June, 1765, the widow, Lydia, gave a bond for £1000 as administratrix, with Joseph Willet and Daniel Clark as sureties, and on 27 May, 1771, Elizabeth "Petingall," widow, was appointed, and gave a bond for £1000 with Samuel Coffin and Stephen "Petingall" as sureties. The papers in the case are quite voluminous.

The estate of Oliver[4] Clark was eighteen years in process of settlement, and more than one inventory was taken; the *first* one was as follows:—

INVENTORY OF OLIVER[4] CLARK.

Copied from the *original* on file at Salem.

Eſsex ſs:

A Inventory and Appraizement of the Eſtate of Oliver Clark late of Newbury in the County of Eſsex Dec[d] Intestate Taken by the Subscribers Therefor duely appointed and Sworn Viz[t]

	£.	s.	d.
His Cash £4. 11. 11. 2. Books 12/ Buckles Silver Rims 8/.	5	11	11½
Wrought Silver 12 Oz[s]. £4. Apparel £6.....	10	..	—
Old Pewter 81 lb. £4. 1/ New do. 20¾ 31/ nine Andirons 18/..	–6	10	
7 Trammels 12/ 5 p Tongs 3 Shovels 8/ 2 frying Pans 3/.....	–1	3	—
Chafing Dish. Toaster & 2 Gridirons 2/ two flesh forks & Scuers 1/.....	—	3	—
2 Fenders 1/ one Goose 1/6 Boxiron & Heters 4/ five Iron Potts 10/	..	16	6
2 Iron Kettles 3/ 1 Skillet & Spider 3/ 2 Braſs Kettles 20/.....	1	6	..
7 Iron Candlesticks 10 Do. wooden feet 3/ 2 Braſs Do. 3/–2 Warming pans 6/.....	—	12	...
2 Ladles, 2 p Braſs Scales & Weights 4/ p Stillyards 8/ 2 Spitts 4/	..	16	.—
2 Braſs Skillets 2/6–2 p Bellows 3/ 5 Cases Knifes & forks 15/..	1	..	6
4 Butcher Knifes 4/ 3 Hammers 2/ Tinware & Lanthorns 4/4..	..	10	4
Small Looking Glaſs /4[d]. old Square Table 1/ Earthen Ware 10/.	..	11	4
Copper Tea Kettle 8/—3 morters 8/ Tow Comb. 6/ a Jugg 4..	1	2	4
3 Trays 2 Coolers Cheese Tub nine Dishes & Bowls 10/ a Churn 2/	..	12	– –
Meal Chest & 2 Sives 5/ 3 Stools 1/ 3 Tables 6/ nine Pails 3/..	..	15	– –
Wooden Meaſures 1/–13 Chairs 4/4[d]. Pine Chest 2/.....	..	7	4
In ye South Chamber a Bed, Bolster, Curtains, Bedſtead &c....	7	..	..
a new Quilt 25/ old Do. 15/ Oval Table 4/ 8 Chairs 19/6	3	3	6

In ye North Chamber a Bed, Bolster, Pillow, Curtains, Bedſtead &c	4	13	4
One other Bed & Bolster 65/– 5 Chairs 2/	3	7	..
In Bed Room, One Bed 3 Pillows £5 One Do. 40/ Delph ware 4/.	7	4	..
Small Oval Table 1/ Chest of Draws 12/ 2 Chests & a Box 8/ a Glaſs /8d.	1	1	8
5 Chairs 16/ 16lb. Feathers 34/ a Slate /4d	2	10	4
In North Room– a Case of Bottles 6/ Chest of Draws 20/– 4 Trunks 3/	1	9	..
Table 1/ 4 Chairs 1/6—Trundle Bead 50/ Old Quilt 3/ Curtains 15/	3	10	6
Curtains 15/ Cisters (?) /4d. Small Table /4d. 3 Wheels & Reel 6/	1	1	8
Glaſs Bottles & other Glaſs ware 10/4– 9 yards Black Calaminco 14/6	1	4	10
11 Coverlids 111/– 10 Blanketts 40/– 18 p Sheets £8.	15	11	..
13 Pillow Cases 18/– 9 napkins 9/– 12 Bolſter Cases 10/	1	17	..
4 Table Cloths 12/– 8 Towels 6/– 4 yds. Garlix 12/– 13¾ yds.. Drugget 22/	2	12	..
5 yds. Cottn. & Linn. Cloth 10/– 21 yds. Tow & Linn. 24/ 30lb. Wool 40	3	14	..
4½lb. Coarse Woolⁿ. Yarn 6/ 12¼lb. Lin: Yarn 15/ 2 p Wool Cards 4/	1	5	—
6 Basketts 2/– 4 Corn Sives 2/8– 2 Bedſteads in Back Chamber 24/	1	8	8
Old Iron 4/ Chest 2/ Cart Rope 8/ 18lb. Flax 13/4– 15lb. Tow 2/.	1	9	..
Malt 1/6 Salt 1/6 3 Bags 3/ Corn & Grain 24/ Old Cask 2/	1	12	..
12 new Barrels 36 4 half Barl. 8 4 Caſks of 8 Gall' & 12 Caggs 17/	3	1	..
4 Calnes [?Keelers] 5/4 3 Piggens 2/4 13 Bottles 19/6– 6 Hogsds. 18/–	2	5	2
3 Powdering Tubs 6/ 50lb. Salt Pork 16/8 3 Barls. Cyder 25/	2	7	8
360 Hoops 12/– 28 Shook Hogsds. 74/8d	4	6	8
400 Clabbords 18/ 400 Old Boards 6/ Coopers Tools 70/	4	14	..
A Saddle and Bridle 18/ Half a Hors Cart 26/	2	4	—
Two Carts Chains & Husbandry Tools & Utenſills of all Sorts.	13	17	6
A Gundelow very Old & Sail	1	10	..
A Riding Chair 70/ a Gun 12/	4	2	—
An Old Mare 6/ Horse £4 Colt 48/	6	14	—
4 Oxen £18– 5 Cows £16 Bull 27/	35	7	—
2 Steers 1 Year Old 48/– 4 Calves 48/	4	16	—
16 Sheep & 16 Lambs £9—12/ 4 Swine 3 Small Piggs 133/4	16	5	4
Total Perſonal*	£198	18	1½

* There is apparently an error of four shillings in this footing, and of four pence in the extension of items in the line beginning "Old Iron." The correct amount of personal is £199, 2s., 5½d.

REAL ESTATE.

Homſtead about haf an Acre & Buildings	£250	—	—
One Acre & half & half a Double House	80	—	—
Eleaven Acres by the Pond	120	—	—
Six Acres of Pasture by Joseph Morſes	40	—	—
Twelve Acres at Turkey Hill	96	—	—
Twelve Acres at ye Sheep Pasture	48	—	—
Twenty acres at ye High field Paſture	80	—	—
Six Acres of Marſh at ye Plumb Bushes	27	—	—
Fourteen Acres on Plumb Island at ye Cove	56	—	—
Real	£797		
Total Real & Perſonal	£995	18	1½

Newbury Septr: 23d. 1765

her
LYDA *W* CLERK
mark

John Brown
Moſes Noyce Junr. } Comtee.
Joseph Willet

Administration was granted on the estate of Lydia Clark, widow, of Newbury. Lydia Clark, a minor aged sixteen, daughter of Oliver Clark, had as her guardian Ezra Hale; he was appointed 26 September, 1771.

(Essex Probate, Lib. CCCXLVII, fol. 95.)

On 26 May, 1783, John and Lydia Morse acknowledged receipt of £3 from Mrs. Elizabeth Smith, administratrix of the estate of "our parents" Oliver and Lydia Clark. Elizabeth succeeded her mother as administratrix, and the real estate of Oliver was on 2 July, 1783, finally divided between Elizabeth Smith and Lydia Morse. The estate was indebted to Parker Clark £3, 8*s*., 2*d*. and to Mehitable Clark £3, 9*s*., 5 1/2*d*.

FROM THE REGISTRY OF DEEDS AT SALEM.

On 4 December, 1756, Oliver Clark of Newbury, cooper, sold to Eliphalet Jaques of Newbury for £20

two and one half acres of land in Newbury "which Edward Richardson bought of M^r. Christopher Toppan." Wife did not release.

(Lib. CXIX, fol. 15.)

On 18 January, 1760, Oliver Clark of Newbury, cooper, sold to Joseph Atkinson of Newbury, yeoman, for £40 five acres of land. Wife did not release.

(Lib. CIX, fol. 108.)

On 16 June, 1767, Lydia Clark, as administratrix of Oliver Clark, sold to Joseph Lunt of Newbury for £37 one and one half acres of land in Newbury, bounded southeasterly on Marlborough Street, northwesterly on Oliver Clark's land, and northeasterly on Dr. Parker Clark's land.

(Lib. CLXXXII, fol. 32.)

On 31 July, 1767, Lydia Clark, widow of Oliver, sold to Thomas Plumer of Newbury for £55, 17*s*., 4*d*., fourteen acres and seventy three rods of pasture "in the High feild Pasture so called," being the 12th and 13th lots.

(Lib. CXXVI, fol. 17.)

On 29 April, 1768, Lydia, as administratrix of her husband, sold, by order of the Superior Court, to Amos and Micah Sawyer, both of Newbury, for £29 five acres of land at Turkey Hill in Newbury.

(Lib. CXXV, fol. 188.)

Also for £40, 12*s*. she sold to Stephen Brown seven acres of land at Turkey Hill.

(Lib. CXXVI, fol. 262.)

On 6 April, 1769, she sold, as administratrix, to Edmund Adams of Newbury for £47, 12*s*. fourteen acres of pasture land. Parker Clark, Jr., was a witness.

(Lib. CXXII, fol. 70.)

On 13 February, 1771, she sold to William Davenport of Newbury for £38 three acres of land in Newbury "it being a part of my late husbands Real Estate which I sell by Order of the Superior Court."

(Lib. CXXVIII, fol. 209.)

On 19 May, 1774, Elizabeth Smith, wife of Michael Smith "Joiner" of Newbury, as administratrix of the estate of her father Oliver Clark, sold by order of the Superior Court, to Samuel Pearson of Newbury for £64 four acres of land in Newbury.

(Lib. CXXXIV, fol. 75.)

On 19 April, 1776, Michael Smith of Newbury and Elizabeth, his wife, administratrix of the estate of Oliver Clark, sold to John Smith of Newbury for £22 a piece of land, with the northeast half of the house, bounded southeast by Marlborough Street, and southwest "by our land." Lydia Clark released her rights.

(Lib. CLXXI, fol. 61.)

Oliver maried in Newbury, 12 January, 1742/3 (intention 6 November, 1742), Lydia Knight, Rev. Christopher Toppan officiating.

The children of Oliver[4] and Lydia (Knight) Clark were born in Newbury; the eldest was baptized by the Rev. Christopher Toppan, and the others by the Rev. John Tucker, D. D. It is possible that Mr. Toppan also baptized Sarah.

The children were

i. Elizabeth[5] b. 5 Nov. 1743, bapt. 6 Nov., living in 1783, m. in Newbury, 23 July, 1765 (int. 29 June, 1765), Stephen Pettingell, Jr., of Newbury. She m. secondly, in Newbury, 5 May, 1772 (int. 8 April, 1772), Michael Smith. The

children, born in Newbury, were 1. *Sarah*[6] *Pettingell* b. 8 Aug. 1767. 2. *Stephen*[6] *Pettingell* b. 14 Feb. 1769. By her second husband she had, born in Newbury, 1. *Lydia*[6] *Smith* b. 26 Feb. 1773. 2. *Moses*[6] *Smith* b. 18 Aug. 1774.

ii. Sarah[5] b. 5 Nov. 1745, bapt. 17 Nov., d. prior to 1783, unmarried.

iii. Lydia[5] b. 3 Nov. 1754, bapt. 10 Nov., m. in Newbury, 4 Dec. 1780 (int. 6 Nov.), John Morse, Jr., of Newburyport, b. 3 June, 1751, d. 2 Dec. 1815? son of Anthony and Martha (Merrill) Morse. John and Lydia had 1. *Paul*[6] *Morse* b. 16 Sept. 1781. 2. *Clark*[6] *Morse* b. 24 Feb. 1784, m. Susanna Brown and had two daughters, 3. *Paul*[6] *Morse* b. 15 Sept. 1785, of Alexander, Me. 4. *John Oliver*[6] *Morse* b. 1 Aug. 1797, d. 1818. 5. *Lydia*[6] *Morse* b. 26 Sept. 1799, d. unmarried. These children were born in Newbury. The Rev. John Tucker officiated at both of the marriages of Elizabeth[5] Clark and at that of Lydia[5] Clark.

5

Daniel[4] (*Thomas*[3]) of Newbury, Mass., later of Boscawen, N. H., was born in Newbury, 24 March, 1727, and died in what is now Webster, N. H., 19 October, 1796.

On 20 May, 1760, Daniel Clark and Ambrose Berry were chosen surveyors of hay by the town of Newbury.

Daniel inherited six acres of land, called Brown's Garden, from his step father Edward Richardson of Newbury in 1756, which land the latter had bought of one Greenleaf.

On 11 February, 1755, the proprietors of what was afterward the town of Boscawen met at the house of Daniel Clark in Newbury, and 9 October, 1765, he removed to Boscawen.

In 1776 he signed the "Association Test" there, and was probably the Daniel Clark who enlisted as a soldier from Boscawen for the Bennington campaign 1 July, 1777.

In a list of Newbury soldiers, 1744–46, under date of 18 July, 1746, the name of Daniel Clark appears. The title to this list or roll is "An account of the men in the fervice fince the war Commenced."

FROM THE REGISTRY OF DEEDS AT SALEM.

On 29 September, 1752, Moses Noyes, Jr., of Newbury "Joyner" sold to Daniel Clark of Newbury, cordwainer, twenty two rods of land in Newbury "with ye Dwelling House and Barn thereon which Land is bounded Easterly upon the Highway or Country Road" "Southerly on land of Eliphalet Jaques, Westerly on land of M^r^. Jonathan Parsons, Northerly partly on Mr Parsons & partly on John March Junr."

(Lib. XCVIII, fol. 82.)

On 20 March, 1756, Daniel Clark of Newbury, "Cordwainer," sold to Jonathan Parsons of Newbury, "Clerk" for £4 five rods of land "being the Rere of My Lott where I Dwell" Wife Mehetabel released dower.

(Lib. CIV, fol. 11.)

The same day Rev. Jonathan Parsons sold to Daniel Clark for £40 fifteen rods of land bounded south "by Said Clark's own Land."

(Lib. CIV, fol. 10.)

On 27 July, 1765, Daniel Clark sold to Stephen Pettingell of Newbury, yeoman, for £16, 13*s*., 4*d*., one acre and eighteen rods of land in Newbury. Wife Mehetabel.

(Lib. CXVIII, p. 134.)

On 1 October, 1765, Daniel Clark of Newbury, cordwainer, sold to Nathan Peirce of Newburyport "Shop-Keeper," for £143, 6*s*., 8*d*., twenty nine and one half rods of land in Newbury bounded "Easterly with the Country Road" "Northerly bounded partly with ye Land belonging to the first Parish in Newbury where the Town House Stands and partly by the Revd Mr Jonathan Parson's Land" "Westerly by Land of Eliphalet Jaques partly and partly by Land of the Revd Mr Jonathan Parsons afores^d^." This deed included the house. Wife Mehetabel signed her release of dower.

(Lib. CXVI, fol. 256.)

The above described property was the home of Daniel Clark. A portion of this house, now known as the Ilsley House, is probably two hundred and twenty five years old, but Daniel Clark built an addition in 1756; see "Ould Newbury" by John James Currier, pp. 189–197, for a picture of the house, and an account of it. The house is on the westerly side of High Street, near the boundary between Newbury and Newburyport, and several of the family, including the first Nathaniel Clarke, lived in this vicinity.

Fac-simile of Daniel's autograph as surety on the bond of Lydia Clark. (See p. 244.)

Daniel[4] married in Newbury, 28 January, 1752 (intention 11 January), Mehetabel, born 1734, died in

Webster, N. H., 2 January, 1815, daughter of John and Mary Hale of Newbury. Rev. John Tucker officiated at the marriage of Daniel Clark and Mehetabel Hale.

All of Daniel[4] Clark's children were born in Newbury except the three youngest, who were born in Boscawen, where their births are recorded in the town records.

The children were

i. Susannah[5] b. ——, 1752, d. 3 Oct. 1753.

ii. Anne[5] b. 3 Feb. 1755, m. ——, Lemuel Kezar of Wentworth, N. H., and had two sons and three daughters.

iii. Phebe[5] b. 23 July, 1757, d. young.

iv. Thomas[5] b. 4 Mar. 1759, d. young.

v. Phebe[5] b. 3 Mar. 1760, d. 2 Apr. 1830, in Boscawen, m. in Boscawen, 23 Apr. 1781, Simeon Atkinson b. in Newbury, 30 Mar. 1754, d. in Boscawen, 24 Feb. 1827, son of Joseph and Hannah (Hale) Atkinson. Children: 1. *Silas*[6] *Atkinson* b. 28 Dec. 1781, d. in Sanbornton, 25 (9) Sept. 1837, m. 10 Nov. 1810, Dorothy Shepard and had one child. She d. 5 May, 1812, and he m. secondly, 28 Apr. 1814, Sally Hutchins of Hampstead, N. H., and had six children. Silas was a miller in Boscawen and at Union Bridge, Sanbornton. 2. *Daniel Clark*[6] *Atkinson* b. 8 Sept. 1784 (5), graduated at Dartmouth College in 1806, d. 5 Apr. 1842, m. 12 Oct. 1818, Mahala Tilton of Sanbornton, and had one child. Mahala d. 12 June, 1820, and he m. secondly, 3 Sept. 1828, Mehitable Tilton, sister of his first wife, and had three children. Daniel Clark[6] Atkinson was an eminent lawyer, of high character and of much public spirit. He was senator, council-

lor, and in 1824 was appointed judge of probate for the old County of Strafford, and held the office till 1839. 3. *Simeon*[6] *Atkinson* b. 10 Feb. 1791, d. 20 Aug. 1865. 4. *Hannah*[6] *Atkinson* b. 8 July, 1795, d. 22 July, 1850, m. 12 Aug. 1830, James H. Gill of Boscawen, and had one daughter. 5. *Hale*[6] *Atkinson* b. 3 Mar. 1799, d. 15 Apr. 1874. Hale Atkinson was a prominent citizen of Boscawen; captain of a cavalry company, selectman, etc. Coffin's History of Boscawen contains a likeness of him. For a portrait and sketch of the life of Daniel Clark Atkinson, see the History of Sanbornton, by Runnels. Simeon[6] and Hale[6] Atkinson were unmarried.

7 vi. Paul[5] b. 23 May, 1762, d. 12 Jan. 1808.

vii. Elizabeth[5] b. 9 Aug. 1765, d. 29 May, 1837, in Newbury?

viii. Mary[5] b. 9 Apr. 1770, d. young.

ix. Sarah[5] b. 24 Aug. 1772, d. young.

x. Mehetabel[5] b. 22 Aug. 1775, d. 17 Apr. 1837, m. in Boscawen, 1801, John Corser b. there 24 May, 1777, d. there 21 Dec. 1866, farmer, son of John and Rachel (Blaisdell) Corser of Boscawen. Children: 1. *Bernice*[6] *Corser* b. 21 July, 1802, d. in Gloucester, Mass., 9 Dec. 1878, buried in Webster, m. 7 Nov. 1827, John Danforth of Boscawen, and had two children. 2. *Mehitable Clark*[6] *Corser* b. 18 Oct. 1804, d. 7 Oct. 1829. "A school teacher, a noble girl." (Mrs. Morrill.) 3. *Mary*[6] *Corser* b. 23 July, 1807. 4. *John*[6] *Corser* b. 15 Oct. 1809, d. in Fisherville, N. H., 21 Aug. 1872, and was buried in Bristol, N. H., m. 1838, Mary A. Greenough and had four children. John[6] Corser was one term at Dartmouth College; settled in Bristol, N. H. 5. *Phebe Hale*[6] *Corser*

b. 15 May, 1812, d. 21 July, 1812. 6. *Paul Clark*[6] *Corser* b. 25 June, 1813, d. 21 Jan. 1816. 7. *Phebe*[6] *Corser* b. 26 Apr. 1816, d. 22 Dec. 1855. 8. *Eunice Wood*[6] *Corser* b. 17 May, 1818, d. in Concord, N. H., 19 Feb. 1873, and was buried in Northwood, N. H., "where her first three children lay." She m. 12 Nov. 1845, George C. Lancaster and had five children. With the exception of John[6] Corser and Eunice Wood,[6] his sister, all the deceased children and grandchildren of Mehitable[5] (Clark) Corser rest with her in the old grave yard in Webster, where Daniel Clark[4] and his wife were interred. Other children of Daniel[4] Clark and all the Atkinson family were buried in Boscawen.

"The children of my father's sisters resemble their fathers more than their mothers. As my age advances I think I can see in the glass a resemblance of Aunt Corser. She always lived about one mile from us; was a member of the Congregational Church. I was too young when my father died to remember his looks. Phebe Atkinson lived in Boscawen six miles from us; she too was a member of the Congregational Church. Her only daughter Hannah left one only child E. P. Gill." "She (E. Phebe Gill) died very suddenly Jan. 17, 1888, aged 57."

"My father's sister Anne was married and left many years before my birth. When I was old enough to use the pen a little, I found in the house a poem she composed for Mrs. Priscilla Plumer on the death of her husband who was killed by the limb of a tree in 1788." "This poem, which I copied, is about all I know as to Anne Clark."

"On a strip of old paper I find the names of Thomas Clark, Elizabeth Mace and Richardson. I remember once when I was very young, grandmother Clark undertook to tell me something about grandmother Richardson, but

I did not understand it." (Letter of Mary[6] (Clark) Morrill aged 90 years, written April 21, 1890, and enclosing a copy of the poem which is of some length.)

FIFTH GENERATION.

6

Parker[5] (*Parker*[4]) of Machias, Me., was born in Ipswich, Mass., 3 April, 1748, and died in Machias, Me., 25 March, 1823; graduated at Byfield academy and studied medicine at Harvard College. He was appointed surgeon at Fort Cumberland, Nova Scotia, and was practicing there when the Revolutionary war began. He took arms on the side of the colonies, his property was confiscated, and he became a refugee. Entering the American army as surgeon he served until the close of the war. There is evidence that he was actually imprisoned at Halifax, but made his escape. After the war he resided in Machias, Me., and for many years was the only physician there, and very successful.

The following is from the Memoir of Jonathan Eddy of Eddington, Me., by Joseph Whitcom Porter: —

> Resolve 29 June, 1775. Land granted to "Parker Clarke, 500 Acres." "A Return of the Refugees of Nova Scotia, who left that Province in the year 1776, with their former places of Residence in the United States or Elsewhere, June, 1785." No. 20. Dr. Parker Clark former and present residence, Mass. "A Rate Bill for the Plantation called Eddinton on Penobscot River, for the year 1791." Parker Clark, a non resident, tax 3*s.*, 7*d.*

Col. John Allan says in his diary under date of 30 May, 1777, written in Machias: —

"During our stay there came Mr. Coffin, who escaped from Halifax, imparted a good deal of intelligence, among other he informed that Dr. Clark, Faulkner, &c had escaped from prison." A postscript to a letter dated at Auke Paque 24 June, 1777, written by Col. Allan, states "Docts Clark &c some others who were Prisoners in Halifax have arrived here."

It appears that Dr. Clark had much to do with the Indians during the war, and had occasion to traverse the wilderness in their company. (See "Eastern Maine and Nova Scotia in the Revolution," by Frederic Kidder.)

On 14 July, 1817, Parker Clark of Machias, Washington County, "Physician," and Samuel P. Clark, also of Machias, yeoman, sold to Joseph Pearson of Newbury for $240 their interest in thirty acres of marsh land in Ipswich; said Parker's share was one third part as heir of Dr. Parker Clark, and Samuel P. Clark's share was one fifteenth part as heir of Lydia Abbot of Andover. The wife of Parker was Judith, and the wife of Samuel P., was Lydia.

(Essex Deeds, Lib. CCXIV, fol. 140.)

The same day John P. Clark of Newbury, mariner, deeded to Joseph Pearson, miller, for $20 his share of the same marsh "being one undivided fifteenth part of three lots called Lang reach Cellar and garden."

(Lib. CCXIV, fol. 140.)

Mrs. Sophia Fellowes[7] (Clark) Flint wrote that Dr. Clark owned "a massive silver tankard which was in Machias, Me., at the time of his death."*

---

* The Clarks at Machias have a coat of arms which is said to be over a century old, and it differs somewhat from that in the possession of the descendants of Greenleaf[5] Clark of Newburyport. The latter was painted by

He married in Newbury, 1769, Judith Lunt of Newbury, Mass. Children:

8. i. Phillips[6] b. 1 Dec. 1769, d. 22 Mar. 1835.
9. ii. John Phillips[6] b. 20 Jan. 1772, d. 14 Mar. 1837.
10. iii. Samuel Phillips[6] b. 30 June, 1773, d. 15 Feb. 1853.

Rev. John Tucker, D. D., of the First Church in Newbury, baptized Phillips[6] 17 June, 1770, and John Phillips[6] 7 May, 1780.

7

Paul[5] (*Daniel*[4]). He lived in that part of Boscawen now Webster, N. H.; was born in Newbury, Mass., 23 May, 1762, died in Boscawen, 12 January, 1808.

On 8 August, 1791, he subscribed twelve shillings for the purchase of books for a library, which was the beginning of the Boscawen Public Library. He married 1791, Phebe, born 29 October, 1762, died 15 (14) September, 1819, daughter of Jabez and Phebe (Abbott) Abbott of Concord, N. H. Paul's only child was

---

John Coles, Senior, and is doubtless quite old, but has no value except as a curiosity. A branch of the family descended from Nathaniel[2] Clarke has a coat of arms, and a lady of the race of Henry[2] Clark also has one. All these are said to be the Clark-Clarke coat of arms. The writer has not seen the drawing last mentioned, but the first three differ in blazon. In the absence of a special grant of armorial bearings by the College of Arms, the English Government's official "Heralds' College," *to an ancestor, which grant has been duly recorded*, it is idle to claim anything of the kind.

If the English ancestry of Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury should be ascertained in the future, it might appear that his family were armigers, and his descendants entitled to use a coat of arms. Our English ancestry in the male line is *not known* to us at the present time. As to the right of certain English families to use coat armor, acquired by "*immemorial usage*," there is no occasion to consider the matter in this book.

i. Mary[6] b. 30 Sept. 1800, d. 18 May, 1891, in Webster, N. H., m. 28 Feb. 1846, Calvin Morrill of Boscawen, b. 6 Dec. 1805, d. in Webster, 14 May, 1875, son of Joseph Hobson and Lydia Jacques (Pearson) Morrill; but had no children.

The following are extracts from a letter of Mrs. Mary Morrill dated 7 January, 1890: —

"When my grandfather first came to Boscawen he kept tavern awhile in what is now Penacook, after that came to Boscawen Plain and lived in a small house just below the church, working at shoemaking. He buried several small children. Several years later my father came, and in 1791 married Phebe Abbott of Concord. The house being too small for two families, he moved into a house with another family and purchased a lot in North B. Was about building a house there when his father persuaded him to come with him to West B., now Webster. They purchased this farm in 1793, where Grandfather died Oct. 19, 1796, aged 69." "I was born Sept. 30, 1800. My father died Jan. 12, 1808, aged 45, when I was little more than 7 years old. I never had brother, sister, nor child. Grandmother died Jan. 2, 1815, aged 80. I think my father had a brother Thomas who died young. My mother died Sept. 14, 1819, aged 56.

"My father's oldest sister Susannah, Mary for whom I was named, & Sarah died young. Anna married Lemuel Kezar of Wentworth, N. H., died leaving 2 sons & 3 daughters." Mrs. Morrill then told of her other aunts, and of her husband, who graduated from Dartmouth College in 1829, and who intended to become a minster, but because of his feeble health was obliged to lead an out of door life, and lived on the farm where his wife was born, and where she died. Mrs. M. has been of very great assistance in the preparation of this genealogy, and wrote remarkable letters for a woman ninety years old. She stated that her grandmother Clark always wrote her name Mehetabel as found in Genesis, xxxvi: 39.

"My father's great grandfather's name was Thomas." "You have been led to think of me more highly than you ought to think for there was not so much required of teachers so long ago." Writing of the prominent men who had been her pupils she said "They all remember me with interest." (Letter of May 17, 1890.)

"When I made an appearance in the world for the first time I suppose my parents were very happy having waited for me so many years, not knowing I should live to a greater age than any of the name." "My grandfather Clark died Oct. 19, 1796, aged 69." "Jabez Abbott of Concord, father to my mother, died Jan. 7, 1804, aged 71. I had a dear good mother." "In looks I was all Clark. My hair was brown until bleached by age, not many years since." "I can sit at my table, read and write, but fear to read as much as I would like lest it should wear too heavily on my eyes." (Letter of June 18, 1890.) "On the 144 page of the history you will find my father's name among the subscribers to the Boscawen Social library." (Letter of September 3, 1890.) "I sometimes think, that one reason for which my life has been prolonged may have been to furnish records which no other person can do, who is now living." (Letter of February 26, 1891.)

The *fac-simile* is from her signature to a letter dated 20 October, 1890, when she was in her ninety-first year. On 20 April, 1891, she wrote her last letter to George K. Clarke, and it showed no deterioration.

She sometimes wrote her name in full.

The following are extracts from a local paper: —

"September 30th was the ninetieth birthday of Mrs. Mary Clark Morrill, the oldest person in town. Quite a number of friends called upon her during the afternoon, leaving tokens of their good will, and all were agreeably entertained with her good sense and quick repartee. Mrs. Morrill enjoys good health with the exception of lameness and retains her men-

tal faculty to a remarkable degree, especially memory. She spends much of her time in reading and writing. Her penmanship is excellent, and her thoughts grammatically expressed. She is always anxious to learn the news of the day, which she notes in her diary."

"Mrs. Mary C. Morrill, the oldest person in town, died the 18th inst., at the age of 90 years, 8 months* and 18 days. Mrs. Morrill (Mary Clark) as she is remembered by many of the older people, was the daughter of Paul Clark, who came to this town from Newbury, Mass., and bought the farm where Mrs. Morrill was born and died. Her father died when she was quite young, her mother a few years later. Being left alone, for many years she taught in the district schools of this and other towns, and is remembered by many of her former pupils as a faithful teacher who sought not only the cultivation of the mind but tried to instill moral principles in the heart, giving constant heed to Solomon's admonition about sparing the rod, etc.

"Mrs. Morrill was long a teacher in the Sunday school and a constant attendant at church until after the death of her husband in 1875. Since then on account of lameness she has been mostly confined at home, but she was always interested in the affairs of the church, to which she willed her property, and of the town to the minutest detail.

"Mrs. Morrill left no near relatives. Rev. Charles Edward Milliken of Penacook officiated at her funeral."

SIXTH GENERATION.

8

Phillips[6] (*Parker*[5]) of Machias, Me., was born in Newbury,† Mass., 1 December, 1769, and died in Machias, 22 March, 1835. He married 20 July, 1798, Sophia, born in Boston, 26 September, 1781, died 14

* This is an error and should be 7 months, if she died in May as stated by a correspondent.

† In the Boston record of his son William Frederick's death, it is stated that Phillips[6] was born in Halifax, N. S.

March, 1868, daughter of Capt. Gustavus Fellowes of Boston, who was noted for his hospitality and benevolence. The children of Phillips[6] were

11. i. William Frederick[7] b. 10 May, 1801, d. 4 Jan. 1872.

ii. George Albert[7] b. 20 Sept. 1803, d. ——. He went when a young man to the British Provinces and married, but nothing has been heard from him for many years.

iii. Sophia Fellowes[7] b. 4 June, 1806, d. 18 May, 1885, m. David Needham of Lynn, Mass., who d. 25 Mar. 1827, and had 1. *Caroline Augusta*[8] *Needham* b. 14 Dec. 1827, m. 25 June, 1863, Jerome W. Tyler of Boston. Mrs. Needham m. secondly, Jan. 1831, Thomas Flint, who was b. in South Danvers, Mass., 11 Oct. 1802, son of Elijah and Elizabeth (Putnam) Flint, and was a hardware importer and dealer in Boston. Their children were 1. *Charlotte Maria*[8] *Flint* b. 31 Dec. 1832, d. 2 June, 1851. 2. *Pierpont Putnam*[8] *Flint* b. in Lowell, Mass., 30 July, 1834, m. 23 Jan. 1862, Martha Elizabeth, dau. of William R. Carnes of Roxbury, and has Marie Louise[9] Flint, Bertram Pierpont[9] Flint and Martha Caroline[9] Flint. Mr. Flint is a merchant in Boston. 3. *Sophia Emily*[8] *Flint* b. 10 Sept. 1836, d. 27 Oct. 1837. 4. *George Albert*[8] *Flint* b. 25 Jan. 1839, m. 29 May, 1861, Annie Winslow March of Roxbury. 5. *Edward Thomas*[8] *Flint* b. 20 June, 1841. 6. *Horace Phillips*[8] *Flint* b. 12 July, 1844, m. Anna Frances Carnes, a sister of his brother's wife, and has Carleton Phillips[9] Flint and Lawrence Bertram[9] Flint. Charlotte Maria,[8] an estimable young lady, is buried in the family lot in Forest Hills Cemetery.

iv. Harriet Davis[7] b. 10 (or 5) May, 1809, d. 23 Dec. 1873, m. Dec. 1829, Joseph Hart of Lynnfield, Mass., b. there 3 Dec. 1798, d. 20 Feb. 1882, and had 1. *Frederick*[8] *Hart* b. 14 Oct. 1831, d. 23 Oct. 1844. 2. *Henry Jackson*[8] *Hart* b. 13 Oct. 1833, m. 13 Oct. 1858, Lois Augusta Shute of Lynnfield, and has Harriet Augusta[9] Hart, George Albert[9] Hart and Josephine[9] Hart. 3. *Charles Nelson*[8] *Hart* b. 10 Aug. 1835, m. 14 Nov. 1859, Sara K. Estes b. in Ipswich, Mass., and has George Pierpont[9] Estes. 4. *Harriet Ann*[8] *Hart* b. 15 Oct. 1837, d. 4 Nov. 1844. 5. *Emeline Augusta*[8] *Hart* b. 11 July, 1840. 6. *George Albert*[8] *Hart* b. 10 Oct. 1843, d. 3 Dec. 1864. 7 and 8 (twins). *Frederic*[8] *Hart* and *Franklin*[8] *Hart* b. 8 Aug. 1847: Franklin[8] m. 28 Nov. 1876, Julia Adelaide Cowdrey b. in Wakefield, Mass. The Harts were all born in Lynnfield, unless Charles[8] and Harriet[8] were born in Danvers.*

v. John Davis[7] b. 24 Sept. 1812, d. 10 July, 1882, unmarried. Said to have been a physician in Boston.

William[7] was born in Jonesborough, Me., George,[7] Harriet[7] and John[7] in Machias, and Sophia[7] in Boston.

9

John Phillips[6] (*Parker*[5]) of Newburyport, was born in East Machias, Me., 20 January, 1772, and died in Newburyport, 14 March, 1837. He was a sea captain.

On 22 November, 1808, Lydia Abbot of Andover, widow, sold to John P. Clark of Newburyport, mariner, for $1000 an undivided third of a piece of land on Hancock and Marlborough Streets in Newburyport.

(Lib. CLXXXVII, fol. 14.)

* The writer has received no information for several years as to the descendants of Dr. Parker[5] Clark of Machias.

On 3 December, 1808, Hannah Russell of North Yarmouth, in the County of Cumberland, sold John Phillips Clark for $1000 an undivided third of the same land.

(Lib. CLXXXVII, fol. 14.)

By deed dated 2 December, 1808, John P. Clark sold Eleazer Johnson for $1000 an undivided third of the same, and 12 February, 1810, he sold Johnson for $2400 the other two thirds. Wife Lydia released dower.

(Lib. CLXXXVII, fol. 15 and Lib. CLXXXIX, fol. 153.)

On 23 May, 1809, Parker Clark of Machias, County of Washington, physician, sold to John P. Clark of Newburyport, mariner, for $500 his undivided third part of the above mentioned land. Wife Judith; Sam P. Clark a witness.

(Lib. CLXXXVIII, fol. 118.)

On 12 February, 1810, Eleazer Johnson sold to John Phillips Clark for $350 twenty five rods of land on Hancock and Marlborough Streets.

(Lib. CXC, fol. 32.)

John Phillips Clark appears to have lived on this piece of land in 1815 and in 1817.

(See Lib. CCVI, fol. 234 and Lib. CCXXI, fol. 281.)

He married in Newburyport, 1795, Lydia, born 5 April, 1776, died May, 1835, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Noyes) Clarkson of Newburyport, Mass. Mrs. Clark died in Newburyport, 22 July, 1833, aged 56 years.

The children of John Phillips[6] were

i. Phillips[7] b. 5 Mar. 1796, d. ——, 1836, of Newburyport. He was a mariner, and was lost at sea. He m. 21 Jan. 1821, Elizabeth Brown of

Newbury, but had no children. The widow received her share of the estate of Phillips[7] 18 Apr. 1837, and m. 14 May, 1837, Aaron Bray Adams, a merchant in Newbury. She d. 13 May, 1840, aged 47 years.

ii. Greenleaf[7] b. 21 May, 1797, d. 1816? in St. Domingo of the yellow fever.

iii. John James[7] b. ——, d. 19 Sept. 1805, in Newburyport.

iv. Lydia Phillips[7] b. 21 Aug. 1809, m. in Newburyport, 15 May, 1837, Joshua Lane of Hampton, N. H., who d. 26 July, 1860, aged 50 years and 22 days according to his gravestone. The Lane Genealogy states that he was b. 3 July, 1810, d. in Winchester, Mass., 24 July, 1860, son of Dea. Joshua and Abigail (Lamprey) Lane. Rev. Daniel Dana, D. D., officiated at the marriage of Joshua Lane and Lydia P. Clark. Child: *Albert G.*[8] *Lane* b. 21 Aug. 1839, d. Jan. 1870, m. 8 Oct. 1860, Ellen L. Rice of Winchester, Mass., and had four children.

12. v. John Phillips[7] b. 17 Jan. 1817.

Greenleaf[7] was born in Machias, Me., and the others in Newburyport, Mass.

10

Samuel Phillips[6] (*Parker*[5]) of Machias, Me., was born 30 June, 1773, died in Machias, 15 February, 1853. He married 8 April, 1800,* Lydia, born 18 January, 1777, died 12 February, 1839, daughter of Capt. Stephen and Deborah (Ellis) Smith.

*21 February, 1800, according to the Bangor Historical Magazine, Vol. VI. This may have been the date of the intention.

The children, all born in Machias, were

i. Parker[7] b. 5 Mar. 1803, d. 10 Feb. 1856, unmarried.

ii. Judith Lunt[7] b. 13 Aug. 1805, d. 7 Apr. 1882, m. 19 Oct. 1828, Harrison Thatcher Smith of Machias, b. 20 Oct. 1804, d. 25 May, 1881, son of William Ellis and Hannah (Lyon) Smith, and had 1. *Sarah Farnsworth*[8] *Smith* b. 26 Apr. 1830, d. 5 Apr. 1833. 2. *Horatio Nelson*[8] *Smith* b. 5 Mar. 1832, d. 15 Mar. 1852. 3. *Henry Clay*[8] *Smith* b. 13 Mar. 1834, d. 19 Mar. 1834. 4. *William Henry*[8] *Smith* b. 13 June, 1835, d. 13 June, 1842. 5. *Miranda Lowell*[8] *Smith* b. 14 Feb. 1837, d. 29 May, 1842. 6. *Lydia Clark*[8] *Smith* b. 11 Feb. 1839. 7. *Sarah Helen*[8] *Smith* b. 11 Mar. 1841, d. 2 June, 1842. 8. *Edward Mellus*[8] *Smith* b. 1 July, 1843, m. 16 June, 1870, Ida P. Smith b. 10 July, 1844, and has i. Henry Ernest[9] Smith b. 6 Mar. 1871. ii. Perley P.[9] Smith b. 12 Sept. 1876. iii. Dwight Royal[9] Smith b. 8 Aug. 1879. iv. Winslow Garfield[9] Smith b. 25 May, 1881. v. Carl Linden[9] Smith b. 23 July, 1883. 9. *Caroline Maria*[8] *Smith* b. 7 July, 1845, d. 3 Jan. 1852. 10. *Henry Lyon*[8] *Smith* b. 22 Mar. 1848, d. 24 Mar. 1849. 11. *Henry Hale Smith* b. 4 Mar. 1850, d. 3 Oct. 1851.

iii. Deborah Smith[7] b. 7 Dec. 1807, m. 31 Aug. 1834, William Frederic Smith of Machias, b. 21 Jan. 1808, d. 24 Apr. 1870, brother of Harrison T. Smith, who m. Judith Lunt[7] Clark, and had 1. *William Ellis*[8] *Smith* b. 12 Nov. 1836, d. 19 Mar. 1837. 2. *William Ellis*[8] *Smith* b. 26 Dec. 1837, d. 31 Oct. 1838. 3. *Franklin Ellis*[8] *Smith* b. 22 Sept. 1839, d. 17 July, 1842. 4. *Helen Jane*[8] *Smith* b. 4

Aug. 1841, d. 14 July, 1842. 5. *Hattie Helen*[8] *Smith* b. 4 Sept. 1843, d. 1 Feb. 1864. 6. *Franklin Ellis*[8] *Smith* b. 24 Mar. 1845. 7. *Ernestine Stevens*[8] *Smith* b. 1 Jan. 1850.

iv. Hannah Russell[7] b. 5 Sept. 1810, d. 22 Feb. 1850, unmarried.

v. Sarah Farnsworth[7] b. 5 Apr. 1813, d. 4 Jan. 1829.

13. vi. Nelson[7] b. 6 Mar. 1816.

vii. Harrison Stillman[7] b. 22 June, 1820, d. 5 Jan. 1821.

viii. Lydia Jane[7] b. 2 July, 1822, d. 6 Sept. 1881, m. Enoch H. Dorman of Whitneyville, Me., who removed to California, where he died, and had 1. *Henrietta Malvina*[8] *Dorman* b. Dec. 1844. 2. *Samuel Phillips*[8] *Dorman* d. ——. 3. *Maria Louisa*[8] *Dorman* d. ——. Lydia Jane m. secondly, Capt. Stephen Longfellow of Machias, b. 19 May, 1802, d. 20 Mar. 1888, son of Jacob and Tahpenes (Longfellow) Longfellow. Child: *Stephen Edgar*[8] *Longfellow* b. 24 Aug. 1862, d. 8 Feb. 1870.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

11

William Frederick[7] (*Phillips*[6]) of Boston, was born in Jonesborough, Me., 10 May, 1801, and died in Boston, 4 January, 1872. He was a sea captain for many years. The city record of his death states that he had "Paralysis from frost 13 yrs." He married Hannah C. Nowell of Newburyport. The intention was recorded in Boston, 4 September, 1823. She died 26 September, 1875, aged 76 years according to her gravestone.

Children:

i. Charles William[8] b. ——, d. young.

ii. William Frederick[8] b. May, 1827, d. 19 Oct. 1864, unmarried. He was a young man of much promise, and was major of the 30th regiment, Mass. Vols., and fell at the battle of Cedar Creek. He was commissioned second lieutenant 20 February, 1862, first lieutenant 19 October, 1862, and major 27 May, 1864. His remains were interred in the family lot at Mount Auburn.

iii. Ann Matilda[8] b. 23 June, 1829, d. 5 Nov. 1883, unmarried.

12

John Phillips[7] (*John Phillips*[6]) of Woburn, Mass., was born in Newburyport, Mass., 17 January, 1817. He married 24 April, 1842, Catherine S., born in Middleborough, Mass., 6 October, 1818, daughter of Cassander D. H. and Mary Keith of Stoughton, Mass.

Children:

i. Lucretia Keith[8] b. 8 Apr. 1844, in Boston, m. 17 Dec. 1871, Samuel Hitchcock Tidd of North Woburn, Mass., b. 25 Oct. 1846, d. 27 Aug. 1873. The printed town record says that he was married 7 Dec. 1871, and died 26 August, 1873, aged 26 years, 10 months, 16 days. He was son of Jonathan and Harriet DeForest (Hitchcock) Tidd. Child: *Arthur Warren*[9] *Tidd* b. in Woburn, 9 Dec. 1872.

ii. Florence[8] b. 7 Jan. 1848, d. 29 Aug. 1848.

iii. Agnes[8] b. 7 Jan. 1848, d. 30 Aug. 1848.

14. iv. Francis Henry[8] b. 16 June, 1852.

Florence and Agnes were born in Brooklyn, N. Y., and Francis H. in Winchester, Mass.

13

Nelson[7] (*Samuel Phillips*[6]) of Machias, Me., was born there 6 March, 1816. He married 24 November, 1840, Nancy Wait, born 31 August, 1821, daughter of Capt. Louis J. and Lucy L. Wallace. Nelson's children, all born in Machias, were

15. i. John Albert[8] b. 1 Apr. 1842.
ii. Lydia Jane[8] b. 23 Mar. 1844, d. 2 May, 1862.
iii. Lucy Maria[8] b. 1 Apr. 1846, d. 18 June, 1853.
iv. Lewis Havier[8] b. 20 Dec. 1849.
16. v. Samuel Phillips[8] b. 27 Dec. 1852.
vi. Annah Maria[8] b. 7 June, 1856, m. Oct. 1876, Forester L. Fenderson and has *Ever (Eva?) Jane*[9] *Fenderson* b. 12 Aug. 1879.
vii. George Washington[8] b. 26 Jan. 1860, d. 12 Mar. 1878.
viii. Addie Longfellow[8] b. 10 Feb. 1863, d. 10 Mar. 1864.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

14

Francis Henry[8] (*John Phillips*[7]) was born in Winchester, Mass., 16 June, 1852, and was a bank clerk in 1884. He married 11 May, 1876, Delia A., daughter of Horatio H. and Betsey Ann Stearns of Acton, Mass., and had

i. Lawrence Fletcher[9] b. 26 Nov. 1877, in Winchester, Mass., d. 8 May, 1879.

15

John Albert[8] (*Nelson*[7]) of Machias, Me., was born in Machias, 1 April, 1842. He married 7 November,

1867, Susan Augusta, born 16 June, 1845, daughter of George R. and Martha P. Davis. The children are

i. Arthur Franklin[9] b. 8 Mar. 1869.
ii. Frederic Ainsley[9] b. 4 Sept. 1871.
iii. George Nelson[9] b. 2 Sept. 1873, d. 16 July, 1875.
iv. Lydia Jane[9] b. 5 Dec. 1875.
v. Martha P.[9] b. 12 Oct. 1878.
vi. Annah Maria[9] b. 12 Oct. 1878.

16

Samuel Phillips[8] (*Nelson*[7]) of Machias, Me., was born in Machias, Me., 27 December, 1852. He married 9 May, 1874, Almira Amanda, born 21 January, 1854, daughter of Daniel and Almira Amanda Grant.

Children:

i. Harrison Thacher[9] b. 5 Jan. 1875.
ii. Daniel Seldon[9] b. 15 Dec. 1876, d. 24 Aug. 1879.
iii. Malcolm Wallace[9] b. 2 Feb. 1880.
iv. Lucy Bernice[9] b. 15 Mar. 1882.

PART V.

Rev. JOHN CLARK AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Rev. John[2] Clark, A. M., of Exeter, N. H., was the fourth son of Nathaniel (see p. 29), and was born in Newbury, 24 January, 1670, died in Exeter, 25 July, 1705. In the absence of an autograph it is uncertain how he spelled his surname, but he was called by others Rev. John Clark.

He graduated at Harvard College in 1690, and among his classmates were Paul Dudley, afterward Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of the Province, Peter Burr, a Justice of the Supreme Court of the Connecticut Colony, the Rev. Benjamin Wadsworth, President of Harvard College, and the Rev. Samuel Mather. John's rank was tenth in a class of twenty two arranged according to the prominence of the families of the students. The following is from the Newbury records: —

12 May, 1693. "Towne voted that Mr. John Clarke be called to assist Mr. Richardson in the work of the ministry at the West end of the towne to preach to them one year in order to farther settlement and also to keep a grammar schoole."

5 July, 1693. "The towne in theyr votes for the choyce of a minister for the west end of the towne in order to a full settlement in the work of the ministry And m^r^ John Clark^e^ was then Choſen and not one vote against him." As a matter of history it is a fact that a number of men signed a remonstrance against calling a minister for the West End.

From the Newbury records it further appears that the Rev. John preached in Newbury, as on 20 November, 1695, the town referred to the selectmen the question of settling with him. He was then of Exeter and wished to be paid for his services in Newbury.

On 16 October, 1693, Capt. John Gilman, Capt. Peter Coffin and Capt. Robert Wadleigh were empowered to agree with Mr. Clarke to come to Exeter, and to fix his salary for the first half year.

In February, 1694, Mr. Clarke received a call at Newbury, which he declined. A salary of "twenty pounds in money and fifty pounds in graine was voted to ye reverend Mr. John Clarke so long as he carry on the work of the ministry."

In January, 1695, the people of Exeter voted to build a new meeting house.

Most of the members of the church in Exeter, including Mrs. Elizabeth Clark, were dismissed on 11 September, 1698, from the church in Hampton.

The most ancient volume extant of the records of the present "First Church of Christ in Exeter" commences thus: "The order of proceeding in gathering a particular church in Exeter. After conferring together, and being mutually satisfied in each other, we drew up a confession of faith, and the terms of the Covenant, which we all signed, the Sabbath before

ordination. And having sent for the Rev. Mr. J. Hale, (who preached the ordination sermon), Mr. Woodbridge, Mr. Pike, Mr. Rolfe, Mr. Cotton and Mr. Toppan, who accordingly came; and on the twenty-first of September, 1698, Mr. Hale, Woodbridge, Pike and Cotton, laid on hands; Mr. Pike praying before the imposition of hands; Mr. Woodbridge gave the charge; Mr. Cotton gave the right hand of fellowship; and we were by the elders, and messengers of the several churches, owned as a church of Christ, and John Clark declared to be a minister of Christ Jesus." The language and punctuation of this extract from the records appears to have been modernized. Mr. Clark was to have £60 the first half year with use of the parsonage lot, and a certain meadow; £10 was afterward added for firewood and for fencing the land.

The people also agreed to furnish a parsonage, which Mr. Clark released them from in 1699 for £100.

He was also to have one hundred acres of land if he lived in Exeter ten years, and if he died in less than ten years from his settlement his heirs were to have the land.

He was a man of high character and ability, and although he died at the early age of thirty five was prominent among the preachers of New England.

The town voted to pay his widow the full amount of his salary, and to erect a tomb, which twenty years later they repaired.

The following lines are on his tombstone at Exeter:

" A Prophet lies under this stone,
His words shall live tho' he be gone,
When Preachers die what rules the Pulpit gave
Of Living are still preached from the grave,
The Faith & Life which your dead Pastor taught,
Now in one grave with him Sirs bury not."

The copies of this inscription do not agree as to certain words, punctuation, etc., and the writer has never seen the original, which is said to be covered with earth.

"1705 July 25 Mr John Clark, minister of Exeter, deceased with extreme vomiting &c. in less than 24 hours after he was taken. A good man much wanted and much lamented." (Pike's Journal, N. H. Historical Collections, Vol. III, p. 55.) See also the History of the First Church in Exeter, by Perry, 1898, pp. 50–55.

The Rev. Richard Brown, who was born in Newbury in 1675, referring in his diary to those who fitted him for college, wrote: "Then came Mr John Clark of Exeter, a worthy man under w^m^ I studied one year." The author of the History of New Hampshire Churches, speaking of him, said: "His family connections were highly respectable." "He died in the strength of manhood." His name appears in connection with the ordination of the Rev. John Emerson at Newcastle, N. H., in 1704. Mr. Clark owned land in Charlestown, Mass., and had other property.

On 6 December, 1694, John Clark of Exeter sold to Stephen Dow for £10 fifty acres of land in Haverhill joining Gill's land. Wife Elizabeth.

On 10 February, 1696, John Clarke of Exeter "Clerke" sold for £5 to "My Brother Thomas Clarke of Newbury" "Cordwainer" all rights in the "Rate lott formerly laid out unto my Father Nathaniel Clarke." Wife did not sign. Henry Clarke a witness.

If the record of this deed is to be trusted, both John and Henry wrote their surname Clarke.

(Essex Deeds, Lib. XVII, fol. 39.)

On 5 May, 1702, Benjamin Rolfe of Newbury sold to John Clark of Exeter for £84 twelve acres of upland in Newbury. Henry Clark and Elizabeth Clark witnesses.

(Lib. XV, fol. 169.)

On 22 December, 1704, Thomas Chubb of Attleborough, County of Bristol, sold to John Clark of Exeter for £30, 6*s*., part of his home lot in Beverly.

(Lib. XV, fol. 262.)

On 6 April, 1705, John Clark of Exeter sold the same land to Robert Hale for £30, 6*s*. (two and three fourths acres).*

Judge Sewall knew Mr. Clark well, and several times referred to him in his famous diary.

"Mr. Clark left four children, and an estate appraised at about a thousand pounds, of which his 'library of books' was valued at twenty pounds. He was a man of piety and much usefulness, and had evidently attached his people to him in an extraordinary degree." (Bell's History of Exeter, p. 176.)

Mr. Clark married 19 June, 1694, Elizabeth, born in Windsor, Conn., 30 April, 1673, daughter of Rev. Benjamin and Mary (Ward) Woodbridge. Elizabeth's father was the son of Rev. John Woodbridge of Newbury, and Mercy, daughter of Governor Thomas Dudley. Her mother was daughter of Rev. John Ward of Haverhill, whose wife was Alice, daughter of Nicholas Edmunds of Alkham, Kent, and whose father was the Rev. Nathaniel Ward, born in Haverhill, England, 1570, came to New England from Standon in 1634,

* It is *possible* that the John Clark named in one or more of the last three deeds was not the minister, as there was another John Clark in Exeter.

and was the first minister in Ipswich; in 1646 he returned to England and was settled in Shenfield,* where he died in 1653. He was the author of the "Simple Cobbler of Agawam," and other works, and drew up the "Body of Liberties" adopted by the colony in 1641, and which is the basis of the State Constitution. His father was another Rev. John Ward. Mrs. Clark's great uncle, Rev. Benjamin Woodbridge, was an eminent and learned man, who was M. A. in 1648 and S.T.D. later, at Oxford, England, and his name heads the first class (1642) of Harvard College in New England, which fact would show the prominence of his father's family at that time. The Rev. John and Rev. Benjamin were sons of Rev. John Woodbridge, B. A. Oxford, 1603, M. A. there 1606, rector of Stanton Fitzwarren, Wiltshire, England, an eminent divine, and Sarah, his wife, daughter of Rev. Robert Parker, a learned minister. Rev. John Ward, whose daughter married Rev. Benjamin Woodbridge, graduated from Emmanuel College, Cambridge, England, in 1626, and was M. A. in 1630. His father, Rev. Nathaniel Ward,

* Shenfield, where Rev. Nathaniel Ward began his labors about 1648, was only four or five miles from Stondon Massey, of which he had been rector before he went to America. The memoir of the Rev. Nathaniel Ward, by John Ward Dean, contains pictures of the churches at these places. That at Stondon Massey was dedicated to SS. Peter and Paul, and has a wooden spire and three bells; that at Shenfield to the Virgin Mary, and "A spire of wood rises to a considerable height." At the latter church Mr. Ward preached for upward of four years. When a young man he travelled on the Continent and had held Prince Rupert, Count Palatine of the Rhine and Duke of Bavaria, in his arms, when Rupert was a child barely old enough to talk. Rev. John Ward, father of Rev. Nathaniel, was B. A. at Christ's College, Cambridge, England, in 1581–82, M. A. in 1586. He was minister of Haverhill, Church of St. Mary the Virgin, and of Bury St. Edmunds in Suffolk, St. James the Apostle; and perhaps later of Writtle in Essex, All Saints'. Rev. John Ward, the younger, grandfather of Mrs. Clark, was at one time minister of Hadleigh in Essex, St. James' Church.

also graduated at Emmanuel College, Cambridge, and was B. A. in 1599/1600, M. A. 1603.

The sermon preached at Rev. John Clark's marriage was in the possession of the late Joshua Green, M. D. Its title is "A Meet Help, or a wedding sermon, preached at New Castle, in New England, June 19, 1694, At the Marriage of Mr. John Clark and Mrs. Elizabeth Woodbridge. By Mr. John Cotton, Pastor of the church at Hampton." Text, Heb. 13: 4. This sermon made thirty printed pages.

Rev. John[2] Clark's children, all born in Exeter, were

2. i. Benjamin[3] b. June, 1695, d. before 1731.
ii. Nathaniel[3] b. 10 Dec. 1697, d. before 1737.
iii. Deborah[3] b. 3 Nov. 1699, d. ——, m. 2 Oct. 1718, Dr. Thomas Deane b. in Boston, 28 Nov. 1694, d. in Exeter, 28 Sept. 1768, son of Thomas and Jane (Scammon) Deane, and had eleven children born in Exeter. Major Deane, as he was called, was buried in Exeter on the afternoon of 30 September, 1768. For items relating to the Gilman and Dean families see extracts from Rev. Daniel Rogers's interleaved almanacs in the Exeter News Letter, January and February, 1899. On 4 March, 1729/30, the Rev. John Odlin deeded two-fourteenths of all his right in lands in Haverhill to Ward Clark and "Dr. Thomas Deane of Exeter af[s] Practitioner in Physick & Deborah his Wife formerly Deborah Clark," for "Love, Good Will and Affection." Children of Dr. Thomas and Deborah[3] (Clark) Deane: 1. *John*[4] *Dean* b. 5 Sept. 1719, d. 14 Sept. 1768, m. 1 Mar. 1744, Abigail Lord and had ten children, one of whom was the grandfather of John Ward[7] Dean, A. M., the noted antiquarian. Rev.

Daniel Rogers recorded the death of John Dean as 15 Sept. between 4 and 5 o'clock P. M. Buried 16th P. M. He probably d. on the 14th. 2. *Jane*[4] *Dean* b. 20 June, 1721, d. 1786, m. in Exeter, 28 Dec. 1738, Major John Gilman of Exeter, and had eleven children. 3. *Thomas*[4] *Dean* b. 23 Dec. 1723. 4. *Elizabeth*[4] *Dean* b. 28 Dec. 1728, d. 2 Nov. 1757, m. John Gilman, who d., and had one child. She m. secondly, John White, A. M., of Haverhill, Mass., d. 1800 (Harvard College 1751), who was a member of the Provincial Congress, and had four children. Her son John[5] White, graduated at Harvard College in 1771, and received the degree of A. M. there and also from Brown University in 1774, d. 1816. 5. *Deborah*[4] *Dean* b. 15 June, 1728, d. 6 Sept. 1735. 6. *Mary*[4] *Dean* b. 17 July, 1731, d. 19 Sept. 1735. 7. *Abigail*[4] *Dean* b. 28 Jan. 1732/3, d. 18 Sept. 1735. 8. *Sarah*[4] *Dean* b. 20 Apr. 1735, d. 15 Sept. 1735. 9. *Deborah*[4] *Dean* b. 12 July, 1736, m. Joseph Emerson, who d. and she m. secondly, —— Harris of Newburyport. 10. *Ward Clark*[4] *Dean* b. 3 Nov. 1738. His wife Eliza d. at 2 A. M., 21 Mar. 1777. 11. *Benjamin Woodbridge*[4] *Dean* m. Eunice Sibley and had one son. Mr. Dean lived in Gilmanton, N. H., and was a soldier in the Revolution in 1777, serving in Col. Thomas Stickney's regiment.

3. iv. Ward[3] b. 12 Dec. 1703, d. 6 May, 1737.

Mrs. Clark married secondly 21 October, 1706, Rev. John Odlin of Exeter, and had four sons. Mr. Odlin succeeded Rev. John Clark in the ministry at Exeter.

"Mrs. Elizabeth Odlin, ye Pious consort of ye Rev. John Odlin, died December 6, 1729."

THIRD GENERATION.

2

Benjamin[3] (*John*[2]) of Newcastle, N. H., was born in Exeter, June, 1695, and died prior to 1731. He "Own'd y[e] Coven[t]." 15 October, 1721, and his son William was baptized by the Rev. John Newmarch, A. M. (Harvard 1690), pastor of the Church in the Lower Precinct of Kittery. Benjamin was a taxpayer at Newcastle in 1728, and was a proprietor of Gilmanton. He was a captain and owned one half a brigantine valued at £450. His widow was appointed his administratrix 28 December, 1730. He married in Kittery, 30 November, 1720, Jane, born in Kittery, 2 June, 1701, died 6 February, 1765, daughter of William and Margery (Bray) Pepperell, and sister of Sir William Pepperell, Bart., and had

i. William[4] b. 10 Sept. 1721, d. ——.
ii. Benjamin[4] b. 18 Sept. 1727, d. 2 Aug. 1728.
iii. Benjamin[4] b. ——, d. young (Kittery records).

The Rev. John Newmarch officiated at the marriage of Benjamin Clark and Jane Pepperell.

William Pepperell of Kittery, in his will dated 19 July, 1733, bequeathed to his grandson William Clark £100, to his grandson Benjamin Clark £50, and to his daughter Jane Clark £500, besides what he had already given her. She was also in remainder to property after the decease of her mother.

(Maine Wills, pp. 347–349.)

The widow of Benjamin Clark is called Jane Clark in the will of her mother, Margery Pepperell, dated 1 January, 1739.

(Maine Wills, p. 461.)

Mrs. Clarke married secondly, William Tyler, merchant of Boston, who died 1 July, 1758, and was buried in King's Chapel yard, by whom she had no children. She married thirdly, 21 August, 1760, Rev. Ebenezer Turell, A. M., of Medford, Mass., born in Boston, 5 February, 1701, Harvard College 1721, ordained at Medford, 25 November, 1724, died 8 December, 1778.

Mrs. George Eugene Belknap of Brookline has portraits of William and Margery (Bray) Pepperell, parents of Mrs. Clark, and these portraits, judging by the illustrations made from them for the Historical Collections of the Essex Institute, July number, 1901, are exceptionally creditable as works of art. See the publication referred to for biographical sketches of the Pepperells, etc. The old Bray house at Kittery, in the parlor of which William Pepperell and Margery Bray are said to have been married in 1680, is in good condition, and was a fine house in its day.

3

Rev. Ward[3] (*John*[2]) was born in Exeter, N. H., 12 December, 1703, and died there 6 May, 1737. He graduated at Harvard College in 1723, and taught the grammar school in Exeter 1723, '24, where he had a grant of fifty acres of land in 1725. He received the degree of A. M. from his Alma Mater, and was ordained first minister at Kingston, N. H., 29 September, 1725. The church was gathered 17 September, 1725, with eighty one families in the parish. The list of heads of families made by Mr. Clark begins with the "Squire's" name, and those of military officers follow his. Among the names is that of Ebenezer

Webster, ancestor of Daniel Webster. The church records give "a list of the Communicants at the first gathering of the church at Kingston at the Fast before the ordination of the Rev. Mr. Ward Clark." These were twenty-three in number, twelve males and eleven females.

The author of "The New Hampshire Churches," from which a portion of the preceding is taken, said: "Mr. Clark was evidently a man of much business tact and a very influential and active man in the affairs of the town and church. His policy was to encourage additions to the church, and during the first year of his ministry, it was voted that 'Members be admitted without being obliged to make Relations.' For several years the additions to his original salary of £80 amounted to £20, and he had liberal grants of land." His salary had been increased to £90 before his settlement.

He took the oath of allegiance to George II in 1728, and the previous year he was a proprietor of Gilmanton. (Provincial Papers, N. H.) Rev. Jacob Chapman of Kingston wrote of him: "He had a strong Calvinistic creed, but was liberal in the use of it. An able and useful man." In the records it is said: "He lived beloved, and died respected by his people." His name frequently occurs in the records of other towns; for example: on 13 August, 1734, he was one of the Ecclesiastical Council held at Salisbury, Mass., to consult about the settlement of a minister in Chester.

Rev. Ward Clark died in Exeter after a long illness, aged thirty-four, and was buried there 10 May, 1737; at the funeral the senior deacon of the Kingston church, Moses Elkins, fell dead.

The will of Rev. Ward Clark was dated 11 March, 1736/7, and proved 7 June, 1737.

Mr. Clark gave his house for the use of the ministry* and made bequests to the poor. He mentions in his will William, son of his brother, Benjamin. Also John, eldest son of his sister, Deborah Dean of Exeter, "to brother and sister Dean my negro slave for 7 years he then to be free." Cousin Jane Dean and Sisters Sarah and Abigail Pierce were legatees, as were Lydia, only daughter of Sister Elizabeth Pierce deceased, and Mary, daughter of Brother Frost, "who was born and named after my wife deceased," and other children of Brother Frost. Capt. Thomas Deane† and sister Jane Clark, widow of his brother Benjamin, were the executors. The Pierces were *sisters-in-law* of Rev. Ward Clark.

Rev. Ward Clark was one of "Prince's subscribers," and in his class of forty three at Harvard College he is fourteenth in the list.

He married 20 November, 1727, Mary, born 13 September, 1702, died 27 July, 1735, daughter of Charles, Jr., and Sarah (Wainwright) Frost of Kittery, Me. Her father was son of Major Charles Frost of Kittery, who was killed by the Indians 4 July, 1697, and the Major's younger son, Honorable John Frost, was a prominent man, and married Mary, sister of Sir William Pepperell, Bart. Major Frost's father was Nicholas,

---

* For particulars as to this bequest see subsequent pages. It may be added that now (1901) the church of which Ward Clark was the first minister receives annually more from the income of this fund than does any other church.

† Dr. Thomas Deane and his father wrote their surname with a final e, but as the Doctor's children apparently used the shorter form, Dean, the former spelling appears in this book only in reference to the husband of Deborah Clark and to his parents.

born in Tiverton, Devon, England, 1595, settled at Sturgeon Creek in Eliot, Me., 1636, and died in 1663.

Rev. Ward Clark's children were

i. John[4] b. ——, d. young.
ii. Tyler[4] b. ——, d. young.
iii. Infant[4] b. ——, d. 27 July, 1735.

On 4 March, 1729/30, John Odlin of Exeter, "Clerk" conveyed to "Ward Clark of Kingstown" "& Thomas Dean of Exeter af[s] Practitioner in Physick & Deborah his Wife formerly Deborah Clerk" two fourteenths "in lands & meadows which I have in the Township of Haverhill" "in the Cow Commons." No wife signed.

(Lib. LXXVIII, fol. 50.)

The following is from the historical address on the one hundred and fiftieth anniversary of the gathering of the Congregational Church, Kingston, N. H.:—

April 19, 1725, marks the date of the call of the town of Kingston to Mr. Ward Clark. He was not only to be the minister of the town, but the first pastor of the church.

The ordination sermon was preached by Rev. John Odlin of Exeter, step-father of the candidate. The text was from I Timothy, 6: 11, 12. The subject was "Christian courage necessary for a Gospel Minister." It was afterwards printed at Boston, and "Prefaced by two of the Reverend Presbyters who assisted at the Ordination." The two members of the Council referred to, were Rev. Caleb Cushing of Salisbury, Mass., and Rev. Nathaniel Gookin of Hampton. In this preface it is observed that the sermon was preached "not by the young gentleman who was then ordained, but by one of his fathers in the ministry." Mr. Clark was an active, public-spirited man, beloved as a pastor by his parishioners, and much attached to the people of his charge. Some of the noble elms that beautify the spacious green here are said to have been planted by his hand.

During his ministry the town erected in 1732 its second meeting house. A tower, one hundred feet in height, was built for it some years later, and a bell is said to have been presented by the King of England, but tradition avers that it came no further than Boston, from which place an inferior one was sent here as a substitute. The first meeting-house stood for many years after the erection of the new one, and was used for holding town meetings as late as 1764. The bell was used not only during Mr. Clark's ministry, but that of his successor. In 1768 the town voted "to buy a larger bell for the meeting-house."

In June, 1735, a terrible disease called "the throat distemper," first made its appearance in Kingston. Of the first forty seized with it not one recovered, and in about fourteen months one hundred and thirteen died, ninety-six of whom were under ten years of age; this included nearly all the young children in the town. The wife of Rev. Ward Clark and his two children were among the victims of this scourge. Prof. William Franklin Webster once told me, that when he was in Germany, he found in a German medical work the statement that the first recorded instance of the appearance of this specific disease in the whole world, was in this town.

In his will he left a bequest, the same being a considerable portion of his estate, "to the beloved people of his charge," the income of which was to be applied to the support of the gospel. After the number of churches increased, a lawsuit was entered upon, and the Court decided that the legacy of the first minister, Rev. Ward Clark, left "to the beloved people of his charge," belonged to the whole town. Since then the income of the whole parsonage property has been divided among the different denominations, according to the will expressed, annually, by the several tax payers. During Mr. Clark's pastorate one hundred and thirty persons were received to the church, and four hundred and seventy one baptized.

PART VI.

HENRY CLARK OF NEWBURY, MASS., AND GREENLAND, N. H., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Henry[2] Clark, the fifth son of Nathaniel[1] (see p. 29), was born in Newbury, Mass., 5 July, 1673, removed to Hampton, N. H., about 1727, and four or five years later to Greenland, N. H., where he died 9 June, 1749. He appears to have been a prominent citizen, for he was styled Mr. in the records, — a title which meant something in those days. In 1743 his tax was £2, 6*s*.

FROM NEWBURY TOWN RECORDS.

In 1687 a petition was addressed to the selectmen asking them "to grant to us Liberty to ffitt up the hinder ſeat in the gallery at the north end of the meeting houſe for us to ſet in."

Henry Clark was one of the nineteen signers.

In 1700 he was chosen for the "Jury of Tryalls at next Newbury Court."

On 16 December, 1700, at "The placing of ye new Meeting houſe" "The north fore seat of ye Gallery" was assigned to Henry, and of the "womens ſeates" one in the front gallery to his wife.

Henry was a tythingman 1701, '04, '14, '23, highway surveyor 1712, '18.

On 9 May, 1709, he was chosen a juror for the Superior Court, 13 May, 1713, a juror for the Superior Court to meet at Ipswich, and in 1717, "Leiu^{t}" Henry Clark was a grand juror for the year. On 10 May, 1721, "Leiu^{t}" Henry Clark was chosen a grand juror for the Superior Court to be held at Ipswich.

On 4 April, 1710, it was voted to have a way "thrû ye Littlefield provided ye f^{d} way be laid out two rods wide the whole length from Ezra Cottles houſe to ye way by Henry Clarks next Merrimack River."

On 6 March, 1708/9, Henry had receipted for £23, 1*s.* in full for damages.

On 13 May, 1724, "Lieu^{t}" Henry Clark was chosen a juror for the Superior Court to meet at Ipswich, and 14 September, 1726, a juror for the Inferior Court of Pleas to be held at Newbury.

Either he or his son Henry was admitted to the church in Greenland in 1740.

The following are brief abstracts of the deeds recorded at Salem, in which he is a grantor or grantee.

On 27 August, 1697, Benjamin Woodbridge of Boston, "Clerke," sold to Henry Clarke of Newbury, cooper, for £80 nine and one half acres of upland in Newbury bounded northeasterly by the "highway by Merrimack River." Also four acres of "Fresh Meadow and part thereof Salt Marsh" in the "great Meadow." Also nine acres on Woodbridge's Island in Newbury, bounded northeasterly and northwesterly "upon Merrimack River;" also one sixth part and one half of one sixth part of two acres of "Salt Marsh Meadow" on

Woodbridge's Island; also one sixth of two acres of "Salt Marsh Meadow" on the same island.

(Lib. XVII, fol. 38.)

On 1 December, 1698, Henry Clark of Newbury, cooper, sold to Edward and Archelaus Woodman for £27 "a four acre Lott of Meadow at Plumb Island which My father purchased of Robert Morse being in Newbury being the fifth Lott." Wife Elizabeth signed. This deed was not acknowledged till 12 March, 1712/13.

(Lib. XXVI, fol. 126.)

On 23 December, 1701, Henry Clarke of Newbury sold to Nathaniel Coffin for £80 eight acres bounded north by land of Dr. Toppan and his sons, south by Benjamin Rolfe, west by Joseph Woodbridge and by the "highway Next Merrimack river easterly." Wife Elizabeth signed.

(Lib. XVI, fol. 19.)

On 23 July, 1707, Henry Clarke bought of James Browne of Newbury for £100 five acres of land in Newbury bounded "Southerly by said Clarks owne Land."

(Lib. CXXI, fol. 198.)

On 21 November, 1707, Nicholas Gilman of Exeter, N. H., and Sarah Gilman, his wife, Henry and Judith Clarke of Newbury, sold to Joseph Browne for £40 one half of twenty acres of freehold near the Merrimack River. Elizabeth Hale was a witness.

(Lib. XXI, fol. 11.)

On 5 January, 1708/9, Nicholas Gillman sold Henry Clark for £14 "my whole right in the Wood lot, Rate Lot and Commonage at Newbury." Wife Sarah appeared.

(Lib. L, fol. 52.)

On 29 June, 1710, Henry Clark sold to Thomas Crease of Boston for £20 one fourth of an acre of land, also "part of a River Lott formerly laid out to ye Right of my Hon^d^ Father Nathaniel Clark containing near five Sixth parts of s^d^ Lott" on highway near Merrimack River. Wife Elizabeth released dower.

(Lib. XLIX, fol. 197.)

On 16 December, 1712, Nathaniel Coffin, "Merchant Tailer," and Henry Clark, "Coopper," both of Newbury for £4, 6*s*. paid by "Leu^t^ Stephen Jaques" of Newbury sold "thirty foot of river Lott (so called) viz a lott of four foot laid out to Jacob Garland being the 120 and Twenty six foot of the Lott laid out to Ensign Nathaniel Clark viz that side next to the above mentioned lott as they are bounded in the records of Lands."

(Lib. CII, fol. 38.)

On 10 March, 1712/13, three deeds were executed by Henry Clark of Newbury, cooper. In the first he sold to Richard Bartlett for £37 "One Messuage or Tract of Upland Scituate Lying & being in ye Towne ship of Newbury in ye County aforesaid in a divition of Lots Called ye Rate lots." Seven acres.

(Lib. XXVI, fol. 175.)

In the second deed he sold to Josiah Sawyer a similar lot. This seven acre lot bounded northerly on land of Thomas Clark.

(Lib. XXVI, fol. 192.)

On 10 March, 1712/13, he also sold to Archelaus Woodman ten acres in the Rate Lot for £50.

On 25 January, 1713/14, Henry Clark, cooper, exchanged with Nathaniel Clark of Newbury four acres of

"marsh or Meadow ground" for four acres of "Salt Marsh or Meadow Ground."

(Lib. XLI, fol. 103.)

On 16 August, 1728, Henry Clark of Newbury "Gentle[n]" sold to Henry Rolfe, Esq., of Newbury for £154 eleven acres of marsh on Woodbridge Island. Enoch Clark a witness. Wife Mary signed.

(Lib. LVI, fol. 2.)

On 2 September, 1728, Henry Clark of Newbury, cooper, sold to Stephen Sweet of Newbury for £183 three acres of land bounded southwesterly partly by land of Thomas Clark. Wife Mary signed.

(Lib. LIX, fol. 131.)

On 4 September, 1728, Henry Clark of Newbury, cooper, sold to Edmund Cottle of Newbury for £210 three acres of land. Wife Mary signed.

(Lib. LIII, fol. 114.)

On 7 September, 1728, Henry Clark of Newbury, cooper, sold to Joseph Noyes of Newbury for £140 two acres of land. Wife Mary signed.

(Lib. LIII, fol. 102.)

On 2 April, 1729, "Henry Clark of Hampton in his Majesties province of New hampshire in New England Gent" sold for £54 "in passable bills of Crdit of New England" paid by Makepeace Horton of Newbury the south half of a certain tract of upland in Newbury, six and one quarter acres, bounded northerly "by y[e] heirs of Tho[s] Clark late of Newbury Dec[d]." This deed was not acknowledged till 26 December, 1735.

(Lib. LXXIII, fol. 46.)

On 6 July, 1731, Henry Clark "of Hampton in the Province of New Hampshire" sold to John Toppan of

Newbury for £272 "three acres of arable land in Newbury." Wife Mary signed.

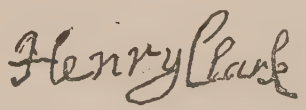
(Lib. LVIII, fol. 179.)

"Province Bills," then greatly depreciated, were probably the explanation of the seemingly high prices mentioned in the deeds from 1710–1731. Henry Clark appears to have sold most of his lands in Newbury about the time he removed to New Hampshire. He was in one instance at least styled 'Lieutenant' in a deed.

(Lib. CII, fol. 38.)

The following *fac-simile* of his signature is from the bond given by his nephew Thomas Clark in 1723 as administrator of Thomas Clark, Senior, on which bond Henry Clark was a surety.

(Essex Probate.)



He and his wife Elizabeth were admitted to full communion in the First Church in Newbury 14 February, 1696/7.

Together with his sons Enoch[3] and Henry[3] he signed the petition to annex Greenland to Massachusetts in 1739. He married 7 November, 1695 (intention 5 October), Elizabeth, born 2 January, 1678/9;* died 20 April, 1723, daughter of Capt. Stephen and Elizabeth (Gerrish) Greenleaf. Capt. Stephen was a prominent citizen of Newbury, and noted in the Indian Wars. He commanded a company at the Indian fight

* David W. Hoyt, in his "Old Families of Salisbury," gives the date of her birth as 12 January, 1677/8.

in Wells, Me. His parents were Capt. Stephen* and Elizabeth (Coffin) Greenleaf; the former was second son of Capt. Edmund and Sarah (Dole) Greenleaf, and was drowned off Cape Breton, 31 October, 1690. Sewall's diary states that Capt. Greenleaf was drowned Friday night the last of October. In the notes and queries of the Boston *Transcript* for 4 April, 1900, are the names of the men who were drowned, and the Island of Anticosti is substituted for Cape Breton as a correction. The drowning occurred on the return of the expedition to Canada.

Elizabeth Coffin was daughter of Tristram and Dionis (Stevens) Coffin of Brixton, near Plymouth, England. Elizabeth's grandparents were Peter and Joan (Thember) Coffin, and Robert Stevens of Brixton. Henry[2] Clark married secondly, 24 January, 1723/4 (intention 21 (1) December, 1723), Mary Peirce.

Henry's children, all of whom were born in Newbury, were

i. Stephen[3] b. 21 Feb. 1696/7, d. 18 Apr. 1723.

ii. Elizabeth[3] b. 21 Nov. 1698, d. 9 Dec. 1765, in Exeter, N. H., buried there 16th according to Rev. Daniel Rogers, m. in Newbury, 3 Mar. 1717/18 (int. 26 Oct. 1717), Daniel Thing of Exeter. Rev. Christopher Toppan officiated at Elizabeth's marriage and at her father's second marriage. Children: 1. *Elizabeth*[4] *Thing* b. 13 Aug. 1719, d. 27 Oct. 1719. 2. *Stephen*[4] *Thing* b. 28 Sept. 1720. 3.

* Capt. Stephen Greenleaf was baptized at St. Margaret's, Ipswich, England, as were his sisters, Mrs. Elizabeth Badger-Brown and Mrs. Judith Somerby-Coffin (see pp. 38 and 135).

Martha[4] *Thing* b. 2 Jan. 1722/3. 4. *Bartholomew*[4] *Thing* b. 4 Aug. 1725. 5. *Eunice*[4] *Thing* b. 15 Oct. 1727, d. Oct. 1813.

iii. Judith[3] b. 23 Oct. 1700, d. 14 Apr. 1723.

iv. Sarah[3] b. 7 (27) Aug. 1702, d. 25 Apr. 1723.

v. Eunice[3] b. 15 Oct. 1704, d. ——.

vi. John[3] b. 20 July, 1706, d. 25 July, 1706.

vii. Mary[3] b. 15 Aug. 1707, d. ——.

2. viii. Enoch[3] b. 1 Sept. (Aug. in Town records) 1709, d. 16 Feb. 1759.

ix. Anna[3] b. 20 Feb. 1711, d. 24 Apr. 1723.

x. Mercy[3] b. 26 Dec. 1714, d. 20 Aug. 1797, m. 28 Oct. 1731, Jonathan Longfellow of Nottingham, b. 23 May, 1714, son of Nathan and Mary (Green) Longfellow of Nottingham. Children: 1. *Stephen*[4] *Longfellow* b. 19 July, 1733. 2. *Mary*[4] *Longfellow* b. 15 June, 1735, d. 1814, m. Nathaniel Batchelder of Nottingham, now Deerfield, N. H., a soldier of the Revolution. They had nine children. 3. *Jacob*[4] *Longfellow* b. 6 Nov. 1737. 4. *Sarah*[4] *Longfellow* b. 17 Nov. 1739, d. 23 May, 1811, m. 4 Nov. 1756, Joseph Cilley of Nottingham, N. H., and had five children. Joseph Cilley was colonel of the 1st regiment, N. H., in the Revolution, 1777–80, and was a brave and able officer; also major-general of militia, councillor and senator. Their grandson Col. Joseph[6] Cilley was distinguished in the war of 1812, and in 1846 was elected United States Senator from New Hampshire. 5. *Elizabeth*[4] *Longfellow* b. 17 July, 1741, m. —— Whidden and lived in Nova Scotia. 6. *Nathan*[4] *Longfellow* b. 30 Dec. 1743, of Cornwallis, Nova Scotia, d. 9 Apr. 1796, m. ——, Margaret Bigelow and had eleven children. 7. *Anna*[4] *Longfellow* b. 15 Oct. 1745. 8. *Hannah*[4] *Long-*

fellow b. 1 Dec. 1747, m. —— English. 9. *Daniel*[4] *Longfellow* b. 16 Dec. 1749, drowned at Machias. 10. *David*[4] *Longfellow* b. 16 Dec. 1751, m. 1774, Hannah (or Olive) Gooch of Machias, Me., and had one child. 11. *Enoch*[4] *Longfellow* b. 14 Aug. 1753, d. young. 12. *Jonathan*[4] *Longfellow* b. 28 Apr. 1756, d. young. Jonathan Longfellow, husband of Mercy Clark, lived in Hampton, N. H., and later in Nottingham, N. H., where he is said to have built a garrison house about 1740. Removed to Cornwallis, Nova Scotia, and in 1765 went to Machias, Me., where he built, in 1766, the house which was his homestead and tavern. In 1768 Jonathan Longfellow with others built a double saw mill on the island at West Falls. He was appointed justice of the peace about 1767, the first east of the Penobscot River, and was moderator of the first proprietors' meeting 11 September, 1770. His will was probated 24 June, 1786. On 24 July, 1788, the Judge of Probate appointed Parker Clark one of three men to set off the widow's dower. She is said to have returned to Cornwallis. (Maine Historical Magazine, Vol. VII, p. 101.) The History of Nottingham, N. H., records that Sarah (Longfellow) Cilley was "a lady of high culture for her times and universally beloved, suffering patiently for twenty years prior to her death." The same volume contains an account of her husband, and a portrait of Senator Joseph[6] Cilley. The latter's brother, Jonathan, graduated at Bowdoin College in 1825, and was the Congressman who was killed in a duel by the Honorable William J. Graves of Kentucky, 24 February, 1838.

xi. Henry[3] b. 23 Apr. 1717, d. 27 Feb. 1804. See Part X.

Mr. Toppan baptized Stephen[3] 21 February, 1696/7, Elizabeth[3] 27 November, 1698, Anna[3] 9 March, 1711/12, Mercy[3] 2 (20) January, 1714/15, and Henry[3] 28 (21) April, 1717.

In 1723 Henry lost his wife, eldest son, and three daughters of throat distemper, all within a few days of each other. This affliction was chronicled by a native poet, Mr. John Calef of Newbury, aged nineteen, in eighteen verses, as follows: —

A MOURNFUL RELATION

Of a great Mortality in the Family of Mr. Henry Clark, of Newbury, viz., the Death of his much lamented Wife, his eldest Son, and three Daughters, who all departed this Life in April, anno Domini 1723.

1. We mortals are but lumps of clay,
When God doth take our breath away,
All born to die, none can here stay,
The fairest flower may soon decay.

2. Awake and see this warning be
To none of you in vain;
Unstop your ears that you may hear
What I shall now explain.

3. For in April God show'd his will,
O! what is earthly wealth!
The seventh day alive were they,
And all in usual health.

4. The fourteenth day God call'd away
His daughter from the stage;
Her years we see were twenty three,
The flower of her age.

5. The eighteenth day God call'd away
Stephen his eldest son;
None can deny, but must comply,
God's will it must be done.

6. So it must be, 'twas God's decree,
His years were twenty seven;
And when he died was glorified,
We hope, by God in Heaven.

7. Then did display the twentieth day,
Affording him new grief,
Adding double to his trouble,
But yielding no relief.

8. Then did his wife depart this life,
A virtuous wife was she;
There's none can stay God's hand one day,
Nor hinder his decree.

9. Her forty sixth year God did fix
To be her dying one;
But happy she whose change may be,
To live with God alone.

10. The twenty fourth did die one more,
And she was twelve years old;
The hardest heart must tears impart,
When they shall hear it told.

11. On twenty fifth God did deprive
Him of his other daughter,
Lord give him grace to seek thy face,
And live with thee hereafter.

12. She died in youth, but lov'd the truth,
Her years were twenty one;
And happy she, whose change may be,
To live with God alone.

13. God grant that he may patient be.
Troubles do not arise,
Out of the dust, but God is just,
And sees man's vanities.

14. God doth him meet with troubles great,
We hope it's for the best;
The sores did cover Job, all over,
Yet now he is at rest.

15. What man could go and see it so,
What man would not have cry'd;
Two in one day were borne away,
Each coffin side by side.

16. Death spareth none, not even one,
It takes away the mother;
And sisters three, we likewise see,
Also their loving brother.

17. Thus they forsake, and farewel take,
Of this their house of clay;
With blessing great we hope they meet,
To live with God for aye.

18. Let all the living often call to mind,
That they in short must leave the world behind,
That so they may, whilst they're alive on earth,
Remember there will be a day of death;
And judgment too; at which all must appear,
To be rewarded as their works were here.*

THIRD GENERATION.

2

Enoch[3] (*Henry*[2]) of Greenland, N. H., was born in Newbury, 1 September, 1709, died in Greenland, 16 February, 1759. He was admitted to the church there in 1732 and his wife in 1733. He signed the petition to the Governor and General Court for a bridge between Newmarket and Stratham, 21 November, 1746. The church records mention, November, 1748, the death of a negro child, and 20 February, 1750, that of a negro, both owned by a Mr. Clark. In 1743 his tax was £1, 12*s.*; in 1748 he was one of a committee to manage the affairs of the parish, and in 1756 he was one of eight "to build a meeting house & steeple," and to settle Rev. Samuel MacClintock. In the meeting house built in 1756 Enoch Clark had pew No. 11 (£152) and pew No. 32 (£151). He was selectman

* One of the original printed copies of this poem is (1884) in the possession of Mrs. Lydia[6] (Clark) Hanaford of Campton, N. H.

in 1744, 1750–53 (five years), moderator 1756, auditor 1748, 1755–57.

There is a gap in the records prior to 1750, and it is probable that he was a town officer in years not mentioned above. About 1754 Enoch and his brother Henry signed a petition for grants of land where is now the town of Alton, N. H.

On 29 October, 1756, Enoch Clark, Enoch Clark, Jr., and Ebenezer Clark, witnessed the will of William Haines at Greenland.

Enoch married in Hampton, 1731, Hannah, born 20 January, 1711/12, died 9 April, 1746, daughter of Ebenezer and Judith (Sanborn) Gove of Hampton. He married secondly, in Kittery, Me., 5 March, 1746/7, Mary Allen, born 28 April, 1710.

His will was dated 23 January, 1759, and proved 28 February, 1759. In it he mentions his wife, Mary, and his five sons.

The children, all born in Greenland, were

3. i. Joseph[4] b. 1 Jan. 1731/2, d. 4 Dec. 1761.
ii. Enoch[4] b. 26 June, 1735, d. 4 Nov. 1774. See Part VII.
iii. Greenleaf[4] b. 26 (2) Feb. 1736/7, d. 11 Jan. 1776. See Part VIII.
iv. Ebenezer[4] b. 2 (? 21) Feb. 1738/9, d. 30 Oct. 1814. See Part IX.
v. Hannah[4] b. 6 June, 1741, d. 24 Apr. 1749.
vi. John[4] b. 28 Feb. 1742/3, d. 16 Nov. 1753.
vii. Daniel[4] b. 19 Dec. 1744, d. 23 May, 1835. See Part IX.

Joseph[4] was baptized by the Rev. William Allen in 1732, Enoch[4] in 1735, Ebenezer[4] in 1738, Hannah[4] in 1741, John[4] in 1743, and Daniel[4] 31 March, 1745. In

Enoch Clark's Gravestone, Greenland, N. H.

HANNAH (GOVE) CLARK'S GRAVESTONE, GREENLAND, N. H.

the church records of Greenland are recorded the deaths of Henry[2] Clark, of Hannah, wife of Enoch,[3] and of Hannah,[4] child of Enoch.[3]

In the northwest corner of the graveyard in North Greenland there are seven grave stones in a line, marking the resting places of Enoch Clark, his wife, and of some of his descendants.

The sixth and seventh from the road are those of which there are engravings in this book.

FOURTH GENERATION.

3

Joseph[4] (*Enoch*[3]) of Greenland, N. H., was born there 1 January, 1731/2, and died there 4 December, 1761. He was appointed guardian of his brother Daniel 26 April, 1759. His brother Ebenezer was his administrator 4 February, 1762; the estate was finally divided 27 March, 1769, and the heirs then were, eldest daughter Hannah, daughters Mary, Comfort and Eleanor, son John; the widow, then Mrs. Mason, had her dower. Joseph was a farmer. He married Eleanor, daughter of Walter and Comfort (Weeks) Weeks.

Children:

i. Hannah[5] ——, m. —— Hall.

ii. Mary[5] b. ——, d. ——, m. —— Langdon.

4. iii. John[5] b. —, 1756, d. 14 Oct. 1811, in Haverhill. N. H.

iv. Comfort[5] b. ——, d. ——, m. in Greenland, 25 Nov. 1783, John Weeks of Greenland. Rev. Samuel MacClintock officiated. Mr. Weeks died in consequence of a fall from his horse in Bartlett, N. H., in 1825. He was son of Joshua and Polly (Perkins) Weeks, and lived in

Conway, N. H. Children: 1. *Robert*[6] *Weeks.* 2. *Joseph*[6] *Weeks.* 3. *Joshua*[6] *Weeks.* 4. *Josiah*[6] *Weeks.* 5. *Polly*[6] *Weeks.* 6. *John*[6] *Weeks.* 7. *George*[6] *Weeks.* 8. *Henry*[6] *Weeks*, who was living in Chicopee, Mass., a few years since, aged and feeble. 9. *Nathaniel*[6] *Weeks.* 10. *Eleanor*[6] *Weeks.*

v. Eleanor[5] b. ——, d. ——. Probably the Eleanor Clark who m. in Newburyport, 20 May, 1798 (int. 7 Apr. 1798), Joseph Lunt. (Joseph, son of Joseph and Mercy Lunt, was born in Newbury, 25 July, 1764.) Child: *Joseph*[6] *Lunt.*

Mrs. Jane L. Willey of Conway Centre, N. H., stated in a letter to Rev. Jacob Chapman of Exeter, N. H., that there was a child of Joseph[4] Clark older than Hannah.[5] If so, this child presumably died before 1769.

Rev. John Boddily officiated at the marriage of Eleanor Clark and Joseph Lunt.

FIFTH GENERATION.

4

John[5] (*Joseph*[4]) of Haverhill, N. H., was born in Greenland, N. H., 1756, and died in Haverhill, 14 October, 1811. He was a soldier in the Revolution and at the battle of Bennington. He married 1791, Mehitable, born in Haverhill, Mass., 29 May, 1766, died 29 June, 1856, daughter of Col. Joseph and Martha (Corliss) Hutchins of Haverhill, N. H.

Col. Hutchins was descended from John and Frances Hutchins,* who were in Newbury, Mass., in 1640, and in 1650 removed to Haverhill, Mass. In 1653 the wife

* The writer is descended from John and Love Hutchins through the Sanborns and Sherburnes.

of John Hutchins was "presented" for violating the sumptuary law of 1651 by wearing a silk scarf or hood, but was discharged "upon testimony of her being brought up above the ordinary ranke."

During the witchcraft delusion in 1690 she was arrested, but never brought to trial. Their son William[2] was imprisoned by Governor Andros, and while in prison he contracted a disease, on account of which he petitioned Massachusetts and New Hampshire for assistance to go to England, "to be touched of the king." (See Belknap's History of New Hampshire.) Another son, Joseph,[2] born 15 November, 1640, died 19 April, 1689, married Joanna Corliss and had Joseph,[3] born 29 May, 1689, died 1759, married in Haverhill, 1731, Zerviah Page. Col. Joseph[4] Hutchins, son of Joseph,[3] was born 31 May, 1743, removed to Haverhill, N. H., in 1770, and thence to Middlesex, Vt., about 1800, where he died 12 November, 1814. He was a man of fine presence, and of importance in his day. By his first wife, Martha Corliss, born 28 June, 1745, married 9 January, 1763, a sister of his brother Jeremiah's wife, he had five sons and five daughters, one of whom was Mehitable,[5] who married John Clark.

Their children were

5. i. Joseph[6] b. 31 Jan. 1792, d. 18 Jan. 1865.
6. ii. Amos[6] b. 6 Feb. 1794, d. 28 Dec. 1876.
iii. Hannah[6] b. 10 Apr. 1796, d. 15 Jan. 1876, m. 19 (20) May, 1819, Capt. John Cook of Campton, N. H., b. 16 May, 1792, d. 1 Dec. 1869, brother of the first wife of Joseph[6] Clark, and son of Cutting and Betsey (Merrill) Cook. Capt. John Cook lived on Cook's Hill, and was a carpenter and bridge builder; he got his title in

the militia. He was a prominent Free Will Baptist. Children: 1. *Emily*[7] *Cook* b. ——, d. ——, aged five years. 2. *Martha*[7] *Cook* b. ——, m. 5 Dec. 1843, John Lang Whidden. 3. *Mary*[7] *Cook* b. ——, m. 28 Dec. 1848, Ezekiel Elliot Merrill. 4. *Rufus*[7] *Cook* b. ——, m. 14 Dec. 1852, Sarah Ann Dillingham. 5. *Franklin*[7] *Cook* b. ——, m. 29 Jan. 1858, Mary Jane Rowe. Their son Frank[8] Cook was married in Minneapolis, Minn., 10 Sept. 1884. 6. *Alfred*[7] *Cook* b. ——, d. young. 7. *John*[7] *Cook* b. ——, m. Jan. 1863, Biantha Washburn. 8. *Alfred*[7] *Cook* b. in Campton, 13 Mar. 1835, m. 24 Mar. 1863, Hannah Boynton of Thornton, and had seven children. He lives in Plymouth, N. H., and owns a noted dairy farm of two hundred acres in the Baker River valley. 9. *Moody*[7] *Cook* b. ——, m. 8 Apr. 1874, Addie Bucknam.

iv. Abigail[6] b. 6 Mar. 1798, d. 17 Sept. 1856, unmarried.

7. v. John[6] b. 25 June, 1800, d. 31 Aug. 1887.

vi. Moody[6] b. 31 Oct. 1802, d. 3 Nov. 1824.

vii. Phebe Fisk[6] b. 21 Apr. 1806, d. 16 July, 1871, m. 29 Nov. 1827, David Webster b. in Holderness, N. H., 1 Sept. 1794, d. 28 Feb. 1861, son of Eliphalet Webster. The children, all born in Campton, were 1. *Olive Jane*[7] *Webster* b. 19 Oct. 1828, m. in Campton, 15 May, 1856, Joseph R. Emerson b. in Thornton, 26 Jan. 1830, who d. 27 Aug. 1864. Rev. L. Huntly officiated at this marriage, and at that of her brother Charles G. Mr. Emerson was a carpenter. The children, all born in Peacham, Vt., were i. John T.[8] Emerson b. 30 Jan. 1857, resided in Biddeford, Me., in 1884. ii. Mary H.[8] Emerson b. 11 Jan. 1859, m. in Peacham, 8 June, 1880, Fred Sprague Harri-

man, a farmer, b. in Peacham, 19 Oct. 1855. Rev. Azel W. Wild officiated. iii. Harry W.[8] Emerson b. 1 Oct. 1860, d. in Campton, N. H., 6 Jan. 1862. iv. George C.[8] Emerson b. 21 May, 1864, d. 24 Jan. 1865. Mrs. Emerson m. secondly, in Danville, Vt., 7 Feb. 1866, Edward D. Palmer b. in Cambridge, Mass., 9 Feb., 1821. Rev. John Eastman officiated at this marriage. Mr. Palmer enlisted from Peacham in August, 1861, in company H, 4th regiment, Vt. Vols., was wounded 5 May, 1864, and discharged 30 September, 1864. He is a farmer in Peacham. 2. *Charles G.*[7] *Webster* b. 16 Aug. 1830, m. in Campton, 2 Dec. 1856, Mary B. Cawley. Mr. Webster is a farmer in Campton, and has i. Clarendon P.[8] Webster b. at Three Rivers, Province of Quebec, 14 Oct. 1857; was in 1884 a dentist at Franklin Falls, N. H. ii. Mary E.[8] Webster b. in Campton, 18 June, 1875. 3. *Jason*[7] *Webster* b. 10 Jan. 1833. Enlisted in the army in 1861, and d. in Covington, Ky., 19 Aug. 1863. 4. *David*[7] *Webster* b. 14 Apr. 1835, m. 8 May, 1864, Sarah E. Emerson, who d. 29 June, 1874, having had i. Frank Alfred[8] Webster b. 4 Apr. 1865. ii. Cora Nettie[8] Webster b. 16 Aug. 1866, d. 14 Sept. 1867. iii. Lulu[8] Webster b. 16 May, 1871, d. 7 May, 1871. David Webster m. secondly, 7 July, 1875, Maria Ward Dearborn. He served in the Civil war. 5. *Alfred*[7] *Webster* b. 24 Nov. 1837, m. 24 Sept. 1866, Susan E. Kendall, who d. 11 Oct. 1868, leaving Nettie E.[8] Webster b. in Campton 29 June, 1867. He m. secondly, 14 (24) June, 1870, Lydia M. Wallace and had, all b. in Campton, i. Julia Maria[8] Webster b. 18 Apr. 1872. ii. Jason[8] Webster b. 21 July, 1874. iii. George

W.[8] Webster b. 7 Oct. 1875. iv. Phebe Lois[8] Webster b. 6 Sept. 1880. On 15 August, 1862, Alfred[7] Webster enlisted in company A, 13th regiment, N. H. Vols., and served to the close of the war. He is now a farmer in Campton, and he and his wife own about four hundred acres of land. For an account of Alfred[7] Webster see Book of Biographies of Grafton County, 1897, p. 130. 6. *Emily A.[7] Webster* b. 26 Nov. 1839, m. in Laconia, N. H., 25 Nov. 1866, David C. Fales and had four children. Mr. Fales is a farmer in Lyme, and all his children were born there. They were: i. Willie H.[8] Fales b. 23 May, 1870. ii. Hattie B.[8] Fales b. 7 June, 1872. iii. David W.[8] Fales b. 22 Mar. 1874. iv. Frank C.[8] Fales b. 9 May, 1879, d. 13 Apr. 1880. David Webster, husband of Phebe[6] (Clark), for many years took produce to Boston by teams, the round trip occupying ten days.

viii. Harriet[6] b. 26 Nov. 1808, m. Mark Chase of of Plymouth, N. H., and had 1. *Clara Jane[7] Chase.* 2. *John Clark[7] Chase*, who died in Plymouth, 3 Oct. 1883, m. ——, and had Hattie[8] Chase, who m. 18 June, 1884, Philip Gordon. 3. *George[7] Chase.* Phebe and Harriet were born in Piermont, the others in Haverhill, N. H.

SIXTH GENERATION.

5

Joseph[6] (*John*[5]) of Campton, N. H., was born in Haverhill, N. H., 31 January, 1792, died in Campton, 18 January, 1865. Joseph married March, 1820, Hannah Cook, born in Campton, 18 September, 1793,

died 24 January (26 February), 1832, daughter of Cutting and Betsey (Merrill) Cook. Joseph[6] married secondly, 28 January, 1834, Apha (or Aphia) Palmer, born in Campton, 13 May, 1791, died 20 January, 1873.

The children, all born in Campton, were

8. i. Samuel Cook[7] b. 7 May, 1821.
9. ii. William Hutchins[7] b. 13 Oct. 1822.
iii. Moody[7] b. 27 Sept. 1824, d. 15 Apr. 1825.
10. iv. Joseph[7] b. 2 Apr. 1826.
11. v. Benjamin[7] b. 11 June, 1828.
12. vi. Calvin[7] b. 12 Aug. 1830.
13. vii. Daniel[7] b. 28 Oct. 1834.

6

Amos[6] (*John*[5]) of Campton, N. H., was born in Haverhill, N. H., 6 February, 1794, and died 28 December, 1876. He married 9 October, 1828, Hepzibah, who died 10 July, 1877, daughter of Dudley and Rebecca (Pingery) Palmer. Hepzibah was a sister of his brother Joseph Clark's second wife. The children were

14. i. Moody[7] b. 23 (29) Sept. 1829.
15. ii. Theodore[7] Palmer, b. 17 Aug. 1831.
iii. Mehitable[7] b. 27 June, 1834, m. F. Grendell and had a daughter[8], m. —— Grover of Saugus, Mass. Mrs. Grendell m. secondly, T. Brooks Hadley of Stoneham, Mass.
iv. Phebe[7] b. 18 Apr. 1839.

7

John[6] (*John*[5]) of Rumney, N. H., was born in Haverhill, N. H., 25 June, 1800, and died in Rumney, 31 August, 1887.

He early united with the Congregational Church in Campton, in which town his family had lived since 1812, and when upward of thirty years of age he studied theology with Rev. George Punchard, a Congregational clergyman, then of Plymouth, N. H. Mr. Clark was ordained 23 January, 1835, and acted as pastor in Wilmot, Danbury, and Enfield, N. H., from 1835 to 1842.

The author of the History of the New Hampshire Churches, writing of that at Wilmot, says: "In 1835 Rev. John Clark was elected pastor, and labored with good success among them until 1842." He was pastor of the Congregational Church in Burke, Vt., from 1842 to 1854, and preached in Bristol, Bridgewater, and Hebron, N. H., from 1855 to 1870. In 1885 he was in full possession of his faculties, and was a good correspondent.

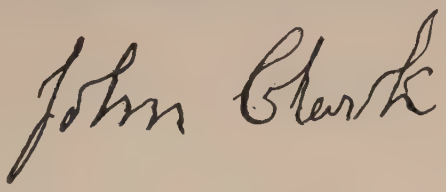
In the last letter, 17 May, 1887, received from him, by the compiler of this genealogy, he wrote: "evidently it is the beginning of the end of my last sickness . . . . although I have all that heart could wish—good care—kind children & grandchildren — sympathizing friends — the opening of this beautiful Spring, the pure atmosphere — the singing of birds all the way from the little Phebe & Ground Sparrow up to the Oriole & Bobolink & others, together with vital & mental faculties rendering existence pleasurable even in this world—yet, if I am not deceived, if my Heavenly Father had called me suddenly away soon after my wife died, I should have rejoiced in the exchange of worlds. This world is good. But the future is better."

"I think the letter he wrote you dated May 17 was the last one. His mental faculties he retained until about one hour of his death, always having great strength of mind."

(Letter of Mrs. Sarah Sargent (Gault) Clark, dated 3 October, 1887.)

Until within a week of his death, he had been about his home as usual. The farm in Rumney, N. H., was purchased by him in 1866.

The *fac-simile* is from his signature in his eighty-fifth year.



He married 3 November, 1825, Abigail, born 6 October, 1804, died in Rumney, 21 October, 1885, daughter of Robert and Abigail (Morse) Mitchell of Bridgewater, N. H. The children of the Rev. John Clark were

i. Emily[7] b. 26 June, 1827, d. 12 Aug. 1877, m. 6 June, 1848, Ira Brown, M. D., b. in Kirby, Vt., 20 Sept. 1818, d. 6 Jan. 1887. He passed his boyhood on a farm, attended district school, and was one term at Brownington Academy; studied medicine with his brother Abel, and attended lectures in Boston, Woodstock, Vt., and Castleton, Vt. (M. D. Castleton, 1845.) Practiced in Harmony, Me., 1846; in Northumberland, N. H., 1847; Burke, Vt., 1850–64; Wells River, Vt., 1864–83, when he moved to Minneapolis. They had 1. *Edward Josiah*[8] *Brown* b. 14 Jan. 1851. He went from a public school to Kimball Union Academy, 1867, and graduated with honor at Dartmouth College in 1874; taught in Haverhill, N. H., and Truro, Mass., 1870–72, during the winter, and in Minnesota in 1874–75; was six months in Kentucky and Ohio; studied medicine with his father, and was at Dartmouth Medical School 1877 and 1878 (M. D. 1878); also studied in New York, and practiced in Littleton and Haverhill, N. H. In April, 1882, he went to

Minneapolis, and had charge of small pox cases in Montgomery, Minn., till June, by appointment of the State Board of Health; inspector of infected districts, December, 1882, and 14 January, 1883, he was appointed physician at the quarantine hospital, Minneapolis. On 30 June, 1884, he was chosen to the chair of "Preventive Medicine and Hygiene" in the Minneapolis College of Physicians and Surgeons. Dr. Brown is an active member and officer of several medical societies. 2. *Abbie Ann*[8] *Brown* b. 23 Nov. 1853; she was educated at St. Johnsbury, Vt., and at Mt. Holyoke Female Seminary; studied vocal music, and was instructed by the famous Mme. Rudersdorff in New York city; m. 23 Jan. 1880, Henry K. White of Newbury, Vt., then in charge of the U. S. signal service at Lynchburg, Va. He resigned from the service in 1881, and went to Fargo, D. T. They now live in Minneapolis, and are engaged in teaching music. 3. *Esther Mianda*[8] (sic) *Brown* b. 19 Dec. 1855. She was educated at the same places as her sister, and also at Norwich Free Academy, Conn. 4. *John Clark*[8] *Brown* b. 4 Apr. 1859, entered a drug store at St. Johnsbury in 1877, and in 1880 studied at the Philadelphia School of Pharmacy. In April, 1882, he went to Hudson, Wis.

ii. Robert Mitchell[7] b. 22 Feb. 1829, d. 3 June, 1833.

16. iii. Richard Baxter[7] b. 29 Nov. 1830.

17. iv. Edwin[7] b. 25 Feb. 1834.

v. Martha Ann[7] b. 19 June, 1837, m. 27 Nov. 1862, John Ronaldson Cummins of Eden Prairie, Minn., b. in Upper Providence, Delaware Co., Pa.., 24 July, 1834, son of George and Matilda Babb (Gubb) Cummins. No children.

vi. John Milner[7] b. 22 Jan. 1840. He was prepared for college, but went to Minnesota, and was a successful printer and proof-reader, having been previously two years in the business in Boston. In 1861 he removed to the Pacific coast, and in 1867 (1869) returned to New Hampshire to care for his parents, then advanced in years. He is a dealer in real estate, and an extensive and prosperous farmer. He was selectman of Rumney, in which town the home farm lies, in 1880. When the writer last heard from him he had been chairman of the selectmen for several years.

vii. George Wallace[7] b. 19 Feb. 1845, d. 3 Aug. 1864.

The children of Rev. John[6] Clark were all well educated; the older ones attended Lyndon, Danville, and St. Johnsbury, Vt., academies, and the others Plymouth, New Hampton, and Meriden, N. H., academies.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

8

Samuel Cook[7] (*Joseph*[6]) of New Hampton, N. H., was born in Campton, N. H., 7 May, 1821. He married 31 October, 1850, Mary Angeline, born 3 October, 1831, daughter of Benjamin and Relief Rogers (Smith) Colman.

Children:

i. Ida Josephine[8] b. 16 Aug. 1851, d. 9 Aug. 1854.

ii. Evelyn[8] b. 10 May, 1856, m. 14 Dec. 1876, Elbridge Gerry Nichols b. in Abbot, Me., 12 Mar. 1855, son of Elbridge Gerry and Beulah (Hodgkins) Nichols, and had 1. *Leonard Ed-*

win[9] *Nichols* b. 19 Sept. 1877, d. 31 May, 1883.
2. *Winifred Sylvia*[9] *Nichols* b. 7 May, 1884.
3. *Alice Elbridge*[9] *Nichols* b. 27 June, 1890.
This family live in Ashland, N. H.

iii. Sidney Irving[8] b. 28 Apr. 1862.

9

William Hutchins[7] (*Joseph*[6]) was born in Campton, N. H., 13 October, 1822. He removed to Melrose, Minn., in 1866; married 14 December, 1852, Mrs. Abby Jane Aldrich, born in Hill, N. H., 20 October, 1828, daughter of Jonathan and Sally (Tucker) Batchelder of Danville and Hudson, N. H. Mrs. Abby Jane Aldrich was the widow of Lyman Aldrich, who died 1 January, 1852. The elder children of William Hutchins[7] Clark were born in Concord, N. H., and the youngest in Melrose, Minn.

i. Arvilla Cora[8] b. 6 July, 1855, d. 30 Sept. 1864, in Concord, N. H.
ii. William Henry[8] b. 4 Apr. 1865.
iii. Levin Perley[8] b. 1 Nov. 1867.

10

Joseph[7] (*Joseph*[6]) of San Francisco, Cal., was born in Campton, N. H., 2 April, 1826, graduated at Kimball Union Academy in 1850, at Dartmouth College in 1854, and has the degree of A. M.; read law with Napoleon Bonaparte Bryant in Plymouth, N. H., teaching part of the time there and in Gilford. He was captain of company A, 6th regiment, N. H. Vols., in the Civil War, 1861 and 1862. He was (1883) an attorney and counsellor at law, No. 420 Montgomery St., San Francisco. He married in Holderness, N. H., 30 August, 1855, Polly Chandler, born 25 November, 1831, daugh-

ter of Honorable John Hayes and Charlotte (Baker) Thompson. Joseph's children, born in Plymouth, were

i. Joseph Ai[8] b. 14 June, 1856, d. 27 June, 1872.
ii. Charlotte Hannah[8] b. 26 June, 1859, d. 23 Nov. 1863.
iii. Anna Josephine[8] b. 12 Oct. 1861.
iv. Bertha Evangeline[8] b. 19 Oct. 1865, d. 16 Aug. 1867.

11

Benjamin[7] (*Joseph*[6]) of Sauk Rapids, Minn., was born in Campton, N. H., 11 June, 1828, graduated at Kimball Union Academy in 1851, and at Dartmouth College in 1855; he taught in Gilford Academy from August, 1855 to June, 1856. He read law with Ellery Albee Hibbard of Laconia, and with Messrs. Flint and Bryant of Concord, N. H. In 1857, '58, he was in Melrose, Minn., then returned to Plymouth, N. H., and practiced his profession there.

12

Calvin[7] (*Joseph*[6]) of Plymouth, N. H., was born in Campton, N. H., 12 August, 1830. He was a deputy sheriff for Grafton and Carroll counties, 1855 to 1858 inclusive, and selectman of Plymouth 1873 and 1874. He married in Thornton, N. H., 29 October, 1856, Betsey Ann, born in Thornton, N. H., 28 November, 1832, daughter of Anthony Carpenter and Ruth (Aldrich) Colcord.

Calvin's children were

i. Everett Colcord[8] b. 21 Nov. 1857.
ii. Mary Cora[8] b. 13 Aug. 1862.
iii. Calvin Arthur[8] b. 22 Aug. 1864, d. 16 May, 1865.

iv. Alma Hannah[8] b. 3 May, 1866. The two elder were born in Campton, and the youngest in Plymouth. Mary Cora graduated from the State Normal School at Plymouth, N. H., 1883, and was a successful teacher. She has furnished valuable material for this work.

13

Daniel[7] (*Joseph*[6]) of Campton, N. H., where he was born 28 October, 1834, married in Campton, 10 December, 1863, Sabrina, born in Franconia, N. H., 27 April, 1845, daughter of Arthur and Hannah Aldrich (Thayer) Hunt.

Children:

i. Alice Little[8] b. 15 Aug. 1864, m. in Woodstock, N. H., 29 Dec. 1889 [1887], Isa (*sic*) Moody Hanson of Lincoln, N. H., son of Stephen Moody and Phebe (Guernsey) Hanson.
ii. Apha Sabrina[8] b. 3 Sept. 1866.
iii. Arthur Daniel[8] b. 25 July, 1868, d. 4 May, 1878, in Campton.
iv. Charlotte Hannah[8] b. 29 Dec. 1871.
v. Eugene Joseph[8] b. 29 Dec. 1873.
vi. Harry Clayton[8] b. 14 Mar. 1877.
vii. Charles Wilbur[8] b. 5 Mar. 1880.
viii. Clarice Vinna[8] b. 1 Jan. 1885.

The six elder were born in Campton, the others in Woodstock, N. H.

14

Moody[7] (*Amos*[6]) of Dana, Phillips County, Kansas, was born in Campton, N. H., 23 September, 1829. In 1850 he went to Massachusetts, and in 1855 to the

West, locating in Kansas in 1858, where he took part in the struggle to make it a free State, and held a commission from Governor Robinson, in the militia during the Civil war. He has been a justice of the peace since 1886; is a farmer.

He married 4 June, 1856, Frances, born in Columbia County, N. Y., daughter of Gilbert and Eliza (Brockway) Smith.

Children:

i. Cora Mehitable[8] b. 16 June, 1861, m. 9 Aug. 1881, Nelson Orlando Zimbelman b. in Ohio, 31 July, 1860, killed by lightning 9 Aug. 1890, son of John and Mary (Ward) Zimbelman, and had, all born in Arcade, Phillips County, Kansas, 1. *Clifford Clark*[9] *Zimbelman* b. 4 Nov. 1882. 2. *Ross Ward*[9] *Zimbelman* b. 23 July, 1885. 3. *John Lenord*[9] *Zimbelman* b. 24 Nov. 1887. 4. *Nellie Grace Frances*[9] *Zimbelman* b. 20 Feb. 1891.

ii. Alice Hepzibah[8] b. 30 Apr. 1865, m. 16 Apr. 1884, William Francis Thomas b. at Silver Lake, Kosciusko County, Ind., 29 Sept. 1858, son of Eli and Martha Hayward Thomas, and has 1. *Edna Frances*[9] *Thomas* b. 17 June, 1885. 2. *Harlie Hayward*[9] *Thomas* b. 17 Oct. 1887. 3. *Cora Ruth*[9] *Thomas* b. 6 Sept. 1891. The two elder were born near Dana, Phillips County, Kansas, and Cora in Topeka.

iii. Arthur Patcher[8] b. 20 Oct. 1867, d. 26 Nov. 1871.

iv. Frank Amos[8] b. 23 June, 1870, d. 11 Feb. 1880.

v. Herbert Theodore[8] b. 20 Oct. 1872.

vi. Harry Moody[8] b. 18 Dec. 1877.

The daughters were born in Atchison, Kansas, and the sons in Pawnee County, Neb.

15

Theodore Palmer[7] (*Amos*[6]) of Campton, N. H., was born 17 August, 1831.

He married 20 December, 1860, Hannah Louise, daughter of Samuel and Sarah Thompson (Draper) Stevens.

Children:

i. Theodore Ernest[8] b. 22 Sept. 1863.
ii. George Hobart[8] b. 23 Aug. 1867.

16

Richard Baxter[7] (*John*[6]) of West Plymouth, N. H., was born in Groton, N. H., 29 November, 1830. He was assistant to his brother Edwin at the Indian Agency in Minnesota. He married in Derby, Vt., 6 June, 1855, Sarah Sargent, born in Bow, N. H., 14 December, 1830, daughter of William and Lucy Ann (Farnum) Gault; the latter born in Bow and the former in Hooksett. The children of Richard Baxter[7] are

18. i. Charles Fremont Gault[8] b. 17 May, 1856.
ii. Jennie Helen[8] b. 28 June, 1858.
iii. William Richard[8] b. 21 June, 1863.
iv. George Perlie[8] b 1 Sept. 1872.

All were born in Plymouth except William, who was born in Bridgewater. Charles and William were in the employ of the Boston and Lowell Railroad Corporation, which is now leased.*

* Many of the families descended from Henry[2] Clark of Greenland, N. H., have not been heard from by the writer for several years, and changes have doubtless occurred since.

17

Edwin[7] (*John*[6]) of Melrose, Minn., was born in Bridgewater, N. H., 25 February, 1834. He went West when a young man, and was in company with William A. Croffit as a proprietor and financial editor of the *Evening News*, a daily paper printed at St. Anthony, Minn., from 1857–62. He was afterward Indian agent of the Chippewas and Winnebagoes in Northern Minnesota, with a major's commission, under President Lincoln, and was one of the pioneers in Minnesota politics.

He is now proprietor of the Melrose Flouring Mills, and dealer in merchandise, grain and lumber. Melrose owes its rapid growth in a great measure to his enterprise. At the time he made the purchase of the lands on which his mills now stand he was in business with William H.[7] Clark.

Edwin married in St. Anthony, Minn., 1 January, 1860, Ellen Frances Rowe, born in Upper Gilmanton, N. H., 9 February, 1836, and has had

i. Everett Edwin[8] b. 3 June, 1862.
ii. Herbert Charles[8] b. 5 June, 1864, d. 29 Nov. 1865, in Minneapolis.
iii. Mabelle Ellen[8] b. 1 Apr. 1867.
iv. John George[8] b. 19 Jan. 1870, d. 27 Aug. 1870 in Melrose.
v. Rowe[8] b. 6 Oct. 1873, d. 8 May, 1874, in Melrose.
vi. Walter[8] b. 14 Dec. 1880.

His oldest son was born in St. Anthony, the second in Upper Gilmanton, and his daughter at Chippewa agency. The younger sons were born in Melrose.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

18

Charles Fremont Gault[8] (*Richard Baxter*[7]) of Wayland, Mass., in 1892, was born in Plymouth, N. H., 17 May, 1856.

He married 1885, Lizzie Jane Harquail.

The children are

i. Lena May[9] b. 7 May, 1887, d. 8 Sept. 1889.
ii. Edna May[9] b. 11 Feb. 1891.

PART VII.

ENOCH[4] CLARK OF GREENLAND, N. H., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

FOURTH GENERATION.

Enoch[4] (*Enoch*[3]) of Greenland, N. H., was born there 26 June, 1735, and died there 4 November, 1774 (see p. 296). He bought the homestead of Samuel Haines, 19 February, 1766, for £500, and kept tavern in 1761. There is a locality in Greenland now or formerly known as Clark's Corner. Brackett Academy stands on land that once belonged to Enoch,[4] or to his son. Hall's "Rambles about Greenland in Rhyme" contains pictures of the Rev. Samuel MacClintock as he appeared in the time of the Revolution, of the meeting-house built in 1756, and other Greenland views, also a plan of the pews in the meeting-house. Enoch Clark, presumably this one, purchased pew No. 38. Enoch signed the petition, dated Newmarket, 1760, to have the Newmarket bridge built at a place called New Fields. He was town clerk 1760, 1771–74 inclusive, selectman 1762, 1763, 1767–70 (six years), auditor 1765, 1772–74 inclusive, moderator

1760, poundkeeper 1768–72 inclusive, 1774 (six years), and in 1768 was on a committee to defend the town in a law suit. His inventory was filed 30 March, 1775.

He married in Greenland, 23 August, 1759, Mary, born 25 March, 1732, died 18 February, 1816, daughter of Dr. Clement and Eleanor (Veazey) March of Greenland. Dr. March represented Greenland in the General Assembly twenty years, and was colonel of the Horse Guards. Rev. Samuel MacClintock officiated at Enoch Clark's wedding.

Enoch's children, all born in Greenland, were

i. Mary[5] b. 19 July, 1760, d. 7 May 1846, m. Capt. —— Nichols (mariner) and had 1. *Robert*[6] *Nichols* d. in early manhood. 2. *Margaret*[6] *Nichols.* Mary[5] (Clark) Nichols m. secondly, 9 Jan. 1793, Enoch Colman Toppan of Newburyport, who d. 22 Aug. 1845, aged 80 years, son of Enoch and Sarah (Colman) Toppan, and had 1. *Sarah*[6] *Toppan.* 2. *Mary*[6] *Toppan* d. 6 Oct. 1804, aged 8 years. 3. *Eliza Ann*[6] *Toppan* b. 18 June, 1797, m. in Portsmouth, N. H., 1 Oct. 1818, Jesse Foster and lived in Pottsville, Pa., and had eleven children.* 4. *Henrietta*[6] *Toppan* b. in Newburyport, 1795, d. there 19 June, 1850, m. her cousin Edwin A.[6] Clark. 5. *Hannah Smith*[6] *Toppan* d. 18 May, 1824, aged 25 years. 6. *Enoch Clark*[6] *Toppan* b. 27 Sept. 1802, d. in Newburyport, 30 Nov. 1873, m. 5 July, 1829, Rebecca Hoyt Pillsbury b. 21 Dec. 1806, d. 26 July, 1891, and had

* Mr. and Mrs. Jesse Foster were living in Pottsville late in 1883, and were remarkably well preserved; they had been absent from their native New England for a long period. Of their six daughters and five sons, Thomas born 20 July, 1819, furnished information for this book.

four children.* Near the wall of the Old Hill burying ground, on the Greenleaf Street side, are gravestones in memory of all this family of Toppans, except Sarah and Eliza Ann, and on the lower portion of one of them is the epitaph of Robert Nichols. A small slate stone near by marks the grave of his sister, Peggy G. Nichols.

ii. Hannah[5] b. 23 Mar. 1762, d. 1 May, 1846, m. —— Smith, a merchant in Newmarket, N. H. She m. secondly, Ebenezer Pearson of Newburyport, a hotel keeper, and had one child. Mr. Pearson had charge of the bridge over the Merrimac River.

2. iii. Enoch[5] b. 9 Nov. 1763, d. 6 Mar. 1844.

iv. Eleanor[5] b. 18 Mar. 1765, d. 29 Jan. 1830, m. Capt. Edmund Wingate, who d. 19 May, 1829, aged 74, and had 1. *Edmund*[6] *Wingate* d. 7 June, 1810. 2. *Maria*[6] *Wingate* d. 17 Feb. 1847. 3. *Hannah Smith*[6] *Wingate* b. 22 Apr. 1797, d. 3 Sept. 1797. 4. *Augustus C.*[6] *Wingate* d. 4 Mar. 1828. In the Old Hill burying ground, near the Toppan lot, is a slate gravestone and three white marble stones inscribed:

(Cherub's head and wings.)

HANNAH SMITH | *daughter of* Edmund | & Eleanor Wingate | *died Sept. 3, 1797.* | *aged 4 months* | *& 12 dayes.*

CAPT. EDMUND WINGATE, | *Obt. May* 19, 1829; | *aged 74.*

EDMUND WINGATE JUN^R | *perished in the wreck of the* | *Ship Margaret June 7, 1810:* | *aged* 17.

MR. AUGUSTUS C. WINGATE | *Obt. at Savannah* | *March 4, 1828;* | *aged* 25.

[Three foregoing names on one white marble stone.]

MRS. ELEANOR, | *Wife of* | *Capt Edmund Wingate,* | *Obt. Jan. 29, 1830:* | *aged 65.*

MARIA WINGATE | died | Feb. 17, 1847, | Aged 50 y'rs.

---

* Two of these children died in infancy, and a boy when near fifteen. The third child, Enoch Clark[7] Toppan, has had eight children, of whom four are living. (Letter of Mrs. Rebecca Hoyt (Pillsbury) Toppan, dated 31 October, 1883.)

Capt. Wingate was probably the Edmund Wingate bapt. 5 Jan. 1755, son of Simon and Lydia (Hill) Wingate, who lived in Newburyport.

3. v. Thomas March[5] b. 24 Mar. 1771, d. 30 Mar. 1850.

Enoch's[4] gravestone is the next north of his mother's at Greenland. It reads:

(Urn.)

In Memory of | ENOCH CLARK Esq. | *he died* | *Novr* 4, 1774 | *Æt* 39

His house, in which his descendants lived for three generations, is large and comfortable looking, and is about a mile west of the North Greenland railroad station. It is now owned by a Mr. Lord. The photograph from which the engraving was made was taken by Mr. William P. Frink of Greenland in the spring of 1901.

FIFTH GENERATION.

2

Enoch[5] (*Enoch*[4]) of Greenland, N. H., where he was born 9 November, 1763, and died 6 March, 1844. He was town clerk 1787–93 (seven years), selectman 1793, '95, 1804, '08, '10, moderator 1798, 1800–03, '05, '06, '08, '10, '12–16, '20, and '22 (sixteen years), auditor 1797, 1802, '07, '09, '13, '16, '22, collector and constable 1789, sealer of weights and measures 1798, 1805, '15–18 (six years), surveyor of wood 1821, assessor 1824, fence viewer 1834, superintending school committee 1820–22 (three years), prudential school committee 1828. In 1816 he was one of a committee of five "to settle all matters in dispute between the two parishes in this town." He was on the Congregationalist committee in 1809 (Town record), and was one of the

Enoch Clark Place, Greenland, N. H.

three men who attempted to prevent John C. Ingalls from teaching at the academy on account of his strong Methodist sympathies. Enoch was representative in the legislature 1799, 1800 and 1801. In 1824 he was on a committee to examine and lay out the road from Simpson's Hill to James Wedgewood's and over the river, and in 1828 to arrange for the dismissal of Rev. Ephraim Abbot, A. M.

Besides these positions he served on various committees of the town. On 25 December, 1783, he signed the petition that the town might have a representative each year, and 24 December, 1789, that money might be raised by a lottery to build a bridge over "little Harbour River to connect with Newcastle." Enoch M.[5] and Joseph[5] Clark also signed the latter petition.

On 27 June, 1799, Enoch was appointed guardian of his minor children Charles Augustus and Mary.

Enoch's will was dated 8 June, 1843, proved 19 March, 1844, and he named therein his wife Betsey, and sons Charles A., Enoch H., and daughters Mary L. Bradley and Elizabeth Clark.

He married Mary Robinson, born 18 August, 1771, died 7 June, 1798, and secondly, 1801, Betsey Huse. Rev. Samuel MacClintock officiated at this marriage. His children, all born in Greenland, were

4. i. Charles Augustus[6] b. 25 Nov. 1789, d. 4 Dec. 1876.

ii. Mary L.[6] b. 5 Sept. 1794, d. Sept. 1877, m. Dr. Abraham Bradley of Utica, N. Y., and had 1. *Louisa*[7] *Bradley*, who m. and went West. 2. *Virginia*[7] *Bradley*. 3. *Leonidas*[7] *Bradley*. Mrs. Bradley m. secondly, Mr. White; thirdly, ——.

iii. Thomas[6] b. 18 Mar. 1802, d. 12 Nov. 1839, in Florida.

iv. Elizabeth[6] b. 2 Feb. 1804, d. 28 Apr. 1844, unmarried. She left a will dated 28 Mar. 1844, proved 12 June.

v. Emily[6] b. 10 Feb. 1808, d. 22 Dec. 1831, unmarried.

vi. Stephen[6] b. 11 Mar. 1815, d. 24 Apr. 1825.

5. vii. Enoch Henry[6] b. 6 Feb. 1817, d. 25 Dec. 1893.

In the old graveyard at Greenland there is a row of gravestones in memory of this family. The stone nearest the road marks the grave of Emily[6] Clark who died 1831, and is inscribed as follows:

(Willow and urn.)

EMILY CLARK | *Died* | Dec. 22, 1831; | *aged 25 years.*

The next one reads

ENOCH CLARK, Esq. | *died March 6, 1844,* | *Aged 80.* | MARY, *his wife* | *died Jan. 1, 1790,* | *Aged 27.*

This is a comparatively modern stone, and the date of Mrs. Mary Clark's death does not agree with the family record.

The third stone in the row is that of Stephen[6] Clark, who died in 1825, and the fourth is at the grave of Elizabeth[6] Clark who died in 1844. The inscriptions are as follows:

STEPHEN CLARK. | *Died* | *April 24, 1825,* | *aged 10 years.*

ELIZABETH CLARK, | died | *April* 28, 1844. | *Aged* 40.

All the gravestones in Greenland, from which inscriptions were copied for this book, are of marble except those of earlier date than 1800.

3

Thomas March[5] (*Enoch*[4]) of Newburyport, Mass., merchant, born in Greenland, N. H., Sunday, 24 March, 1771, and baptized that day. He died in Newburyport,

30 March, 1850, where he had lived since 1788. He attended school in Greenland, and was for a time at Phillips Exeter Academy.

Converted in the revival of 1800, he was later a prominent member of the First Presbyterian Church in Newburyport, and a ruling elder forty years; his wife became a member in 1818. He was much interested in foreign missions, and was president of the Howard Benevolent Society from 1816 until his death. In 1816 a company of missionaries, when about to go to Ceylon, took tea at his house the Friday before their departure, and had religious services.

In 1808 he was a member of the school committee, and also fireward. His wife was president of the Orphan Asylum for more than thirty years. He served on the committee to collect contributions after the great fire at Newburyport, 31 May, 1811; and in 1814 "Captain Thomas M. Clark" was one of the committee to take measures for defence against the British. He was one of the committee appointed to receive President Monroe, 16 June, 1817, and also General Lafayette, 31 August, 1824. In 1829, together with Benjamin W. Hale, he directed the construction of the break-water from Plum Island to Woodbridge Island, and thence to Plum Island Sound. From the History of Lowell, p. 24, by Miles, 1845, the following is quoted: "Purchase of the Canal and Farms. Thomas M. Clark, a merchant of Newburyport, and one of the Directors of the canal round Pawtucket Falls, was taken into the confidence of the gentlemen connected with the Waltham Company, and was by them employed to purchase the shares of the Locks and Canals Corporation. These shares, five hundred in number, were bought at prices

varying from eighty to one hundred dollars per share. In the autumn of 1821, Mr. Clark came to East Chelmsford to purchase the farms on which the city of Lowell is now built. The first purchase that was made was the farm of Nathan Tyler."

Mr. Clark was a man of the highest character, and a prominent citizen.

By some strange blunder the Newburyport record of deaths, which gives his birthplace, Greenland, correctly, *incorrectly* calls his parents "Thomas and Eunise," and the date of his death as 31 March, 1850.

He married in Newburyport, 4 December, 1793 (intention 17 August), Mary, born ——, died 15 June, 1810, daughter of Alexander and Mary Caldwell of Newburyport. Rev. John Andrews, minister of the Third Church in Newbury, later the First Church in Newburyport, officiated at the marriage of Thomas M. Clark and Mary Caldwell.

Thomas M. married secondly, 28 (29) May, 1811, Rebecca, born 30 December, 1782, died 31 July, 1865, daughter of Abraham and Rebecca (Knights) Wheelwright of Newbury. Mr. Wheelwright was a prominent sea captain and merchant, and had fought the British on the ocean in the War of the Revolution. There is a picture of him and one of his house in "Ould Newbury." He was descended from Rev. John Wheelwright, born 1594, who received degrees at Sydney College, Cambridge, England, 1614 and 1618; was Vicar of the Church of the Holy Trinity at Bilsby, Lincolnshire, 1623–32, and died in Salisbury, Mass., 15 November, 1679; he was son of Robert Wheelwright of Saleby, Lincolnshire. In 1865 Mrs. Clark was living in Albany, N. Y., according to a church

manual. The children of Thomas March[5] Clark, all born in Newburyport, were

i. Augustus March[6] b. Oct. 1794, d. 13 Sept. 1795.
ii. Harriet[6] b. 7 Feb. 1796, d. 30 June, 1810.
iii. Edwin Augustus[6] b. 15 Mar. 1800, d. 27 Nov. 1827. His brother Thomas March[6] stated in a letter that he died "in the West Indies, on shipboard," and further, "He was married, but left no children." He m. 29 June, 1825, Henrietta b. 1795, d. 19 June, 1850, dau. of Enoch Colman and Mary[5] (Clark) Toppan of Newburyport.
6. iv. Thomas March[6] b. 4 July, 1812.
7. v. Rufus Wheelwright[6] b. 17 Dec. 1813, d. 9 Aug. 1886.
vi. Edward Warren[6] b. 30 Oct. 1815, d. 12 Aug. 1837.
vii. Abraham Wheelwright[6] b. 13 Sept. 1817, d. 14 Dec. 1818, in Newburyport.
8. viii. George Henry[6] b. 7 Nov. 1819.
9. ix. Samuel Adams[6] b. 27 Jan. 1822, d. 28 Jan. 1875.
x. Mary Rebecca[6] b. 1 Aug. 1825, d. 29 (31) Apr. 1843, in Newburyport of consumption.

Close to the wall, on the Greenleaf Street side of the Old Hill burying ground, in Newburyport, is a large white gravestone inscribed :

(Willow and urn.)

In Memory of | Mrs Mary Clark | wife of | Thomas M. Clark | who expired on the 15th, | June 1810 | Aged 40 Years.

O thou great Arbiter of Life and Death !
Thy Call I follow to the Land unknown.
I trust in thee, and know in whom I trust.

Next to her gravestone are two small slate stones, viz :

(Cherub's head and wings.)

Augustus March, | *Son of* Thomas M, | & Mary Clark | died Septr 13, 1795 | *aged* 11, *months.*

(Willow and urn.)

Abraham Wheelwright, | Son of | *Thomas M. & Rebecca Clark*, | Died Dec. 14, 1818, | Aged 15 months.

West of this stone is a white one in memory of Harriet,[6] and Edwin Augustus[6]

"*who died at St. Johns Porto-Rico* | *Nov.* 27, 1827 : | Aged 27 yrs,"

and Edward Warren[6]

"*who died at St. Louis, Missouri,* | *Aug. 12. 1837* ; | *aged 21 yrs & 10 mos*"

Mrs. Clark's father and mother are buried in the Caldwell lot, a short distance to the west.

Thomas March[5] Clark was buried in lot 36 in the Oak Hill Cemetery, and the names of several members of the family, whose epitaphs in the Old Hill burying ground have been given, are inscribed on the Clark monument in the new lot.

The family of Capt. Greenleaf[5] Clark (see p. 90) own lots 195 and 52½ near by.

SIXTH GENERATION.

4

Charles Augustus[6] (*Enoch*[5]) of Greenland, N. H., was born there 25 November, 1789, and died in Elizabeth, N. J., 4 December, 1876. He was clerk for Reuben Shapley of Portsmouth, N. H., a West India trader, and later was supercargo and captain. While master of a ship owned by himself he was wrecked, and on his return went to New Albany, Ind., and for twenty one years commanded a steamer running to New Orleans, and was absent from his native place more than twenty years. Selectman of Greenland 1857, town clerk, 1859–64 inclusive. He is highly spoken of by the older residents of Greenland.

He married in Vincennes, Ind., 6 September, 1824, Virginia, born in New York City, 20 August, 1804, died in Greenland, N. H., 15 March, 1871, daughter of François Caesar and Eunice (Moulton) Le Roy. Mr. Le Roy came to this country from France during the Revolutionary war as an officer in the army of Rochambeau.

The children, all of whom were born in New Albany, Ind., were

i. Mary Adelaide[7] b. 12 Nov. 1825, d. 11 Aug. 1827.

ii. Adelle Cora[7] b. 15 June, 1827, d. 6 July, 1827.

iii. Adelaide Maria[7] b. 28 Aug. 1828, d. 23 May, 1890, in Elizabeth, N. J., m. in Greenland, N. H., 16 Mar. 1850, James Major Lewis and had 1. *Alfred Bedlow*[8] *Lewis* b. in Birmingham, Conn., 24 Mar. 1851, d. 29 June, 1852. 2. *Virginia Le Roy*[8] *Lewis* b. in Birmingham, 19 Sept. 1852, m. 2 Dec. 1880, Herbert Brooks Converse and had Herbert Lewis[9] Converse b. in Dorchester, Mass., 15 Sept. 1882, and Benjamin Brooks[9] Converse b. in Brookline, Mass., 21 Apr. 1893. 3. *Adelle*[8] *Lewis* b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 22 June, 1855, d. 20 June, 1858. 4. *James Major*[8] *Lewis* b. in New York City, 3 Oct. 1859, m. 19 Mar. 1885, Eleanor Le Huray Silver and has four children. 5. *Charles Benedict*[8] *Lewis* b. in New York, 31 May, 1861, d. 1 Oct. 1863. 6. *Cora Alexine*[8] *Lewis* b. in New York, 19 June, 1869, d. 19 Sept. 1869. Rev. Rufus W.[6] Clark officiated at the marriage of James M. Lewis and Adelaide Maria Clark.

iv. Augustus Le Roy[7] b. 28 Jan. 1831, d. 6 Nov. 1872. Served in the 5th regiment, N. H. Vols., and was wounded at Gettysburg. While

studying dentistry in New York City he became ill, and died of consumption at Greenland, N. H.

v. Cora Emily[7] b. 14 Aug. 1832, m. in Nashville, Tenn., 18 Feb. 1861, George D. Crockett and had 1. *Charles Hillman*[8] *Crockett* b. in Nashville, 7 Dec. 1862, d. 12 Dec. 1862. 2. *Mary Adams*[8] *Crockett* b. 13 Jan. 1864, m. 15 Feb. 1882, Edward B. Craig and had William Crockett[9] Craig b. in Pulaski, Tenn., 27 Apr. 1883. 3. *Virginia Le Roy*[8] *Crockett* b. 2 Apr. 1865, d. Aug. 1865. 4. *Nathan Adams*[8] *Crockett* b. 31 Jan. 1869. 5. *Cora Adelaide*[8] *Crockett* b. 3 Feb. 1875. All the children but the eldest were born in Memphis, Tenn.

vi. Louisa Hannah[7] b. 15 Apr. 1834, d. 31 May, 1835.

vii. Virginia Alexine[7] b. 6 May, 1843, d. 28 May, 1867.

viii. Elizabeth Le Roy[7] b. 5 Jan. 1845, m. in Elizabeth, N. J., 1 Feb. 1883, Warren Rogers Dix.

A tall granite monument and headstones mark the burial place, in the centre of the graveyard at North Greenland, of Charles Augustus[6] Clark, that of his wife, son, daughter Virginia, and grandson, the latter a child of Mr. and Mrs. Lewis.

5

Enoch Henry[6] (*Enoch*[5]) of Greenland, N. H., was born there 6 February, 1817, and was the last of his race there. He died on Christmas Day, 1893, and a handsome stone marks his grave in his lot, which is east of his brother's.

He was hogreave 1841, '47, '50, '53, auditor 1845, and '57, selectman 1846–50 inclusive, '58 and '65, all

of the time being chairman, treasurer 1846–50 inclusive, tythingman 1848, fence viewer 1849, '50, '52, postmaster 1851, '52, highway surveyor 1854, assessor 1863, '64, besides various minor offices.

Mr. Clark was an efficient town officer, and a man of strict integrity. On one occasion when he was a candidate for an office he was defeated by one vote, and was urged by his associates on the board of selectmen to throw out one ballot on a technicality. This suggestion aroused Mr. Clark's indignation, and he denounced it as an outrage, and declared his opponents (the entire ticket depended upon one vote) duly elected. On other occasions he showed his determination to have fair play and an honest ballot.

This family almost continuously filled important town offices in Greenland during a period of more than one hundred and forty years.

Enoch Henry married Ann Mary Waldron of Portsmouth, N. H., born 18 November, 1841, and had

i. Mary R.[7] b. 15 Oct. 1861.
ii. Lizzie E.[7] b. 16 May, 1864, d. 6 Aug. 1864.
iii. Henry Enoch[7] b. 6 Dec. 1867, d. 12 Feb. 1870.

"My Father told me that I bore the name of five generations in the Clark family." (Letter of Enoch Henry[6] Clark, 15 June, 1879.)

6

Thomas March[6] (*Thomas March*[5]) of Providence, R. I., was born in Newburyport, Mass., 4 July, 1812. He graduated from Yale College in 1831; became rector of Grace Church, in Boston, 5 November, 1836, and was afterward rector of St. Andrew's, Philadelphia,

and of Grace Church, Providence. In 1849, while in Boston, he was appointed chaplain of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, and preached the election sermon that year. He received the honorary degree of A. M. at Trinity College in 1851; that of S. T. D. at Union in 1851, and at Brown in 1860; and that of LL. D. at the University at Cambridge, England, in 1868. He was visitor at Trinity in 1859, and curator 1851–55, and also a member of the Senate of Trinity College. He was consecrated Bishop of Rhode Island 6 December, 1854, and is now (1902) Presiding Bishop and one of the most eminent clergymen in this country. For an account of the books and pamphlets written by him and by his brothers see the various dictionaries of authors. In 1895 the Bishop issued a volume entitled "Reminiscences" (iii + 266 pp.), and this work contains his picture. The Rhode Island Historical Society has an oil portrait of him.

He married 3 October, 1838, Caroline, born 11 October, 1820, died in Warwick, R. I., 15 August, 1884, daughter of Benjamin and Harriet (Lang) Howard of Boston.

The children were

i. Bryant Howard[7] b. 6 Oct. 1840, d. 18 Aug. 1851.

ii. Mary Rebecca[7] b. 23 July, 1843, m. 29 Apr. 1869, Eugene Sturtevant of Newport, R. I., b. ——, 1839, d. in Providence, R. I., 15 May, 1899, funeral at Middletown, R. I., 18 May, 1899. Children: 1. *Louisa*[8] *Sturtevant* b. Feb. 1870. 2. *Helen*[8] *Sturtevant* b. Aug. 1871. 3. *Mary*[8] *Sturtevant* b. ——, 1873. 4. *Edward*[8] *Sturtevant* b. ——, 1875. 5. *Alice*[8] *Sturtevant* b. ——, 1878, m. Sept. 1896, Henry Howard, her mother's cousin.

Thomas Mason Clark.

iii. Caroline[7] b. ——, 1845, d. ——, 1846.
10. iv. John Mitchell[7] b. 16 July, 1847.
11. v. Howard Lee[7] b. 25 May, 1857.

The following is an extract from a Pastoral Letter from Bishop Clark, read in the Sunday schools of the Episcopal Church in Rhode Island, in the winter of 1899–1900:

My Dear Young Friends — As I am unable any longer to visit our Sunday schools, I wish to address a letter to the young people of the Diocese and tell them some things which it is important for them to know. A long time has passed since I was a child, but I well remember how I stood in a line with the other boys eighty-two years ago and saluted President Monroe, the fifth President of the United States, as he rode by in state on his gayly caparisoned horse. I also recall very distinctly the early morning in 1824 when I was allowed to enter Lafayette's bed chamber before breakfast, and how kindly he drew me to his side and said, "My son, if you live to grow up to be a man, you must be a patriot and love your country."

Great changes have come over the face of the world since my boyhood. I was ten years old before I saw a self-lighting match, and at that time we had no gas in the streets or in our houses, no furnaces to keep us warm, and no coal but charcoal, no water to use but rain water and that which we drew from the well, no railroads, no telegraphs, no telephones, no photographs, no steam mills or steam presses, no street cars, no electricity, no india-rubber clothing, no ether or chloroform to assuage pain.

7

Rufus Wheelwright[6] (*Thomas March*[5]) of Albany, N. Y., was born in Newburyport, 17 December, 1813, and died in Nantucket, 9 August, 1886. He graduated from Phillips Exeter Academy; from Yale College in 1838, and had the degree of A. M. He was installed at the Second Presbyterian Church, Washington, D. C., 17 January, 1842, and at the North

Church, Portsmouth, N. H., 16 November, 1842; from 16 November, 1843 — November, 1854, he preached at the Maverick Church, East Boston, Mass.; 3 December, 1851 — April, 1857, at the South Congregational Church, Brooklyn, N. Y.; 14 April, 1857, until his death, at the First Reformed (Dutch) Church Albany, N. Y. He received the degree of S. T. D. from the University of the City of New York in 1862, and is the author of "Heroes of Albany," 1867, and of other books, and one hundred and twenty five or more published addresses, essays, etc.

He married June, 1843, Eliza Walton, born in Alexandria, Va., 8 August, 1824, died 21 May, 1877, daughter of Rev. William C. and [Lucinda] Margaret (Muse) Walton; the later was a native of Jefferson County, now in West Virginia.

The children are

12. i. Rufus Wheelwright[7] b. 29 May, 1844.
13. ii. William Walton[7] b. 8 May, 1846.
14. iii. Edward Warren[7] b. 27 Jan. 1849.
15. iv. Fletcher[7] b. 23 Nov. 1851.
v. Francke Lucien[7] b. 15 Apr. 1859.
vi. Eliza Walton[7] b. 27 Aug. 1865, m. 19 Sept. 1888, Theodore Horatio Eaton b. 16 Jan. 1842, son of Theodore Horton? and Eliza Anne (Gibb) Eaton, and had 1. *Theodore Horatio*[8] *Eaton* b. 23 June, 1889, d. 5 May, 1891. 2. *Margaret Montgomery*[8] *Eaton* b. 9 May, 1892. 3. *Berrien Clark*[8] *Eaton* b. 3 Aug. 1893.

8

George Henry[6] (*Thomas March*[5]) of Hartford, Conn., and Bernardston, Mass., was born in Newburyport, Mass., 7 November, 1819. He graduated

at Yale College in 1843, took orders in Boston in 1846, and was rector of All Saints' Church in Worcester. From 1853–61 he was rector of St. John's Church, Savannah, Ga., and 1862–67 of Christ Church in Hartford; he received the degree of S. T. D. at Trinity, 1863. He has also been a member of the corporation of that college. From 17 May, 1864, he has been a member of the Connecticut Historical Society. His contributions to literature include a life of Oliver Cromwell, 1895.

He married 6 December, 1849, Lucia Blake, born 1829, died in Savannah, Ga., 14 February, 1860, daughter of Charles and —— (Blake) Washburn. He married secondly, 3 October, 1865, Mrs. Susan Sanderson Perkins of Hartford, Conn., born 1822, daughter of Aretas and Mary Jane (Ward) Ferry.

The children of George Henry[6] are

i. Charles Washburn[7] b. 16 Oct. 1851.

16. ii. George Henry[7] b. 14 Oct. 1856.

Charles Washburn[7] was for two years a member of the class of 1875 at Yale College; he studied law in Worcester, Mass., 1876–79, and is a member of the bar of Worcester County. He was on the editorial staff of the *Temperance News*, Boston, and of the *Globe* and *Press* in Worcester. In 1883 he received the degree of A. B. from Yale, in 1884 that of A. M., in 1886 that of J. U. D. from Göttingen, in 1889 that of Ph. D. from Columbia, and in 1889 that of Bachen-droit from Paris. He is a member of the Psi Upsilon, and was a student in the law school of Harvard University in 1879, '80; he studied political science in Columbia College; and was later in the

University of Berlin and in the Ecole des Sciences Politiques, Paris, 1881–83. He resided in Paris in 1888.

9

Samuel Adams[6] (*Thomas March*[5]) of Elizabeth, N. J., was born in Newburyport, 27 January, 1822, and died in Elizabeth, N. J., 28 January, 1875. He was educated at Andover, Litchfield, and the Theological Seminary at Alexandria, Va.; took charge of a new mission church, since called the Church of the Mediator, in Philadelphia, and later was minister of Christ Church, Plymouth, Mass.; while there he was called to be assistant at St. Ann's Church, Brooklyn, N. Y. From 1848–56 he was rector of the Church of the Advent in Philadelphia, and in April, 1856, he became rector of St. John's Church, Elizabeth, N. J., where he remained until his death. He represented the Diocese in two General Conventions, and at the time of his death was president of the standing committee of the Diocese. In 1846, soon after taking orders, he published the "Life of the Rev. Albert W. Day," and in 1857 the "History of St. John's Church, Elizabeth." He was honored with the degree of S. T. D. by Rutgers College, N. J., in 1870. He was entirely devoted to his life work, and a faithful pastor; his kindness of heart, genial disposition and witty speeches made him a favorite with all classes and creeds, and his death was universally lamented. On the day of his funeral the bells of the city were tolled, and addresses were made by Bishops Stevens and Scarborough. His congregation have placed a memorial tablet in the church, and, by vote of the vestry, a monument has been erected over his grave

in Laurel Hill Cemetery, Philadelphia. During his ministry in Elizabeth, the number of communicants increased from sixty to four hundred and fifty, and a fine church and chapel were built and paid for.

He married 26 October, 1848, Sarah, daughter of John Snowden and Elizabeth Ingersoll (Bayard) Henry of Philadelphia.

The children were

17. i. John Snowden Henry[7] b. 17 Aug. 1849.
18. ii. Charles Cooper[7] b. 5 Oct. 1851.
19. iii. Thomas March[7] b. 7 Feb. 1856.
iv. Elizabeth Bayard[7] b. 16 Jan. 1860.
v. Mary Louise[7] b. 14 Sept. 1866.
vi. James Bayard[7] b. 5 Apr. 1869.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

10

John Mitchell[7] (*Thomas March*[6]) of New York City, in 1888, was born 16 July, 1847, and received the degree of Ph. B. at Brown University in 1865. Both he and his brother are members of the Psi Upsilon. He was at one time in the iron business with Naylor & Co., Boston, and later was a merchant at 99 John Street, New York City.

11

Howard Lee[7] (*Thomas March*[6]) of Providence and Warwick, R. I., was born in Providence, 25 May, 1857. He took the degree of Ph. B. at Brown University in 1876, and passed the following year abroad; in May, 1879, he engaged in the wool business and was with O. N. Purdy & Co., wool brokers, and in 1888 was a merchant in Providence.

He married 22 September, 1881, Eliza Greene, born 28 October, 1859, daughter of Russell Martin and Mary Eliza (Greene) Larned of Providence.

i. Child[8] d. young.

12

Rufus Wheelwright, Jr.[7] (*Rufus Wheelwright*[6]), of Detroit, Mich., was born in Portsmouth, N. H., 29 May, 1844. He fitted for college in Brooklyn, N. Y., and entered Williams, but passed his sophomore year at the University of New York, returning to Williams the following year, where he graduated in 1865; is a member of the Psi Upsilon and Kappa Alpha. In his senior year he was president of the Adelphic Union Society. He taught for a time in Auburn, N. Y., and then entered the Episcopal Divinity School in Philadelphia, completed his course at the General Theological Seminary, N. Y., in 1868, and acted as assistant minister at Calvary Church in that city. He was rector of St. John's Church, Portsmouth, N. H., from October, 1868–71, of Trinity Church, Columbus, Ohio, 1871–77, and of St. Paul's, Detroit, 1877, to the present time.

He was a trustee of Kenyon College from 1873–76; has been for some years a member and president of the standing committee of the Diocese of Michigan, a member of the Church Missionary Board, and has served as a delegate to the General Convention. In 1890 Williams College conferred upon him the degree of D. D. He is a member of the Society of Colonial Wars in right of Nathaniel[2] Clark[e] (1666–1690), and in 1898, '99 (two years) was Chaplain General of the National Society of the Sons of the American Revolution.

He married in Columbus, Ohio, 9 April, 1874, Lucy Gilbert, born in Columbus, 9 December, 1854, daughter of William and Anna Eliza (Neil) Dennison. Honorable William Dennison was the well known "War Governor" of Ohio, and also Postmaster General under two administrations.

The children of Rufus Wheelwright[7] Clark, are

i. Helen[8] b. 18 Jan. 1875.
ii. Rufus Wheelwright[8] b. 20 Dec. 1876.
iii. Elizabeth[8] b. 27 Feb. 1879.
iv. William Dennison[8] b. 21 Oct. 1885.
v. Jane Dennison[8] b. 7 June, 1889.

13

William Walton[7] (*Rufus Wheelwright*[6]) of Tompkinsville, Staten Island, N. Y., was born in Portsmouth, N. H., 8 May, 1846. He fitted for college in Brooklyn, N. Y., and graduated at Williams College in 1866, where he was a member of Kappa Alpha. He engaged for a time in business in New York, building the works of the Buffalo Mutual Gaslight Company, and in 1872 those of the Citizens' Gas Company in Rochester, N. Y. Retiring from business on account of ill health, he passed a year in Europe, and on his return began the study of divinity at Union Theological Seminary, N. Y., where he graduated in 1877. He was ordained pastor of the Congregational Church, Painesville, Ohio, in 1878, remaining but a year, when his health failed. About 1880 he took the pastorate of the Reformed (Dutch) Church at Brighton Heights.

He married 4 March, 1868, Elizabeth Morris, daughter of Richard Leverich and Elizabeth (Morris) Wyckoff of Brooklyn.

Children:

i. Elizabeth Morris[8] b. 8 Dec. 1869.
ii. Marion[8] b. 15 May, 1875.
iii. Alice Webster[8] b. 11 Nov. 1877.

14

Edward Warren[7] (*Rufus Wheelwright*[6]) of Nashville, Tenn., was born 27 January, 1849. He spent four years in Asiatic countries, and was professor at the Imperial University at Tokio. He is the author of "Life and Adventures in Japan," and his illustrated lectures are appreciated by the public. At one time he was assistant rector of the Church of the Epiphany, Philadelphia, but resigned because of failing health, and removed to the South. In 1900 he was officiating in Tremont, Nebraska.

He married 10 September, 1879, Louise, born at Stevens Point, Wis., 14 November, 1859, daughter of Henry Dwight and Hattie (Lawton) McCulloch.

The children of Edward Warren[7] are

i. Edith Louise[8] b. 2 Sept. 1880, in Philadelphia.*
ii. Edward Warren[8] b. 17 Feb. 1882, at Narragansett Pier, R. I.

* The names of Clark and Clarke children are in columns, and are followed in many instances by dates *only*, but at the beginning of this book it appeared that in some instances it would be necessary, for obvious reasons, to mention in connection with these columns the place of the birth, or death, of one or more children. It seemed to the writer, who has a decided preference for having the name of the place *precede* the date, that the appearance of the pages would be more pleasing if exceptions were made to his general rule in these instances. This departure from his custom has been strictly adhered to, but has the serious disadvantage of an apparent though not an actual lack of uniformity. The difficulty in observing an absolute rule is illustrated in the use of the words *in* and *at*. It is doubtless more correct to say that a person died *in* Newbury than *at* Newbury, but if the place chances to be "Three Rivers," *at* seems to be the better word.

iii. Ruth Lawton[8] b. 16 Mar. 1884, near Tallahassee, Fla., d. 17 Nov. 1892.
iv. Naomi Walton[8] b. 16 Mar. 1884, near Tallahassee, Fla.
v. Henry McCulloch[8] b. 26 Feb. 1887, at Lake Jackson, Fla.
vi. Robert Ernest[8] b. 10 Jan. 1889, in Columbia, Tenn.
vii. Lucius Lehman[8] b. 24 Jan. 1891, in Columbia, Tenn.
viii. Marjorie Wellington[8] b. 1 July, 1896.

15

Fletcher[7] (*Rufus Wheelwright*[6]) was born in Portsmouth, N. H., 23 November, 1851. He was a student at Rutgers College in 1873, and a member of the Delta Upsilon society. He engaged in work for the Young Men's Christian Association in Philadelphia in 1876, and was a clergyman of the Congregational Church in Selma, Ala., in 1877; he was next the minister of a church in West Ghent, N. Y.; later he was ordained as a clergyman of the Protestant Episcopal Church; in 1900 he was assistant minister at Holy Trinity Church, Philadelphia. He married 7 November, 1881, Elizabeth Matson Nyee.

Child:

i. Lilian Matson[8] b. 26 Nov. 1884.

16

George Henry[7] (*George Henry*[6]) was born 14 October, 1856. He graduated from Yale College in 1880, where he was a member of the Delta Kappa Epsilon, and the Scroll and Key societies. He studied law, a year after graduating, and then engaged in the lum-

ber business in Newark, N. J., where he was residing in 1890.

He married 17 January, 1890, Edith Hunter Donaldson of Philadelphia.

Child:

i. Donaldson[8] b. 30 July, 1892.

17

John Snowden Henry[7] (*Samuel Adams*[6]) of Newark, N. J., was born 17 August, 1849. He is president of the Newark Wood-working Company, and also a member of the firm of J. S. H. Clark & Co., lumber dealers at 18 Broadway, New York City. They have mills at Gumberry, N. C., and yards at Tonawanda, N. Y.

He married 4 December, 1872, Mary Eliza, daughter of Samuel Wilson and Amelia Jane (Besteder) Davenport. Either Mrs. Clark or her mother was born in Jersey City.

The children of John Snowden Henry[7] are

i. Samuel Adams[8] b. 9 Apr. 1875.
ii. Amelia Schuyler[8] b. 7 Jan. 1878.
iii. Henry Githens[8] b. 17 Feb. 1879.
iv. Alexander Bayard[8] b. 20 Sept. 1880.
v. Sarah Henry[8] b. 6 Nov. 1884.

18

Charles Cooper[7] (*Samuel Adams*[6]) was born 5 October, 1851. He is president of the Clark-Neergaard Company, manufacturers of paper, importers and dealers in paper makers' supplies, 140 Nassau Street, New York City.

He married 3 January, 1877, Margaret, born in Baltimore, 6 April, 1853, died in Baltimore County, 17 November, 1878, daughter of Jeremiah and Margaret S. (Dusham) Wheelwright. Charles C. married secondly, in Stamford, Conn., 2 February, 1881, Sarah Eliza, born in Stamford, 6 April, 1852(3), died 5 December, 1894, daughter of Dr. Samuel and Sarah Elizabeth (Leeds) Lockwood of Stamford, Conn. Mr. Clark married thirdly, 24 November, 1897, Susan Caroline Man [Marr?].

Children:

i. Margaret Wheelwright[8] b. (16) 19 Nov. 1877, in Baltimore.
ii. Charles Cooper[8] b. 3 Jan. 1882, d. 11 (8) Sept. 1882.
iii. Josephine Leeds[8] b. 23 July, 1883, d. 19 Mar. 1885.

19

Thomas March[7] (*Samuel Adams*[6]) of Newark, N. J., was born 7 February, 1856; is secretary and treasurer of the Newark Wood-working Company.

He married 17 February, 1886, Mary Ann Buchanan Smith, daughter of James Drew and Deborah Grant (Smith) Brewster. Mr. Brewster is a descendant of Elder William Brewster, and Mrs. Brewster is daughter of Col. Smith, whose ancestor, also a Col. Smith, was prominent in the Revolution.

Children:

i. Dorothy March[8] b. 13 Mar. 1888.
ii. Henry Bayard[8] b. 27 July, 1892.

PART VIII.

GREENLEAF CLARK OF GREENLAND, N. H., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

FOURTH GENERATION.

Greenleaf[4] (*Enoch*[3]) of Greenland, N. H., was born there 26 (2) February, 1736/7 (see p. 296), and died 11 January, 1776. He signed the petition in 1760 to have Newmarket bridge built at the New Fields landing. On 9 January, 1775, the town voted to approve "of the measure agreed upon by the Continental Congress," and also voted "that John Haven, William Weeks, James Brackett, Clement March and Greenleaf Clark be a committee to carry such measures in execution." The same year he was chosen 1st lieutenant of the military company. He was captain of the 20th company in the Revolution, and one of those selected by the Committee of Safety, 2 December, 1775, and "commissioned to enlist sixty-one able-bodied men, including three sergeants and three corporals, well provided with Arms and Blankets, to serve in the Continental army, under command of General Washington, until January 15 next, unless sooner discharged, and as soon as enlisted to march thence immediately to

join General Sullivan's Brigade." There were thirty-one companies raised under this call. (See Adjutant General's report for 1866, Vol. ii, page 279, N. H.) Greenleaf's estate was valued at £452, and Mary Clark was the administratrix, 26 January, 1776. He married in Kittery, Me., 18 November, 1760, Mary Moody, born 6 December, 1738, died 21 December 1817.

Children :

i. Mary[5] b. 19 Feb. 1762, probably the Mary Clark who m. about 1780, as his second wife, Thomas Marston, a farmer in Greenland, b. there about 1749, son of Nathan Marston of Greenland. Children: 1. *Hannah*[6] *Marston* b. 1782, m. Samuel Lane. 2. *Eleanor*[6] *Marston* b. 1785. m. Edward Call. 3. *Dorothy*[6] *Marston* b. 1788, m. Eben R. Johnson.

ii. Enoch Moody[5] b. 4 Dec. 1763, d. 1815. He was a teacher for many years, and had often as many as one hundred scholars. For several years he taught in Greenland, and Charles Augustus[6] Clark was his pupil. Enoch M. was living in the old Packer house when it was burned in 1813. This house was one of the finest in town and it was here that General Washington stayed during his four days' visit to Portsmouth in 1789. Mr. Clark had a pew in the old North Church in 1812, and was a deacon. His widow was his administratrix in 1815, and filed an inventory. He m. Mary, only dau. of John Greenleaf; she is said to have been the widow of a Mr. Woodward. Enoch Moody[5] Clark is said to have had no children.

iii. Greenleaf[5] b. 2 Nov. 1765, d. 30 Jan. 1850. Of Greenland, where he died. Flax dresser. In 1815 he subscribed a small sum for building

a "Methodist and Baptist" meeting-house. Elizabeth Clark subscribed $4. He lived in a house which stands on land now owned by M. O. Hall, and which in 1777 was the home of Lieut. David Simpson. Greenleaf m. in Greenland, 23 Apr. 1801, Abigail French, who d. 26 Jan. 1863, aged 90 years. Rev. Samuel MacClintock officiated at their wedding. No children.

2. iv. Joseph[5] b. 20 Apr. 1767, d. 21 May, 1851.

v. Joshua[5] b. 6 June, 1769, probably d. young.

vi. Sarah[5] b. 26 Dec. 1771, m. 13 June, 1792, Josiah Brown of Greenland. They were married by Rev. Samuel MacClintock. She is called *Sally* in the town record. In 1800 Josiah Brown was a surveyor of land in Greenland. They had children, among whom are said to have been *Greenleaf*[6] *Brown* of Stratham, N. H., *Joshua*[6] *Brown* and *Nathan*[6] *Brown* of Elizabeth, N. J.

vii. Elizabeth[5] b. 12 Sept. 1774.

FIFTH GENERATION.

2

Joseph[5] (*Greenleaf*[4]) of Greenland, N. H., was born there 20 April, 1767, died 21 May, 1851. In 1797 the town of Greenland voted "To exchange the training fields with Joseph Clark for an equal quantity of land on the other side of the road, the town to be at no expense for removing the fence." In 1815 he subscribed $24.12 toward building a "Methodist and Baptist" meeting-house. He married Comfort Johnson, born 26 November, 1773, died 8 August, 1861, daughter of Dr. Ichabod and Comfort (Johnson) Weeks. Mrs. Clark

was a cousin of Benjamin Hubbard Weeks, who married her daughter.

The children, all born in Greenland, were

3. i. Ichabod Weeks[6] b. 8 Aug. 1793, d. 3 Apr. 1825.
ii. Mary Moody[6] b. 25 Aug. 1795, d. 6 Mar. 1876, m. 13 Jan. 1814, Samuel Avery of Wolfborough, N. H., b. in Stratham, N. H., 9 May, 1785, d. 5 Oct. 1858, son of Joshua and Hannah[5] (Clark) Avery, and had 1. *Augustine Decatur*[7] *Avery* b. 16 Oct. 1814, m. 26 Dec. 1854, Sarah Elizabeth Libby b. 14 Mar. 1830, and had five children, viz.: i. Mary Elizabeth[8] Avery b. 16 Nov. 1855, d. 20 Oct. 1856. ii. Dudley Libby[8] Avery b. 11 Aug. 1857, drowned 24 June, 1874. iii. Samuel Augustine[8] Avery b. 5 Mar. 1860, d. 27 Aug. 1861. iv. Samuel[8] Avery, b. 14 Mar. 1862. v. Belle[8] Avery b. 27 Mar. 1866. Residence Wolfborough. 2. *Joseph Lorenzo*[7] *Avery* b. 12 Jan. 1817, m. 8 Jan. 1857, Helen Maria Libby b. 3 Apr. 1835, sister of his brother's wife, and had two children, viz.: i. Joseph William[8] Avery b. 14 Aug. 1867, d. 16 Oct. 1869. ii. Joseph Clifton[8] Avery, b. 1 June, 1874. (See Libby Family, p. 234.) 3. *Anne Eliza*[7] *Avery* b. 25 Nov. 1819, m. 6 Nov. 1839, Rev. Leander Thompson (Amherst 1835, A. M. 1839) of Woburn, Mass., and had six children. Rev. Mr. Thompson travelled much in foreign lands. The children were i. Charles Henry[8] Thompson b. in Jerusalem, Palestine, 27 Sept. 1840, d. in Beirût, Syria, 16 Oct. 1841. ii. Edwin Wheelock[8] Thompson b. in Beirût, Syria, 13 Dec. 1841, d. 28 Sept. 1849. iii. Mary Avery[8] Thompson, b. 25 Mar. 1844, d. 10 Feb. 1846. iv. Everett Augustine[8] Thompson b. 28 Mar.

1847. v. Anne Eliza[8] Thompson b. 29 Oct. 1848, d. 6 Sept. 1849. vi. Samuel Avery[8] Thompson b. 16 Oct. 1850, m. 27 Nov. 1879, Harriet Ella Carter and has Amy Carter[9] Thompson b. 22 Oct. 1881.

iii. Comfort[6] b. 17 Aug. 1797, d. 7 Jan. 1874, m. 1818, Benjamin Hubbard Weeks of Greenland, N. H., b. 1788, d. 26 Nov. 1860, son of William and Elizabeth (Hubbard) Weeks. B. H. Weeks lived in Concord, N. H. Children: 1. *Elizabeth Lurana[7] Weeks* b. 17 June, 1820, d. 21 Feb. 1884, m. 4 Sept. 1842, Oliver Towle and had seven children. Rev. Leander Thompson wrote of Mrs. Towle (letter of 15 Feb. 1884), "an excellent woman and an active member of the Methodist Episcopal Church." One of her daughters is (1891) a teacher in Cambridge, Mass. 2. *Ichabod Clarke[7] Weeks* b. 28 June, 1825, d. 16 Dec. 1878, m. 6 Feb. 1861, Cynthia Ann Hill, but had no children. 3. *Ellen Avery[7] Weeks* b. 13 Sept. 1831, m. Apr. 1862, John N. Lane, but had no children.

iv. Sarah[6] b. 8 (? 23) Mar. 1800, d. 12 May, 1883, m. 1820, Lewis Hayes of Milton, N. H., who was b. there Nov. 1794, d. in Kittery, Me., 31 Mar. 1862, and had 1. *Albert Alonzo[7] Hayes* b. Dec. 1820, m. Hannah Pennell of Kittery. 2. *Charles Edwin[7] Hayes* b. June, 1823, m. Lucinda Ann Adams of Kittery. 3. *Comfort Weeks[7] Hayes* b. 11 Mar. 1827, m. Woodbury Gilman of Parsonsfield, Me., who d. 1853, and she m. George Ayer, 1854, and lives in Buffalo, N. Y. 4. *Alfred Clark[7] Hayes* b. Apr. 1831, ? d. in Hong Kong, China: his fate is uncertain. 5. *George Henry[7] Hayes* m. Mary Frances McIntire of Portsmouth, N. H. 6. *Calvin Lewis[7] Hayes* b. Mar. 1842? m. Angelia Perry

of Wolfborough, N. H. The four elder were born in Milton, George[7] in South Berwick, and Calvin[7] in Kittery. All the children except Mrs. Ayer live in Kittery. Mrs. Sarah (Clark) Hayes died there.

4. v. Enoch Moody[6] b. 12 Apr. 1802, d. 7 Aug. 1865.

5. vi. Greenleaf[6] b. 22 Mar. 1808, or 5 Mar. 1806, d. 2 Mar. 1874.

6. vii. Brackett Weeks[6] b. 2 Nov. 1809, d. 1 Jan. 1885.

viii. Alfred Metcalf[6] b. 17 Oct. 1812, d. 18 Aug. 1855. lived in Dover, N. H., died in Wolfborough. On 6 July, 1833, he was admitted a member of the First Church of Dover. He m. Abigail T. Cotten of Saco, Me., but had no children. Mrs. Clark was also admitted to the First Church in Dover, 29 November, 1835. She was from South Berwick, Me., and d. in Dover, 9 July, 1887, aged 56.

"My father's sisters were all very capable, intelligent, estimable women. My aunt Mary Avery I best know; I think there are but few women more benevolent." (Letter of Sarah Elizabeth[7] (Clark) Rogers 28 March, 1884.)

SIXTH GENERATION.

3

Ichabod Weeks[6] (*Joseph*[5]) of Wolfborough, N. H., was born in Greenland, 8 August, 1793, and died 3 April, 1825, of consumption, as did his wife, two daughters and a grandson. He married 4 April, 1815, Eliza, died 5 July, 1828, daughter of Dea. James and

Mary (Fullerton) Day of Portsmouth, N. H. The children of Ichabod[6] were

i. Eliza[7] b. 5 Nov. 1817, d. 11 Dec. 1846. She was brought up in the family of her grandfather Day in Portsmouth, N. H. She m. Mar. 1840, John H. Bowles of Portsmouth, and lived in Brooklyn, N. Y. They had *John Henry*[8] *Bowles* b. 5 June, 1841, d. in Wolfborough, 31 May, 1874; he lost an arm in the Civil war. Mrs. Eliza (Clark) Bowles died in Brooklyn. Mr. Bowles married again, and died in Portsmouth.

ii. Harriet Cecilia[7] b. 27 May, 1819, d. 2 Apr. 1862, unmarried. She was brought up by her grandfather Clark in Wolfborough, and she died in that town.

iii. Mary Greenleaf[7] b. 27 Jan. 1824, m. 2 Sept. 1852, Charles Nowell of Wolfborough, N. H., who d. 3 May, 1864, son of Samuel and Lydia Nowell of Wolfborough. Children: 1. *Eliza Day*[8] *Nowell* b. 11 Nov. 1853, m. 30 May, 1876, Joseph G. Stoddard, Erving, Mass., and has Charles Nowell[9] Stoddard b. 29 July, 1877. 2. *Harriet Clark*[8] *Nowell* b. 21 Apr. 1856, m. 30 May, 1876, George W. Gould, lives in Chelsea, Mass., and has Mary Frances[9] Gould b. 4 June, 1877, and Jessie Eleanor[9] Gould b. 13 Oct. 1879. The Rev. Robert Bernard Hall, LL. D., officiated at the marriages of Eliza Day[8] Nowell and Harriet "Cecelia" [Clark] Nowell in Wolfborough. Mary Greenleaf Clark was brought up in the family of her aunt, Mrs. Avery.*

---

* The History of Wolfborough, 1901, contains an account of the Avery family, and a portrait of Samuel Avery, who was a prominent merchant, town clerk 1819–21, '31, selectman 1825, '30, '55, and the principal founder of the

4

Enoch Moody[6] (*Joseph*[5]) of Wolfborough, N. H., was born in Greenland, N. H., 12 April, 1802, died 7 August, 1865. He married in Milton, N. H., 8 June, 1826, Sarah Plumer, born 8 (6) July, 1806, daughter of Ichabod and Lydia (Wentworth) Hayes. Mrs. Hayes was daughter of Ephraim and Phebe Wentworth, who were first cousins, Ephraim having married the daughter of his uncle Jonathan. Ephraim and his wife were of the third generation from Elder William Wentworth, the ancestor of a numerous and distinguished race. The children, all born in Wolfborough except Brackett Weeks,[7] who was born in Milton, were

i. Sarah Elizabeth[7] b. 30 Apr. 1827, d. 25 Jan. 1886, m. in Wolfborough, 10 Jan. 1850, David Charles Rogers of Wolfborough, b. 22 June, 1827, d. 6 May, 1890, son of Honorable Nathaniel and Martha (Rust) Rogers. Rev. Jeffries Hall, A. B., officiated at the marriage of Sarah Elizabeth. Children: 1. *Charles Henry*[8] *Rogers* b. 17 May, 1851, d. 13 Feb. 1879. 2. *Ellen*

Wolfborough and Tuftonborough Academy, now Brewster Free Academy; also one of the first board of directors of the Wolfborough Bank, 1834, of which Augustine D. Avery was cashier. The latter was town clerk 1841, '43, county commissioner two years, and representative in the Legislature 1843, '44, '53. Joseph L. Avery was town clerk in 1849, and at one time town treasurer, and treasurer of the Wolfborough Savings Bank 1872–78. Judging by the list of marriages given in the History of Wolfborough, the dates in the town records, if correctly copied and printed, frequently vary from those in the family Bibles, etc. Probably the latter are usually correct. For instance, the date of the marriage of Sarah Elizabeth[7] Clark and David C. Rogers is "Jan. 1" in the History, and that of Anne Augusta[7] Clark and John G. Cate is "Nov. 7." (See p. 347 *supra* and p. 348.) Many similar examples might be cited. The writer has no doubt that the records furnished by Mrs. Rogers and Mr. Clark are correct. Descendants of Dea. Moses[5] Clark, as well as of his distant relative, Joseph[5] Clark, lived in Wolfborough, and intermarried with the Rusts, who seem to have been the principal family in the town.

Florence[8] *Rogers* b. 26 May, 1853, d. 10 Sept. 1854. 3. *Nathaniel*[8] *Rogers* b. 13 May, 1856, d. 12 Jan. 1865. 4. *Herbert Eugene*[8] *Rogers* b. 25 Aug. 1861, m. 23 May, 1888, Lillian A. b. 23 May, 1863, dau. of Honorable William Sanborn, A. M., of Sanbornville, president of the N. H. Senate in 1875, superintendent of a division of the Boston and Maine Railroad in 1899; Mrs. Sanborn was Almira J. Chapman. Herbert lives in Sanbornville, and has a son. David C. Rogers was selectman 1862, '63, '67, '68.

7. ii. Brackett Weeks[7] b. 19 June, 1829, d. 2 May, 1865.

iii. Charles Ichabod[7] b. 26 July, 1831, d. 18 June, 1864; served in company C, 1st regiment, Minn. Vols., and was killed near Petersburg, Va.

iv. George Avery[7] b. 11 May, 1833, of Anoka, Minn.

v. Anne Augusta[7] b. 10 Aug. 1835, m. in Wolfborough, 10 Nov. 1853, John Gilman Cate of Wolfborough. Rev. Nelson Barbour, A. B., officiated. Children: 1. *Emma Gilman*[8] *Cate* b. 1854? m. 6 July, 1878, George A. Carpenter of Wolfborough, and has Harold Gilman[9] Carpenter b. in Wolfborough, 5 Apr., 1883. Rev. Thomas Albert Emerson, A. B., Congregationalist, officiated at this marriage in Wolfborough. Mrs. Carpenter is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution in right of her great great grandfather, Capt. Greenleaf Clark. 2. *Sarah Frances*[8] *Cate* b. 23 May, 1858, d. 10 Oct. 1858. 3. *Nellie*[8] *Cate* b. 12 Oct. 1860. 4. *Lillian Maude*[8] *Cate* b. 26 July, 1863. Mr. Cate was selectman in 1873, and for some years postmaster.

vi. Mary Frances[7] b. 19 Sept. 1837, d. 12 May, 1855.
vii. Henry Moody[7] b. 14 Apr. 1840, d. 5 Mar. 1865. He died at Butts' Mountains, Cal.
viii. Ellen Eliza[7] b. 21 July, 1843, d. 19 Sept. 1869; m. Daniel Nute of Wolfborough, but had no children.
8. ix. Greenleaf Brown[7] b. 30 Nov. 1845.
x. Joseph William[7] b. 4 Sept. 1848, d. 12 Jan. 1850.

Charles was unmarried, and his brother, George, was a bachelor a few years since. Mary, Ellen and Joseph died in Wolfborough.

5

Greenleaf[6] (*Joseph*[5]) of Dover, N. H., was born in Greenland, N. H., 22 March, 1808, or 5 March, 1806, and died 2 March, 1874. He married in Dover, N. H., 25 May, 1831, Nancy Brown of Portsmouth, N. H., who died 9 July, 1846, aged 41. Rev. Hubbard Winslow officiated at this marriage. Greenleaf married secondly, 22 November, 1848, Aphia P. Johnson, born in Lebanon, Me., 28 (26) November, 1828.

Children:

i. Mary Helen[7] b. ——, d. 2 Dec. 1889, in Melrose, Mass., m. in Dover, 10 Sept. 1867, Henry Boardman Upham b. in Saugus, Mass., 25 Sept. 1838, son of Joshua and Mary Cheever (Boardman) Upham. No children.
ii. James Edwin[7] b. 1832, d. 16 Sept. 1862.
iii. George Greenleaf[7] b. 21 June, 1850; he resides (1884) in Dover, N. H. He m. 20 June, 1870, Mary E. Locke of Barrington, N. H., and has 1. *George Greenleaf*[8] b. in Dover, 17 Nov. 1874. 2. *Thatcher Rich*[8] b. in Dover, 21 June, 1881.

iv. Frank Herbert[7] b. 25 Oct. 1852. Mr. Clark was formerly in the employ of the Eastern Railroad company. He m. 24 Nov. 1880, Mary P. Tibbets of Bath, Me., and has *Mary Louise*[8] b. in Lewiston, Me., 1881.

v. Daniel Johnson[7] b. 25 June, 1854.

The three younger sons were born in Dover, N. H. James was unmarried, and died of consumption.

6

Brackett Weeks[6] (*Joseph*[5]) of Dover, N. H., was born in Greenland, N. H., 2 November, 1809, and died in Dover, 1 January, 1885, and was buried the 5th. He had been in failing health for a year or more; was a painter, and is spoken of as a man of high character, genial, and well-informed. He married 12 May, 1833, Martha Washington Dam of Parsonsfield, Me., who died 20 February, 1842. She is said to have been a woman of "uncommon loveliness." He married secondly, 2 April, 1844, Mary Ann, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Watson) Waldron. The children of Brackett Weeks[6] were

i. William Howard[7] b. 30 May, 1835, d. 26 Sept. 1836.

ii. Amelia Frances[7] b. 22 May, 1836, d. 29 Oct. 1836.

iii. Joseph Edwin[7] b. 18 Nov. 1837, d. 23 Mar. 1841.

iv. Araminta Cyrene[7] b. 10 Nov. 1840, d. 1 July, 1841.

v. Martha Waldron[7] b. 18 Jan. 1847, d. 21 May, 1849.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

7

Brackett Weeks[7] (*Enoch Moody*[6]) was born in Milton, N. H., 19 June, 1829, entangled in machinery and killed in Farmington, N. H., 2 May, 1865. He married in Milton, 10 November, 1853, Abigail Amanda, born 8 November, 1834, daughter of Joseph Cook and Tryphena (Roberts) Wentworth of Farmington, N. H. The latter was one of Honorable Henry Wilson's first teachers, and much respected by him. Mr. Wentworth was fifth in descent from Elder William Wentworth, and first cousin once removed of Mrs. Lydia Wentworth Hayes (see p. 347).

Rev. John T. G. Colby of the First Christian Church officiated at the marriage of Brackett W. Clark and Abigail A. Wentworth.

The children of Brackett Weeks[7] Clark were

i. Wilmer Brackett[8] b. 24 Nov. 1854, now in Boston.
ii. Caroline Frances[8] b. 28 Dec. 1856, m. in Dover, N. H., 20 Jan. 1880, Lemont P. Hatch of Boston, Mass. Rev. Charles A. Towne of the Franklin Square Baptist Church officiated at this marriage.
iii. Adelaide Augusta[8] b. ——, d. young.

8

Greenleaf Brown[7] (*Enoch Moody*[6]) of Wolfborough, N. H., was born there 30 November, 1845. Mr. Clark lives in the house built and occupied by his grandfather, Joseph[5] Clark, has been active in establishing manufacturing industries in Wolfborough, is an extensive farmer and owns much land, including the whole, or a portion,

of a tract of eighty six acres, which in 1766 belonged to David Sewall, Esq., and was part of lot 16. The Enoch Moody[6] Clark house was built by William Kent. Both Joseph[5] and Enoch Moody[6] Clark made furniture. The former came to Wolfborough in 1817. When the First Unitarian Society in Wolfborough was organized 25 March, 1886, Mrs. Ida M. Clark was a prominent member, and Greenleaf B. Clark was one of the building committee of three, appointed 4 December, 1886, who directed the construction of the church dedicated 17 January, 1888, and which is the finest and most expensive church edifice in town. The History of Wolfborough contains a portrait of Mr. G. B. Clark. He married in Wolfborough, 18 October, 1877, Victorine Marie Jaclard of Wolfborough. She died there 17 May, 1880. He married secondly, in Haverhill, Mass., 18 October, 1883, Ida Frances, born in Bradford, Mass., 29 January, 1847, daughter of Charles Carleton and Sarah (Jackman) Morse. Rev. Sumner Clark, A. B., officiated at the first marriage of Greenleaf B. Clark, and Rev. T. C. St. John at the second.

PART IX.

EBENEZER CLARK OF GREENLAND, N. H., DANIEL CLARK OF PIERMONT, N. H., AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.

FOURTH GENERATION.

Ebenezer[4] (*Enoch*[3]) of Greenland, N. H., was born there 2 (21) February, 1738/9 (see p. 296), and died 30 October, 1814. In 1760 Ebenezer Clark was ensign of Capt. George March's company. On 23 February, 1768, together with his brother Enoch, he signed a petition for a lottery. It begins thus: "Sundry Inhabitants of New Market & other Places in said Province."

Ebenezer was a cooper. He married Judith [Langdon?]. Judith, mother or daughter, died 16 April, 1811.

The children, according to the records of Greenland, were

i. Martha[5] b. 26 Feb. 1762.
ii. Hannah[5] b. 25 Sept. 1764.
iii. Mark Langdon[5] b. 2 Nov. 1767.
iv. Judith[5] b. 18 May, 1770.

Mrs. Abbie W. Emery of Concord, N. H., has supplied a record copied from a family Bible belonging to a Richardson family, which gives the children of Ebenezer[4] Clark as follows: —

i. Martha[5] b. 26 Oct. 1762.
ii. Joanna[5] b. 25 Sept. 1764.
2. iii. Mark L.[5] b. 2 Nov. 1767, d. 8 Feb. 1848.
iv. Judith[5] b. 18 May, 1770.
v. John W.[5] b. 12 June, 1774.
vi. Hannah b. 11 Dec. 1780.

FIFTH GENERATION.

2

Mark Langdon[5] (*Ebenezer*[4]) of Boxford, Mass., was born in Greenland, 2 November, 1767, and died 8 February, 1848. He married 20 December, 1789, Rebecca, born 29 September, 1768, died 6 June, 1827, daughter of David Stiles Emery. Mark Langdon Clark married secondly, 5 June, 1822, Tryphena Jenness.

Children:

i. Joanna[6] b. 23 Aug. 1790, d. ——, 1865, m. 12 Nov. 1812, Eliphalet b. July, 1785, d. ——, 1861, son of Col. Bradbury and Abigail (Ladd) Richardson, and had 1. *Lucian*[7] *Richardson.* 2. *Bradbury*[7] *Richardson* d. 5 Oct. 1814. 3. *Almira*[7] *Richardson.* 4. *Rockwell D.*[7] *Richardson.* 5. *Malachi I.*[7] *Richardson.* 6. *Alonzo*[7] *Richardson.* 7. *Francis N.*[7] *Richardson.* 8. *Brackett*[7] *Richardson.* 9. *Joshua*[7] *Richardson.*

ii. Rebecca[6] [E.] b. 6 Feb. 1792, m. 11 Dec. 1820, Samuel Richardson b. Sept. 1792, d. in Peabody, Mass., 23 Aug. 1872, brother of Eliphalet, and had 1. *Charles H.*[7] *Richardson.* 2. *William H.*[7] *Richardson.* 3. *George L.*[7]

Richardson. 4. *Caroline C.*[7] *Richardson* m. John Roberts, and lives in Salem, Mass. 5. *Rebecca E. M.*[7] *Richardson* b. 1839, m. in Salem, 21 Feb. 1864, Benjamin N. Beede. Rev. D. D. Winn officiated. They live in Peabody, Mass. According to the town record of his death Samuel Richardson was born in Moultonborough, N. H., and was a widower.

iii. John C.[6] b. 29 Nov. 1793, d. 3 July, 1794?

3. iv. David E.[6] b. 31 May, 1795, d. 26 Mar. 1822.

v. Emilia[6] b. 6 Apr. 1797.

vi. Cynthia[6] b. 20 Oct. 1802, m. E. Jones and had two children.

vii. Miria[6] b. 21 Nov. 1804, d. 1 Apr. 1813.

4. viii. Joseph H.[6] b. ——, d. 29 Dec. 1871.

5. ix. James Brackett[6] b. 10 Apr. 1807, d. Mar. 1837.

6. x. Ebenezer[6] b. 3 Mar. 1810, d. ——.

xi. Hannah[6] b. 2 Aug. 1813, m. Rev. —— Frazer, a Methodist minister, and had *Ellen*[7] *Frazer* m. John Swallow, and lives in Dover, N. H. Mr. Swallow was of English parentage.

The Emery Genealogy, p. 291, gives a list of the children of Mark Langdon[5] and Rebecca (Emery) Clark, and states that Elmira died young of the spotted fever. Perhaps she was identical with Miria. The Richardson Bible also records the deaths of Jane J. Clark 5 October, 1847, and Mary A. Clark 29 (*sic*) February, 1871, but who they were is unknown to the writer. The Bible record may be inaccurately copied.

SIXTH GENERATION.

3

David E.[6] (*Mark Langdon*[5]), was born 31 May, 1795, and died 26 March, 1822. He married 26 July, 1817, Margaret Miller.

4

Joseph H.[6] (*Mark Langdon*[5]) died 29 December, 1871. He married 29 December, 1825, Levina Boardman, who died 29 October, 1844.

Children:

i. Edwin R.[7] b. 25 Aug. 1827.
ii. Albert E.[7] b. 7 Sept. 1828.
iii. Joseph W.[7] b. ——, 1835; lives in Lawrence, Mass.

5

James Brackett[6] (*Mark Langdon*[5]) of Andover, N. H., was born 10 April, 1807, and died in South Boston, March, 1837. He married Cyrene Ryan of Plymouth, died 1876? There were two children:

i. Elizabeth Rogers[7] b. ——, d. 1896? m. William H. Wyman, who d. in Dunkirk, N. Y., and had 1. *Fred G.*[8] *Wyman*, attorney at law in Dunkirk, N. Y. 2. *Albert Howard*[8] *Wyman*, lives near Chicago, Ill.
ii. Abbie Wise[7] b. 24 Mar. 1835, m. 22 Sept. 1861, George H. Emery, and lives in Concord, N. H., where Mr. Emery is a prominent citizen and a member of the firm of James R. Hill & Co., the well-known harness makers; when a young man he studied medicine in Chicago. Mrs. Emery was born in Gilford, N. H. Their children are 1. *Lizzie Cyrena*[8] *Emery* b. 3 Sept. 1863. 2. *Lillian Abbie*[8] *Emery* b. 4 Nov. 1865. 3. *Hattie Sophia*[8] *Emery* b. 11 May, 1870.

6

Ebenezer[6] (*Mark Langdon*[5]) was born 3 March, 1810. He lived in North Berwick, Me., Chelsea, Mass., and died in Peabody, Mass. The family lived in Peabody.

Children:

i. James Brackett[7] b. ——, d. 1877? aged 21.
ii. Laura Ann[7] b. ——. She lives in Chelsea and is unmarried (1896).

DANIEL CLARK OF PIERMONT, N. H.

Daniel[4] (*Enoch*[3]) of Piermont, N. H., was born in Greenland, N. H., 19 December, 1744 (see p. 296), and died in Piermont, 23 May, 1835. He went to Piermont in the spring of 1774, and began clearing what he supposed to be a settler's lot. He built a small house consisting of a good sized kitchen and two bedrooms, and this with the additions since made is still standing, and is about half a mile from Warren as the division lines now run. Late in the fall he returned to Greenland, and was married, and in the spring of 1775 again went to Piermont, his young wife riding on horseback with the few household goods they possessed, and he walking. He was one of the voters of Warren in 1780, and in 1781 he owned there two acres of arable land, eight of mowing, and ninety unimproved, and also owned one horse, two oxen, one cow, one three-year old, and one one-year old; his tax for 1781 amounted to 3*s.* 1½*d.*

There is an interesting history of Warren by William Little, which gives an account of the settlement of this mountain village and of its people. In Piermont Daniel owned about six hundred acres of land, and settled his three elder sons there, giving them each a farm.* Enoch remained on the homestead till his father's

* In January, 1787, his estate with others was set off to the town of Wentworth, but was restored to Piermont in July, 1819.

death, when he moved to Wentworth village. The memory of Daniel and Alethea Clark is held in much respect by their descendants. He married 8 December, 1774, Alethea Smith, born 28 September, 1754 (perhaps in Hingham, Mass.), died in Wentworth, N. H., 17 October, 1840. The family spell the name Alithea. The children of Daniel[4] were

i. Hannah[5] b. 17 Mar. 1777, m. Jeremiah Hutchins of Haverhill, N. H. Children: 1. *Joseph*[6] *Hutchins.* His son Jeremiah F., lived at Escondido, Cal., in 1896. 2. *Sarah*[6] *Hutchins.* 3. *Amos*[6] *Hutchins.* The Hutchins family removed to New York State more than seventy-five years ago.

ii. Isaac[5] b. 11 Jan. 1779, d. 12 Jan. 1779.

iii. Sarah[5] b. 15 Feb. 1780, d. 13 Sept. 1803, unmarried.

iv. Ruth[5] b. 23 Sept. 1782, d. 24 Nov. 1838, unmarried.

2. v. Daniel[5] b. 23 Mar. 1785, d. 8 July, 1849.

3. vi. Smith[5] b. 8 Aug. 1787, d. 10 Oct. 1846.

4. vii. John[5] b. 31 May, 1790, d. 11 Aug. 1865.

viii. Lucy[5] b. 5 July, 1793, d. 11 Nov. 1823, unmarried.

ix. Alethea[5] b. 11 Dec. 1795, d. 25 Dec. 1844, m. Daniel C. Ramsey of Wentworth, N. H., b. 1800, d. 2 Apr. 1866, and had, b. in Piermont, 1. *Dan Albertus*[6] *Ramsey* b. 14 Nov. 1827, d. 22 Oct. 1890, m. in Manchester, N. H., 1854, Elvira M. Woodward, who d. in Piermont, 28 June, 1855, and he m. secondly, Oct. 1856, Mary A. Griggs b. in Sutton, Province of Quebec, 22 Jan. 1830, who d. in Piermont, 25 Sept. 1879, and had i. Nellie Julia[7] Ramsey b. in Manchester, N. H., 11 Aug. 1857, d. in

Piermont, 7 June, 1863. ii. Ulric Austin[7] Ramsey b. in Piermont, 23 Apr. 1864. Mr. Ramsey m. thirdly, Sarah Little of Warren, and had a daughter. 2. *Alba*[6] *Ramsey* d. young. 3. *Jonathan*[6] *Ramsey* b. 4 Feb. 1832, d. 3 Dec. 1863, m. 13 Feb. 1858, Augusta Holmes Piper b. in Sanbornton, N. H., 2 May, 1838, who d. in Littleton, N. H., 18 Mar. 1874, and had Edward Clarke[7] Ramsey b. in Piermont, 15 Apr. 1861, d. 21 Feb. 1865. 4. *Austin Crook*[6] *Ramsey* b. 7 Dec. 1834, d. in Concord, N. H., 16 Aug. 1863, while in the U. S. service. 5. *Esther Variety*[6] *Ramsey* b. 18 Aug. 1837, m. 3 Sept. 1860, Augustus Stetson of Lyme, N. H., who d. 17 Oct. 1875, and had i. Miranda Davis[7] Stetson b. in Lyme, N. H., 2 May, 1865, d. in Woodsville, N. H., 5 May, 1891, m. 15 Dec. 1886, George Shute of Wentworth. ii. Linnie Augusta[7] Stetson b. in Oxford, N. H., 13 Dec. 1875. Mrs. Stetson m. secondly, 1 Mar. 1877, John Goodwin of Warren, N. H., who d. in Warren, 14 May, 1888.

5. x. Enoch[5] b. 5 Dec. 1798, d. 22 Apr. 1868.

FIFTH GENERATION.

2

Daniel[5] (*Daniel*[4]) of Piermont, N. H., was born there 23 March, 1785, and died there 8 July, 1849. He was selectman. He married 5 May, 1814, Mary Ann, born in Brookline, Mass., 18 March, 1795, died in Cambridge, Mass., 5 May, 1878, daughter of John and Mary (Wolcott) Dana of Oxford, Mass. The children of Daniel,[5] all of whom were born in Piermont, were

i. Harriet Newell[6] b. 10 Mar. 1815, d. 2 Mar. 1853.

ii. Almira Lorain[6] b. 27 Apr. 1816, d. 10 June, 1879, m. in Boston, 14 Feb. 1847, Bernard Joseph Garagan b. in New York City, 23 June, 1822, d. in Charlestown, Mass., 29 Apr. 1861. Children: 1. *Emma Matilda*[7] *Garagan* b. 29 July, 1852, m. in Cambridge, Mass., 15 Sept. 1875, Charles Mervin Cheney b. in Bradford, N. H., 12 Aug. 1846, and had i. Maud Achsa[8] Cheney b. in Cambridge, 26 Nov. 1876. ii. Bernard Eben[8] Cheney b. in Reading, 27 Apr. 1881. iii. Child b. 1887. 2. *Charles*[7] *Garagan* b. 19 Sept. 1855, d. young. 3. *Sarah Lorain Homer*[7] *Garagan* b. 9 Jan. 1857, m. in Cambridge, 14 Nov. 1877, James Green Miner b. in Angelica, N. Y., 23 July, 1856, and had i. Viola Almira[8] Miner b. in Davenport, Io., 16 May, 1879. ii. Bernard James[8] Miner b. 15 Aug. 1882, d. in Davenport, 5 Nov. 1882. Mr. Miner in 1888 was in the real estate business in Omaha, Neb. Emma[7] was born in Boston, and Charles[7] and Sarah[7] in Charlestown.

iii. Sarah Ann[6] b. 6 Oct. 1817, m. in Roxbury, Mass., 13 Nov. 1845, Samuel Reed Homer of Olean, N. Y., b. in Billerica, now Lowell, Mass., 1 Feb. 1817, d. in Olean, 20 Mar. 1889, where he had resided since 1851. Children: 1. *Eugene Augustus*[7] *Homer* b. in Boston, 26 Sept. 1846, m. 23 Jan. 1873, Anna Charles b. in Angelica, N. Y., 12 Dec. 1844, but has no children. 2. *George Daniel*[7] *Homer* b. in Piermont, N. H., 27 July, 1849. 3. *James Madison*[7] *Homer* b. in Olean, 3 Apr. 1852, m. in Bolivar, N. Y., 20 Sept. 1883, Hattie Root of Bolivar, and has Samuel Root[8] Homer b. in Corry, Pa., 27 Mar. 1886.

6. iv. Isaac Moody[6] b. 9 Jan. 1819.

v. George Smith[6] b. 13 Nov. 1820, d. 23 Oct. 1844, unmarried.

7. vi. John Dana[6] b. 20 Apr. 1823, d. 21 June, 1874.

vii. Alethea Smith[6] b. 20 Mar. 1825, d. Jan. 1848.

8. viii. Daniel Gove[6] b. 24 Nov. 1827.

ix. Nancy Niles[6] b. 3 Nov. 1829, d. 25 May, 1851.

9. x. Amos Hurd[6] b. 15 June, 1831.

xi. Ezra Bennett[6] b. 27 Nov. 1833, d. 19 June, 1858.

10. xii. Winthrop George[6] b. 3 Aug. 1839.

Almira died in West Somerville, Mass., George in Boston, Harriet, Alethea, and Ezra in Piermont, N. H., and Nancy in Port Jervis, N. Y. Harriet, Nancy, and Ezra were unmarried.

Rev. Charles Wheeler Dennison, Baptist, officiated at the marriage of Almira Lorain,[6] Rev. Hugh C. Townley, A. B., of the Second Baptist Church in Cambridge, at that of her daughter Emma Matilda[7] Garagan, and Rev. George W. Holman of the same church, at that of Sarah Lorain Homer[7] Garagan.

3

Smith[5] (*Daniel*[4]) of Fort Ann, N. Y., and Palmyra, Wis., was born in Piermont, N. H., 8 August, 1787, and died in Milwaukee, Wis., 10 October, 1846. His son Albert Greenleaf[6] says that he died in Palmyra, 19 November, 1846. After leaving his native place, and prior to his removal to Fort Ann, he lived in Bradford, Burlington, and Irasburg, Vt.

He married Dolly Clement* of Warren, N. H. She died ——, and he married secondly, in Fort Ann, August, 1816, Permelia, born perhaps in Vergennes, Vt., 10 March, 1789 (?), died in Kasson, Minn., 2

* Jonathan and Hannah (Page) Clement of Warren, N. H., had a daughter Dolly, a twin with Eleanor, born 25 July, 1792 (History of Warren, p. 225).

July, 1889, daughter of Peter and Loraine (Chase) Plue.

Smith[5] Clark's children were

i. Sarah[6] b. 9 Feb. 1812, d. 7 Nov. 1862, m. in Boston, 23 Oct. 1836, Daniel Kelley of East Cambridge, Mass., b. in Warren, N. H., 28 Aug. 1804, d. in Cambridge, 23 Oct. 1864, son of William and Susannah (George) Kelley of Warren. Children: 1. *Daniel George[7] Kelley* b. in Cambridge, 23 Dec. 1837, d. in Cambridge, 14 May, 1868. He served in the Civil war, was twice wounded and died four years, almost to an hour, after the date of the last wound. 2. *Martha Washington[7] Kelley* b. in Somerville, Mass., 16 June, 1843, d. in Cambridge, 19 June, 1866, m. in Cambridge, 16 Aug. 1865, Edmund A. Eaton of Bowdoinham, Me. Mrs. Sarah[6] (Clark) Kelley died in Cambridge, Mass. Rev. Hosea Ballou officiated at her marriage. Daniel George[7] Kelley was unmarried, and his sister left no child.

ii. Edward[6] b. 1814, d. 30 Oct. 1841, m. about 1837, Hannah Clement of Warren, N. H., who d. about 1839. He died in Piermont, and had no children.

11. iii. John[6] b. 16 Aug. 1817.

iv. Lucy[6] b. 22 July, 1820, m. in Orwell, Vt., 17 Jan. 1842, Francis W. Perkins, who was b. there 13 Sept. 1819, and was a carpenter. Children: 1. *James W.[7] Perkins* b. in Orwell, 16 Dec. 1842, m. Feb. 1865, Eliza Kerns of Canada East. He was a farmer, and had, all born in Canada, i. Francis W.[8] Perkins b. 15 Sept. 1867. ii. John[8] Perkins b. 1874. iii. Lucy M.[8] Perkins b. Nov. 1877. 2. *Adin M.[7] Perkins* b. in Benson, Vt., 14 Sept. 1844; a far-

mer. He m. 30 Jan. 1874, Priscilla N. Nodian of Benson, who was b. in Ticonderoga, N. Y. 3. *George E.*[7] *Perkins* b. in Benson, Vt., 21 Apr. 1848, m. 1 Jan. 1872, Ella M. Farmer of Addison, Vt., and had Ashley F.[8] Perkins b. in Orwell, 7 Aug. 1874. 4. *Fred. R.*[7] *Perkins* b. 15 May, 1866 (in Sherburne, Vt.?).

12. v. Albert Greenleaf[6] b. 9 July, 1822.

vi. Dolly[6] b. 27 Apr. 1824, m. Josiah Dutton, and lives near Minneapolis, Minn.

13. vii. Enos[6] b. 16 June, 1829.

viii. Sarah Ann[6] b. 5 (4) Oct. 1831, m. in Cambridge, Mass., 29 Mar. 1849, Joshua Winslow b. 1 Aug. 1824, son of Capt. Joshua and Clarissa (Myrick) Winslow of Brewster, Mass., and has resided in Malden and Salem, Mass., Hammonton, N. J., La Crosse, Wis., and Arapahoe, Neb. Children: 1. *Albert Joshua*[7] *Winslow* b. in Malden, 10 Nov. 1850, d. in Salem, 18 Apr. 1858. 2. *Waldo Erskine*[7] *Winslow* b. in Malden, 28 Feb. 1853, resides in West Salem, La Crosse County, Wis. 3. *Emma Hortensia*[7] *Winslow* b. in Malden, 14 Jan. 1855, d. in Hammonton, 29 Mar. 1863. 4. *Joseph Henry Winslow* b. in Salem, 29 Jan. 1857, d. in Hammonton, 19 June, 1869.

14. ix. Vandon B.[6] b. 27 Nov. 1836.

Sarah,[6] Edward,[6] and Dolly[6] were born in Piermont, N. H., Enos[6] and Sarah A.[6] in Berlin, Vt., Albert G.[6] in Wentworth, N. H., and the others in Fort Ann, N. Y.

4

John[5] (*Daniel*[4]) of Warren, N. H., was born in Piermont, 31 May, 1790, died 11 August, 1865; was one of the vice-presidents at the centennial celebration, in

1863, of the settlement of Warren. He married Mary Knight, born 21 October, 1792, died 13 July, 1862, and had

i. Ruth Knight[6] b. 5 Jan. 1818, d. 13 Mar. 1870, m. 6 Dec. 1848, Moses Hazen Clement, now of Weaverville, Cal., b. 14 Dec. 1811, son of Col. Moses Hazen and Tamar (Little) Clement of Warren, N. H., and had *George Byron[7] Clement* b. 5 Nov. 1849, m. 10 May, 1874, Susie E. b. 28 Mar. 1859, dau. of Albin Nash, and has Mary Tamar[8] Clement b. 5 May, 1875, and Fred. A.[8] Clement b. 27 Aug. 1877.

ii. Joseph Hurd[6] b. 4 Apr. 1821, of Wentworth, N. H. He m. Hannah Ellinwood, who d. ——, and he m. secondly, Dec. 1865, Emeline Hobbes, who d. Apr. 1880. He m. thirdly, 25 Dec. 1881, Mrs. Chloe Mills, but has no children.

iii. Mary Emmeline[6] b. 24 Apr. 1823, d. May, 1837.

15. iv. Stevens Knight[6] b. 27 Nov. 1825.

v. John Langdon[6] b. 7 Mar. 1829, of Warren, N. H. He m. 22 Nov. 1858, Sarah Jane Sanborn b. 3 Sept. 1835. No children.

5

Enoch[5] (*Daniel*[4]) of Wentworth, N. H., was born in Piermont, 5 December, 1798, and died there 22 April, 1868.* He was of an amiable and kindly disposition, an indulgent father and a good neighbor, careful in forming an opinion, but resolute and determined. In his religious views he was liberal, but had strong faith, and his word was as good as his bond. Politically he was a Democrat, and was selectman for several years.

* One authority stated that Enoch Clark died in Wentworth, and it seems probable.

He married Ruth, born 20 February, 1805, died in Wentworth, N. H., May, 1884, daughter of James and Abigail (Harriman) Harriman, and had six children; the four elder were born in Piermont and the others in Wentworth:

i. Mary Jane[6] b. 10 Apr. 1825, d. 9 Aug. 1873, m. 15 Nov. 1860, Alfred Kelley of Medford, Mass., and had *Fred[7] Kelley* b. in Rumney, N. H., 6 Sept. 1862.

16. ii. Oscar B.[6] b. 27 Dec. 1827.

17. iii. Enoch[6] b. 27 July, 1831.

iv. Chastina[6] b. 14 Dec. 1833, m. 26 Oct. 1859, Henry F. Simpson b. in Haverhill, N. H., 2 Jan. 1834, d. in Nashville, Tenn., 30 Jan. 1867. Child: *William Washington[7] Simpson* b. in Wentworth, N. H., 24 Oct. 1863. He is now of Manchester, N. J. She m. secondly, 28 July, 1879, Rufus Blodgett b. in Dorchester, N. H., 9 Oct. 1834. He went to Manchester, N. J., in 1866, and was assistant general superintendent of the New Jersey Southern Railroad Company until 1884, when he became superintendent of the New York and Long Branch Railroad Company. Mr. Blodgett was elected to the New Jersey Legislature, from Ocean County, in 1877, 1878 and 1879. In 1880 he was a candidate for State senator, and ran ahead of his ticket, but was defeated. He has been much in politics, and in the campaign of 1884 was chairman of the Democratic State Central Committee. In 1887 he was elected United States Senator for six years from 4 March, 1887.

18. v. James Harriman[6] b. 18 Oct. 1836, d. 29 Apr. 1882.

vi. Abbie Harriman[6] b. 28 Sept. 1841, m. Nov. 1862, Henry Cleasby of Wentworth, N. H., b. in

Warren, N. H., 28 July, 1840, d. in Fairlee, Vt., 10 July, 1869. Children: 1. *Harland Berton*[7] *Cleasby* b. 1863. 2. *Adele Bertha*[7] *Cleasby* b. 3 Nov. 1866.

SIXTH GENERATION.

6

Isaac Moody[6] (*Daniel*[5]) of Reading, Mass., was born in Piermont, N. H., 9 January, 1819. He attended the district school and worked on his father's farm till 1840, when he went to Cambridge, Mass., to work as a carpenter. From 1845 he had been almost constantly in the employ of the Boston & Maine Railroad Company, serving five years as station and ticket agent at Plaistow, N. H., fourteen years at Newmarket Junction, and from 1866 to 26 May, 1883, when he resigned, at Reading, Mass. He married in Boston, 2 July, 1845, Mary Ann, born in Brookfield, N. H., 9 June, 1822, daughter of Samuel and Lydia (Thurber) Lang of Wakefield, N. H. The children of Isaac Moody[6] were

i. Fannie Mary[7] b. 23 Dec. 1846, d. 25 Aug. 1885, m. 1871, Franklin Eugene Richardson of Biddeford, Me., b. 6 May, 1847, eldest son of Jason and Caroline (Cutting) Richardson of Woburn, Mass., and had *Emma Genevra*[8] *Richardson* b. 16 Dec. 1871.

ii. Ida Estella[7] b. 28 Nov. 1862, d. 24 Sept. 1885.

iii. Laurie Etta[7] b. 4 Oct. 1864, d. 6 Dec. 1891.

The oldest was born in Plaistow, N. H., and the others in South Newmarket, N. H. Fannie died in Biddeford, and her sisters in Reading.

7

John Dana[6] (*Daniel*[5]) of Olean, N. Y., was born in Piermont, N. H., 20 April, 1823, died in Olean, 21 June, 1874. He married May, 1852, Abby E. Stark of Olean, born in Little Valley, N. Y., 1829, and had, born in Olean,

i. George Dana[7] b. 15 Aug. 1853, d. 5 Oct. 1854.
ii. Lillian[7] b. 29 Feb. 1856, d. 5 June, 1857.
iii. Edward Everett[7] b. 8 June, 1858, d. 26 Nov. 1884. He died in Olean, unmarried.
iv. Edith May[7] b. 20 May, 1861, m. 5 Jan. 1881, Charles Major b. in Cuba, N. Y., 8 Aug. 1860, and has two children.
v. Nellie E.[7] b. 20 Sept. 1864.
vi. John[7] b. 13 Nov. 1868, d. 11 Feb. 1869.
vii. Claudis[7] b. 12 July, 1870, d. 19 Aug. 1873.
viii. Harry R.[7] b. 23 Aug. 1873, d. 7 July, 1874.

8

Daniel Gove[6] (*Daniel*[5]) of Boston, was born in Piermont, N. H., 24 November, 1827. He was in the employ of Chickering & Sons, pianoforte makers, for about fifteen years, and then in that of the Hallett, & Davis Company, and was with them for many years. He was a member of the common council of Roxbury in 1867, and of the school committee of Boston 1870–72 (three years). He married in Lawrence, Mass., 20 June, 1853, Sarah E., born in Brentwood, N. H., 30 November, 1832, died in Boston, Mass., 12 August, 1880, daughter of Eliphalet and Sarah Thing. His children, both born in Roxbury, are

i. Frank Gove[7] b. 11 Apr. 1855, of Providence, R. I. He was in the employ of the Providence & Worcester Railroad Company. He m. 24 Oct.

1883, Emma J. b. in South Scituate, R. I., 27 Mar. 1860, daughter of Harley W. and Joanna (Franklin) Potter.

ii. Mattie Lincoln[7] b. 14 May, 1860.

9

Amos Hurd[6] (*Daniel*[5]) of Piermont, N. H., was born there 15 June, 1831. He is a farmer, and is a useful and respected citizen. In November, 1870, he was ordained at Concord, N. H., a preacher of the gospel, by the Advent Christian Society, and has done much missionary work in destitute places. He married in Piermont, 13 October, 1853, Ann Eliza, born in Andover, N. H., 20 May, 1834, died 9 October, 1889, daughter of Charles and Phebe Marston (Ames) Piper.

The children, all born in Piermont, are

i. Elmore Charles[7] b. 10 Aug. 1854. He was educated in New Hampton, N. H., graduating in 1884, and has preached in Wentworth, Bridgewater, and Bristol, N. H. Ordained and installed as pastor of the Free Baptist Church in Sutton, N. H., 21 August, 1884. The following notice of him is from a local paper:

"Bro. E. C. Clarke, a student at New Hampton Institution, supplied our pulpit for a time, and after graduating last June located here and became our pastor. He is evidently the right man for the place. He and his wife are both winning the confidence and esteem of the people. The church is encouraged and revived. The attendance at both the preaching and social services is increasing, and a deep interest is manifested."

He resigned as pastor at Sutton in the spring of 1888. He m. in Waterford, Vt., 30 Aug.

1873, Annette Elizabeth b. in Monroe, N. H., 28 Feb. 1855, dau. of Bethuel and Mary (Bean) Turner. No children when last heard from.

ii. Emma Augusta[7] b. 7 May, 1856, m. in Piermont, 1 Jan. 1884, Joseph Pease Wallace of Rumney, N. H., b. Sept. 1844, son of Edward and Betsey (Pease) Wallace. Child: *Mary Dix*[8] *Wallace* b. in Rumney, 15 Oct. 1887.

iii. George Augustus[7] b. 7 May, 1856 (twin with Emma). He is a farmer in Piermont, where he was born. He m. in Haverhill, N. H., 3 Mar. 1881, Belle Glendora Hardy b. in Haverhill, 4 Mar. 1861, dau. of Josiah and Ann (Bailey) Hardy. Child: *Ernest Greenleaf*[8] b. in Piermont, 21 Jan. 1883.

iv. Abbie Elvena[7] b. 29 Aug. 1860, m. in Piermont, 25 Dec. 1884, Charles Levi Davis of Wentworth, N. H., where he was b. 2 May, 1859, son of Levi Wells and Francenia (Atwell) Davis.

v. Hattie Ann[7] b. 25 May, 1863, m. in Piermont, 16 Nov. 1884, Edward Rufus Griffin of Warren, N. H., b. in Bradford, Vt., 11 Feb. 1858, son of Edmund and Elizabeth (Sterns) Griffin. Child: *Annie Elizabeth*[8] *Griffin* b. in Wentworth, N. H., 1 Apr. 1891.

vi. Herbert Amos[7] b. 25 May, 1863 (twin with Hattie). He m. in Piermont, 18 Oct. 1890, Ella C. Follansbee of Wentworth.

Rev. Amos Hurd[6] Clarke has supplied much material for this book, and his elder brother, Isaac Moody[6] Clark, has also shown interest in it. In letters from one or more of the daughters of the latter the surname is spelled Clarke, but their father wrote Clark.

10

Winthrop George[6] (*Daniel*[5]) of Salamanca, N. Y., was born in Piermont, N. H., 3 August, 1839. A carpenter. He removed from Piermont to Olean, N. Y., in the autumn of 1869, and to Salamanca in 1875. He married February, 1867, Mary E. Billings, born in Orford, N. H., April, 1840, and has, born in Piermont,

i. Fannie Etta[7] b. 8 Mar. 1868.

11

John[6] (*Smith*[5]) of Kasson, Minn., was born at Fort Ann, N. Y., 16 August, 1817. A farmer and carpenter. He married at Fort Ann, N. Y., 4 May, 1840, Lucy Jane Woodard, born 11 August, 1818, died 19 October, 1854. He married secondly, in Palmyra, Wis., 29 March, 1855, Abigail Linsley, daughter of Amos and Tabitha (Hanks) Safford, and had

19. i. William Henry[7] b. 6 Mar. 1841.
20. ii. Albert Martin[7] b. 20 Apr. 1848.
21. iii. Myron John[7] b. 8 Feb. 1850.
22. iv. James Erastus[7] b. 27 Oct. 1852, d. 1 Apr. 1890.

v. Angie Elizabeth[7] b. 18 Mar. 1856, m. 7 June, 1876, Comel De Vogel b. in Rotterdam, Holland, 3 Apr. 1850, son of Dimmen and Martha (Tannis) De Vogel. Children: 1. *Esther Dorcas*[8] *De Vogel* b. in Canisteo, Minn., 25 Sept. 1877. 2. *Lucius Emery*[8] *De Vogel* b. in Hayfield, Minn., 5 Sept. 1883.

vi. Ella Dett[7] b. 5 Jan. 1859, m. in Canisteo, 9 Oct. 1889, Charles Henry Greene b. 4 Jan. 1852, son of Townsend and Eleanor (Cornell) Greene, and has *Harold Isaac*[8] *Greene* b. in West Concord, Minn., 8 June, 1891.

vii. Emma Viola[7] b. 28 Nov. 1860.
viii. Lucinda[7] b. 31 Jan. 1865, m. in Canisteo, 3 June, 1891, Charles Robinson Sheldon b. in Topeka, Kansas, 6 June, 1870, son of Moses Robinson and Lauretta (Harper) Sheldon.
ix. Mary[7] b. 17 Aug. 1868.

All the children were born in Palmyra except William,[7] who was born at Fort Ann, and Mary[7] in Canisteo, Minn.

12

Albert Greenleaf[6] (*Smith*[5]) was born in Wentworth, N. H., 9 July, 1822, married in Cambridge, Mass., 27 October, 1847, Abigail Griffin, born in Boscawen, N. H., 6 July, 1827, died in Cambridge, 27 September, 1880, daughter of Nathaniel and Catherine (Griffin) Burpee of Boscawen and Cambridge.

Mr. Clark married secondly, in Vineland, N. J., 4 August, 1884, Mary Ellen, born in Sidney, Me., 2 November, 1851, daughter of Ambrose and Hannah (Remick) Stilson. No children. In October, 1894, Albert G. Clark was in Longmont, Col.

13

Enos[6] (*Smith*[5]) of Arapahoe, Neb., was born in Berlin, Vt., 16 June, 1829, married in Palmyra, Wis., 12 March, 1854, Jane, born in Lenox, Mass., July, 1833, daughter of William and Harriet (Thayer) Walch.

Children:

i. George[7] b. 20 May, 1855, d. 10 Sept. 1857.
ii. George E.[7] b. 12 July, 1858.
iii. Charles H.[7] b. 14 July, 1861.

14

Vandon B.[6] (*Smith*[5]) of Minneapolis, Minn., was born in Fort Ann, N. Y., 27 November, 1836, married in Kilbourn City, Wis., 2 November, 1863, Corrilla E. Houghton, and has

i. Mary[7] b. 9 Apr. 1865.
ii. Lillie[7] b. 26 June, 1870.
iii. Frank[7] b. 4 Nov. 1872.

Mary was born in Minneapolis, Lillie in Ripon, Wis., and Frank in Kearney, Neb.

15

Stevens Knight[6] (*John*[5]) of Warren, N. H., was born 27 November, 1825. He married 18 September, 1849, Chastina Packard, born 9 February, 1824, died 28 November, 1861; he married secondly, 11 June, 1862, Martha Ruth, born 24 November, 1830, daughter of Rev. Perry and Betsey (Johnson) Mason of North Monroe, N. H. Rev. Perry Mason was city missionary in Boston for ten years. His wife was from Bath, N. H. The children of Stevens Knight[6] were

i. Elvin Willard[7] b. 15 Sept. 1850, d. 8 Sept. 1873. He m. 1 May, 1873, Eva A. Poor and had no children.
ii. Mary Evelyn[7] b. 29 July, 1852, m. 18 Apr. 1883, Charles O. Robinson of Lynn, Mass. Children: 1. *Raymond Clark*[8] *Robinson.* 2. *Ralph Stevens*[8] *Robinson.*
iii. John Franklin[7] b. 25 Feb. 1858.
iv. Chastina Josephine[7] b. 5 June, 1860, m. Elmer E. Stetson. Child: ———

16

Oscar B[6] (*Enoch*[5]) of Altamont, Labette County, Kansas, was born in Piermont, N. H., 27 December,

1827. He had no middle name, but used the initial B while living in Manchester, N. H., to distinguish him from another Oscar Clark. He married in Andover, Mass., 5 April, 1855, Betsey, born in England, 10 March, 1838, daughter of John and Elizabeth Burfield, and has

i. Fred W.[7] b. 24 Sept. 1862.
ii. Wilt J.[7] b. 20 Nov. 1864.
iii. Will B.[7] b. 20 Nov. 1864.
iv. Amy B.[7] b. 29 May, 1873.
v. Nettie M.[7] b. 23 Sept. 1876.

The sons were born in Illinois, and the daughters in Kansas.

17

Enoch[6] (*Enoch*[5]) of Lawrence, Mass., was born in Piermont, N. H., 27 July, 1831. He left Wentworth in 1863, and has since lived in Andover and Lawrence. He married in Andover, 23 September, 1870, Helen M., born in Plymouth, Mass., 20 November, 1851, daughter of Elbridge and Lydia A. Sears, and has

i. Walter L.[7] b. 21 Apr. 1872.
ii. Jennie S.[7] b. 8 Sept. 1875.

Walter was born in Lawrence, and Jennie in Plymouth.

18

James Harriman[6] (*Enoch*[5]) of North Andover, Mass., was born in Wentworth, N. H., 18 October, 1836, and died in North Andover, 29 April, 1882. When eighteen years of age he left Wentworth and entered the employ of the Chickering Piano Company in Andover, and about 1863 removed to North Andover, and was in the employ of Davis, Firber & Co., manufacturers of

machinery for woolen factories. The following is from a notice of his death: "James H. Clark, a resident of the town for about twenty years, passed away last Saturday after a long and painful illness. He bravely combated the disease, but to little avail. He was a man of quiet disposition and excellent character. With his fellow workmen he was a great favorite." His friends speak of him as a man much beloved. He married in Andover, 2 June, 1864, Mary S., born in Alexandria, N. H., 7 March, 1837, daughter of John and Susan Canney. She was the widow of Herbert J. Kenney, whom she married in Augusta, Ga., 14 June, 1862. The only child of James Harriman[6] Clark, born in North Andover, was

i. Nellie May[7] b. 24 Feb. 1868.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

19

William Henry[7] (*John*[6]) of Kasson, Minn., was born in Fort Ann, N. Y., 6 March, 1841. He enlisted 6 August, 1862, from Chicago, in company A, 72d regiment, Ill. Vols. (Infantry), and was made a sergeant while at Vicksburg and served to the close of the war. One or more of his brothers served for short terms of sixty or ninety days. He married in Rochester, Minn., 4 June (15 Feb.), 1867, Eunice Mariah, born in Dansville, N. Y., 15 February, 1847, daughter of William and Lydia (Cotton) Cornell.

Children:

i. Emma Gene[8] b. 20 May, 1868, d. 28 Feb. 1870.
ii. John[8] b. 27 Nov. 1871.

iii. William Cornell[8] b. 13 Feb. 1874.
iv. Jessie[8] b. 25 May, 1879.
v. Dora Almira[8] b. 28 Oct. 1882.
vi. Henry Leroy[8] b. 28 Aug. 1884, d. 16 Feb. 1890.
vii. Archie Harold[8] b. 10 June, 1888.

Emma, John, Dora and Henry, were born in Kasson, William and Jessie in Byron, Minn., and Archie in Mason City, Io.; Emma died in Kasson, and Henry in Tracy, Minn.

20

Albert Martin[7] (*John*[6]) of Mitchell, S. D., was born in Palmyra, Wis., 20 April, 1848. He married 27 October, 1870, Kate Augusta, born 27 December, 1852, daughter of William and Catharine Frances (Rhodes) Huntly.

Children:

i. Byron Huntly[8] b. 24 Sept. 1871, d. 1 Mar. 1872.
ii. Arthur Guy[8] b. 26 Apr. 1873.
iii. Walter Bruce[8] b. 4 July, 1875.
iv. Fred Vaughn[8] b. 23 Oct. 1877.
v. Lucy Frances[8] b. 17 Aug. 1881.
vi. Flora Augusta[8] b. 2 June, 1889.

The four elder were born in Kasson, Minn., Lucy in Parker, Dak., and Flora in Mason City, Io. Byron died in Kasson.

21

Myron John[7] (*John*[6]) of Topeka, Kan., was born in Palmyra, Wis., 8 February, 1850. He married 23 November, 1870, Isabella M., daughter of Shadrac and Maranda Smith. He married secondly, Rosa Baker, born in Ipswich, England, 14 February, 1852.

Children, all born in Kasson, Minn.

i. Charles Jey[8] b. 17 Jan. 1874.
ii. Frank Taylor[8] b. 28 June, 1875.
iii. Edith Pearle[8] b. 25 May, 1877.

22

James Erastus[7] (*John*[6]) of Tracy, Minn., was born in Palmyra, Wis., 27 October, 1852, and died in Tracy, 1 April, 1890. He married 4 July, 1872, Mary Alice, born 4 April, 1853, daughter of Aaron and Sarah Alice (Michael) Walrath.

Children:

i. Mildred Alice Stewart[8] b. 25 Sept. 1874.
ii. Mabel Lillian[8] b. 4 Aug. 1876.
iii. Ervin James[8] b. 28 June, 1878.
iv. Hattie Daisy[8] b. 15 Dec. 1882.
v. Fred Bernard[8] b. 28 Feb. 1889.

Mildred and Mabel were born in Kasson, Ervin in Byron, Minn., and the others in Tracy.

PART X.

HENRY[3] CLARK OF CANDIA, N. H., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

THIRD GENERATION.

Henry[3] (*Henry*[2]) of Greenland, N. H., was born in Newbury, Mass., 23 April, 1717, and died 27 February, 1804* (see p. 293). He was admitted to the church in Greenland in 1740, and was taxed there £1, 0*s*., 6*d*., in 1743. He was a fence viewer in 1749; removed to Candia in 1763 and bought the farm of Mary Batchelder, on which his descendant Gilman Clark was living thirty years since. He signed the Association Test with Stephen and John Clark in 1776. The test circular was issued by the Committee of Safety of New Hampshire to the selectmen of Candia, 12 April, 1776.

Henry married 13 December, 1738, Kezia, born 1 November, 1717, died 2 September, 1765, daughter of Joshua and Mary (Weeks) Brackett. Joshua Brackett's farm was partly in Stratham and partly in Greenland. Henry Clark married secondly, 10 July,

* Letter of Henry[4] Clark to his brother John[4] Clark announcing the death of their father.

1766, Catharine, born in Exeter, 7 April, 1725, died 19 August, 1769, daughter of Jeremiah and Mary (? Fifield) Bean. Henry married thirdly, 10 May, 1770, Abigail Francis, born 6 October, 1738, who survived him.

His children were

i. Stephen[4] b. 28 Apr. 1740. He signed the Association Test, and was one of the Revolutionary soldiers from Candia. Mrs. Lydia[6] (Clark) Hanaford thinks that he had no children, and died prior to 1800, soon after her grandfather, John[4] Clark, moved to Campton.

ii. Joshua[4] b. 1 Jan. 1742, d. 1 Oct. 1758.

2. iii. Nathaniel[4] b. 19 Mar. 1744.

3. iv. Samuel[4] b. 18 May, 1746, d. 15 Apr. 1821.

v. Mary[4] b. 4 Aug. 1750, d. 30 Sept. 1750.

4. vi. Henry[4] b. 4 Aug. 1755, d. 28 Nov. 1823.

vii. Enoch[4] b. 27 Apr. 1757, d. 10 Feb. 1765.

viii. Joshua[4] b. 14 Apr. 1759, d. 10 June, 1759.

5. ix. John[4] b. 20 May, 1760, d. 21 Dec. 1831.

x. Ebenezer[4] b. 29 July, 1769,* it is said in Greenland. His grandfather Bean remembered him in his will. Mr. Bean died in 1780.

xi. Abigail[4] b. 25 Aug. 1771.

xii. Kezia[4] b. 15 Sept. 1775, m. 1797, William Robie of Candia, who died in 1850. He was son of John and Mehitable (Hall) Robie.

---

* Although the Rev. Moses T. Runnels in his History of Sanbornton, N. H., Vol. II, p. 147, in his account of Ebenezer Clark, known as "Master Clark," and of his family, stated that Ebenezer was born 7 June, 1768, it is probable that he was identical with the son of Henry[3] Clark. See also, "The Norris Family," by Rev. Leonard Allison Morrison, A. M., pp. 51 and 52, where there is a record of the descendants of Master Ebenezer Clark and his wife, Eunice Norris, to which the writer can only add that John Phillips Clark of Sanbornton and Abigail P. Randlett of Northfield were married in Gilmanton, 4 July, 1822, by John D. Knowles, and that John Bachelder of Gilmanton and Eleanor Clark of Sanbornton were married 28 October, 1819, by Peter Clark. (Gilmanton Town record.)

The baptisms of Henry's older children are recorded in Greenland, N. H. Stephen[4] was baptized by the Rev. William Allen in 1740, Joshua[4] in 1742, Nathaniel[4] in 1744, and Samuel[4] in 1746.

FOURTH GENERATION.

2

Nathaniel[4] (*Henry*[3]) of Candia, N. H., was born in Greenland, N. H., 19 March, 1744. His wife is said to have been of Irish descent, and, if so, was probably of the race of Scotch-Irish Protestants from the north of Ireland, many of whom settled in New Hampshire. Nathaniel had five sons:

i. Joseph[5] b. ——, d. ——, unmarried.
ii. Nathaniel[5] b. ——, d. 1845. He m. Sally Miller and had an only child, *Martha*,[6] who d. about 1823, aged 18.
6. iii. Stephen[5] b. 5 July, 1780, d. 7 May, 1861.
7. iv. Joshua[5] b. 8 Nov. 1784, d. 7 Oct. 1877.
8. v. Theophilus[5] b. ——, d. ——.

"I know father had four brothers, viz. Joseph, Nathaniel, Stephen and Theophilus. I think he had a sister or sisters." (Letter of Hannah Dickey[6] (Clark) Hill, 25 October, 1883.)

3

Samuel[4] (*Henry*[3]) of Gilmanton, N. H., was born in Greenland, 18 May, 1746, and died in Gilmanton, 15 April, 1821. In 1789, together with Enoch and Joseph, he signed a petition of the inhabitants of Gilmanton that court might be held at "Norway Plains." He married in Kensington, 4 July, 1764, Mary, born 31 August, 1744, died 4 January, 1814, daughter of Peter

and Mary (Folsom) Folsom of Exeter.* Rev. Jeremiah Fogg officiated at the marriage of Samuel Clark and Mary Folsom.

The children of Samuel were

i. Mary[5] b. 1765, d. 16 Apr. 1817, m. 18 Sept. 1788, Joseph Fellows of Vassalborough, Me., b. 1762, d. 27 Feb. 1817. "Joseph Fellows of Vafselborough and Molly Clark of Gilmantown were married September 18th. 1788," by Rev. Isaac Smith. (Gilmanton Church records.) It is said that there are gravestones in memory of Mr. and Mrs. Fellows in Gilmanton or Belmont, and that hers gives her age as 52. A doubtful statement has been made that Mary's parents were married in 1762.

9. ii. Enoch[5] b. June, 1765, d. Mar., 1834.

iii. Anna[5] b. ——, d. ——, m. 17 June, 1790, Daniel Fitzgerald of Bethlehem or Littleton, N. H., and had five children. "Daniel Fitz Gerald of Limerick and Nancy Clark of Gilmantown were married June 17th. 1790," by Rev. Isaac

* Mr. and Mrs. Folsom were both great grandchildren of John Folsom, who was baptized in Hingham, England, in 1615, was selectman of Hingham and Exeter in New England, married Mary, daughter of Edward and Mary (Clark) Gilman, and was the ancestor of the Folsoms who have been prominent in Exeter for generations. His son Lieut. Peter Folsom was the father of Peter, an influential man, who married Catharine, daughter of Honorable John Gilman, and grandfather of Peter, who settled in Gilmanton in 1773, and was father of Mrs. Samuel Clark. Deacon John Folsom, an elder brother of Lieut. Peter, had a son Jonathan, who married Anna Ladd, a granddaughter of Honorable John Gilman. This Jonathan Folsom was the father of Nathaniel Folsom, a captain who distinguished himself at Fort Edward and in a battle with Dieskau in 1755, was a brigadier general at the siege of Boston, commissioned a major general in 1775, member of the First Continental Congress in Philadelphia in 1774, '75, also of the Congresses of 1777–1780. In 1778 he was a councillor, and in 1783 was temporary president of the convention that framed the Constitution of New Hampshire. Col. Samuel Folsom of Exeter, and Mary Folsom, mother of Mrs. Samuel Clark, were brother and sister of Maj. Gen. Nathaniel Folsom.

Smith. (Gilmanton Church records.) One of their daughters, wife of Josiah Sawyer, was living in East Tilton, N. H., twenty years ago, and was the last survivor of the five children.

iv. Catharine[5] b. ——, d. young.

v. Elizabeth[5] b. ——, d. ——, m. Nathan Sweatt of Canaan and Hanover, N. H. Both died in Hopkinton, N. Y.

vi. Kezia[5] b. 30 May, 1774, d. 22 Dec. 1832, m. in Gilmanton, 23 Dec. 1793, Stephen Sweatt of Gilmanton, b. 20 May, 1770, d. in Gilmanton, 14 May, 1864. Rev. Walter Powers officiated at this marriage. No children. Mrs. Sweatt died in Gilmanton.

10. vii. Samuel[5] b. 23 Feb. 1776, d. 4 May, 1822.

viii. Catharine[5] b. 17 June, 1778, d. 7 Jan. 1846, m. Benjamin Daly of Lisbon, N. H., but had no children. Mr. and Mrs. Daly died in Lisbon.

11. ix. Peter[5] b. 8 (1 Town records) Oct. 1781, d. 25 Nov. 1865.

x. Lydia[5] b. ——, d.——, m. in Gilmanton, 27 Nov. 1806, Timothy F. Bunker of Gilmanton; Joseph Young, justice of the peace, officiating. Lydia died in Gilmanton, and Mr. Bunker married again.

xi. Sarah[5] b. ——, d. ——, unmarried.

12. xii. Joseph[5] b. 17 Jan. 1789, d. 2 July, 1855.

4

Henry[4] (*Henry*[3]) of Candia, N. H., was born in Greenland, 4 August, 1755, died 28 November, 1823. He is said to have been at the battle of Bunker Hill, and he became a member of Capt. Joseph Dearborn's company, 5 August, 1778, as recorded upon the pay roll. This company was in Col. Moses Nichols's regiment, and took part in the Rhode Island campaign.

The following letter to him from a friend is printed in the history of Candia by Eaton.

"Mr. Henery Clark Juner in Candia

"Forte Washington, June 27 day ye 1777.

"Sir I rite to you to let you now how we all do, we are well and in good helth at Present, a short note concerning Love. John Clark remembers his love to mrs marthe paton. Isaac worthen remembers his love to mrs dorothy bagley. Theophylus Clough remembers his love to mrs mary rowel, wiginge Evens remembers his expressive Love to mrs albina Langue. Sir I hear very bad news about you and if the news be so I am afraid it will never do for I heir that the chief you do is gallanting the garls, and if this be the case I am shewer its very bad and if you would but leive of your bad tricks I shud be glad So no more at Present.

(signed) "John Morrison."

The girls mentioned were all young ladies, although John styles them "mrs" Henry married 29 January, 1781, Hannah, who died 7 October, 1812, daughter of Gilman and Sarah (Connor) Dudley of Candia. Gilman Dudley was a Revolutionary soldier, and fourth in descent from Governor Thomas Dudley. Henry[4] Clark's home was on the Clark Hill Road in Candia, where his father also lived, and his children were

i. William[5] b. 11 Jan. 1782, d. June, 1867. He m. Jane Bean, who d. Oct. 1857, but had no children. He died in Candia.

ii. Hannah[5] b. 27 Jan. 1784, d. Dec. 1859, m. Noah S. Rollins of Sanbornton, N. H., b. 4 Feb. 1783, d. in Sanbornton, 23 Oct. 1847, son of Reuben and Elizabeth (Smith) Rollins, and had 1. *Nancy*[6] *Rollins.* 2. *Noah S.*[6] *Rollins* of New Hampton, N. H. He served in the 8th regiment, N. H. Vols., in the Civil war. Mr. Rollins, the father, m. secondly, Mrs. Mary Cass, who d. 27 Nov. 1869, aged 85.

iii. Sarah[5] b. 27 Mar. 1786, d. aged 6 or 7 years.
13. iv. Dudley[5] b. 9 Nov. 1788, d. 7 Aug. 1867.
v. Samuel[5] b. 27 Sept. 1791, d. 27 Dec. 1816, unmarried.
vi. Nancy[5] b. 27 Aug. 1794, d. 5 Sept. 1814.
14. vii. John Henry[5] b. 27 July, 1797, d. 7 Aug. 1875.
15. viii. Gilman[5] b. 20 May, 1802, d. Sept. 1876.

5

John[4] (*Henry*[3]) of Campton, N. H., was born in Greenland, N. H., 20 May, 1760, died in Campton, 21 December, 1831. Lydia[6] (Clark) Hanaford stated that an old letter led her to think that her grandfather, John[4], was born in Candia, N. H. (Her letter of 16 October, 1883.) He served nine months in the Continental army, and was a corporal in Capt. Samuel McConnell's company of Col. David Gilman's regiment. John's name is on the pay roll of December, 1776, as a soldier from Candia, and he was entitled to £150 "for the war." The History of Candia does not give the dates, but he apparently served for several years.

He was paid in Continental money, which became worthless, and he gave it to his grandchildren, who still preserve it. Until 1821 he lived in the west part of the town in what is called Campton Bog, when he bought three hundred acres in the centre of the town and on the Pemigewasset River. This land he divided between his sons John and Leavitt, and lived with the former the remainder of his life. He was one of the first members of the Baptist church. He married 22 December, 1785, Lydia, born in Exeter, N. H., 3 December, 1759, died 6 December, 1830, daughter of Joseph and Love (Leavitt) Leavitt of Exeter. "John Clark of Campton and Lydia Leavitt of Northfield were

married December 22d: 1785," by Rev. Isaac Smith. (Gilmanton Church records.)

The children, all born in Campton, were

16. i. Dudley[5] b. 18 Apr. 1787, d. 14 Nov. 1860.
ii. Kezia[5] b. 13 Sept. 1789, d. 7 Apr. 1865, m. 25 Feb. 1844, Abel Hunt b. in Gilford, N. H., 26 Jan. 1787, d. there 17 July, 1855. She died in Campton.
17. iii. John[5] b. 3 Dec. 1793, d. 28 July, 1868.
18. iv. Leavitt[5] b. 7 Apr. 1796, d. 6 Mar. 1855.

FIFTH GENERATION.

6

Stephen[5] (*Nathaniel*[4]) of Meredith, N. H., was born in Candia, N. H., 5 July, 1780, and died 7 May, 1861; he was a farmer. He married in Candia, 24 January, 1800, Ezza Miller, born 11 June, 1783, died 20 January, 1823. She was sister to Nathaniel[5] Clark's wife.

Children:

i. Polly[6] b. 11 Dec. 1804, d. 17 Aug. 1848.
ii. Betsey[6] b. 25 Oct. 1806, d. 6 July, 1863.
iii. Sally[6] b. 13 Sept. 1808, m. 20 Nov. 1833, Stephen Boardman of Meredith, N. H., b. 31 Aug. 1803, and had 1. *Louisa*[7] *Boardman* b. 20 Aug. 1834, m. Jan. 1853, Smith Dow, who d. 30 Jan. 1865, leaving one daughter. Mrs. Dow m. secondly, 12 May, 1883, B. F. Wentworth of Centre Harbor. 2. *Lavinia*[7] *Boardman* b. Feb. 1837, m. 1861, Noah L. Davis of Gilford, N. H., and has three sons. Mrs. Boardman, who was living in Meredith in 1884, furnished material for this book.
iv. Ruth[6] b. 6 Oct. 1810, m. 1835, Eben Bickford of Laconia, N. H., and had a son and a daughter,

viz.: *David*[7] *Bickford*, who is married and lives in Centre Harbor, and *Priscilla Jane*[7] *Bickford* who was in Laconia when last heard from.

19. v. John[6] b. 21 Nov. 1812, d. 7 Mar. 1860.

vi. Hannah[6] b. 18 July, 1814, d. 29 May, 1872, m. Nov. 1838, Herbert Lovejoy and had two sons and one daughter, who are married and live in Meredith, viz.: *Julia Etta*[7] *Lovejoy*, *Cyrus*[7] *Lovejoy* and *Smith*[7] *Lovejoy*.

20. vii. David[6] b. 30 Jan. 1816.

viii. Nancy[6] b. 2 Mar. 1818, d. 30 Aug. 1882.

21. ix. Gilman[6] b. 5 Mar. 1821.

Polly, Betsey and Nancy were unmarried.

7

Joshua[5] (*Nathaniel*[4]) of Thornton, N. H., was born 8 November, 1784, and died 7 October, 1877. His age is given on his gravestone as 92 years, 11 months. He married 28 February, 1809, Mary, born 24 August, 1784, died 23 June, 1844 (27 June on her gravestone and her age 59 years, 10 months), daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Patten) Calden. Joshua[5] married secondly, Sarah, who died 26 March, 1853, aged 66 years, 9 months (gravestone).

Children:

i. Mary[6] b. 11 Jan. 1810, d. 7 Feb. 1860 (aged 50 yrs., 1 mo. on gravestone), m. Francis Polyguin (Poliquin). Children: 1. *Delia C.*[7] *Poliquin* m. Jeremiah Gilman, who d. in Franconia, N. H., 1889?, and had four children. 2. *Sarah Adelaide*[7] *Poliquin* m. Frank Lyford of Thornton, and had five children. 3. *Mary*

Frances[7] *Poliquin* b. 1845, d. 13 July, 1864 (aged 19 according to her gravestone), m. George Elkins of Thornton.

ii. Sarah Ann[6] b. 8 Jan. 1813, d. 31 Mar. 1876, m. 1 Jan. 1834, Capt. Sylvester Sawyer b. in Woodstock, N. H., then Peeling, 13 Mar. 1806, d. 15 Oct. 1837 (aged 32 according to his gravestone), and was buried in Thornton. Children: 1. *Mary Jane*[7] *Sawyer* b. in Boston, 3 Nov. 1834, m. Dr. Truman Humphrey of Thornton, N. H., and removed to Wisconsin. 2. *Charles Sylvester*[7] *Sawyer* b. in Boston, 5 Dec. 1836, now of Thornton, has been twice married and has a large family. Mrs. Sarah Ann[6] (Clark) Sawyer m. secondly, in Thornton, 4 Mar. 1839?, Thomas Wyatt b. in Campton 5 Sept. 1818, and had 1. *George Gardner*[7] *Wyatt* b. in Thornton, 28 Feb. 1840, killed by the breaking down of a bridge which he was crossing with a loaded team in Campton, N. H., 15 May, 1867, m. Ann Gillman of Thornton, and had Maybell Lucy[8] Wyatt b. 2 Dec. 1866. 2. *Ellen Augusta*[7] *Wyatt* b. in Thornton, 24 May, 1842, m. Oliver Wheeler of Franconia, N. H., who d. 1866, and had Lillie[8] Wheeler and Celia[8] Wheeler. Mrs. Wheeler m. secondly, Frank Smith of Hebron, N. H., and removed to Anamosa, Io., and had two sons born there. 3. *Nathaniel Clark*[7] *Wyatt* b. in Thornton, 3 May, 1845, killed on the cars 13? Aug. 1877. 4. *Martha Lovina*[7] *Wyatt* b. in Thornton 1 Aug. 1848, m. 7 Mar. 1872, Baxter P. Hardy of Rumney, N. H., and had i. Hattie May[8] Hardy b. 4 Mar. 1873. ii. Ernest Baxter[8] Hardy b. 29 Dec. 1876. 5. *Sarah Evangeline*[7] *Wyatt* b. in Thornton, 30 Sept. 1853, m. Feb. 1879, Oscar Brooks French

of Rumney, and lives in Bristol, N. H. 6. *Horace*[7] *Wyatt* b. in Thornton, 29 Sept. 1855, m. 30 Nov. 1884, Susan Whiteman of Plymouth, N. H., and lives in Concord, N. H. Mr. Thomas Wyatt and family removed to Rumney about 1862, where Mrs. Wyatt died. She was born in Candia.

22. iii. Nathaniel[6] b. 8 Feb. 1815, d. 1 Apr. 1875.

iv. Jane Bean[6] b. 24 Nov. 1816, d. 3 July, 1885, m. Jeremiah Hoyt b. Dec. 1810, d. ——, and had 1. *Francis P.*[7] *Hoyt* b. 1842, drowned in Lowell, Mass., 1856. 2. *Mary Jane*[7] *Hoyt* b. ——, living unmarried in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1891. Mrs. Hoyt m. secondly, in Lowell, 1874, Daniel Knapp b. 31 Mar. 1808, d. in Lowell, 27 May, 1876, son of Abiathar and Nancy Knapp, but had no children. Mrs. Jane B. Knapp also died in Lowell.

v. Betsey Bagley[6] b. 4 June, 1819, m. 10 Oct. 1839, Herod Fifield of Thornton. Children: 1. *George Washington*[7] *Fifield* b. 23 May, 1845, m. in Lowell, 9 Feb. 1874, Cornelia Monty and had Harry[8] Fifield b. 1885. 2. *Henry Martin*[7] *Fifield* b. 4 Jan. 1853, m. 11 Oct. 1887, Lucia Foss of Campton, N. H., and lives in Thornton, as does his brother.

vi. Delia Tucker[6] b. 3 Sept. 1821, d. 6 Aug. 1871 (aged 49 yrs., 11 mos. according to her gravestone), m. 1845 Nathaniel Boynton of Thornton b. 4 Jan. 1818, son of Moses and Betsey (Ayer) Boynton, and had 1. *Charles Henry*[7] *Boynton* b. in Thornton, 26 Oct. 1846, now of Gilford, N. H., m. in 1883, Mary O. Carr. 2. *Herbert Newton*[7] *Boynton* b. 11 Aug. 1851, now of Tilton, N. H. 3. *Edward Livingston*[7] *Boynton* b. 15 Mar. 1853, now of Lowell, Mass. 4. *Moses Adelbert*[7] *Boynton* b. 15 Feb. 1856,

now of Allston, Mass. 5. *Grace Elizabeth*[7] *Boynton* b. 1 May, 1859, m. John Abel of Lowell, and d. 5 May, 1885, leaving one son. The Boynton Genealogy differs as to the names of this family.

vii. Hannah Dickey[6] b. 26 Nov. 1823, m. 13 Sept. 1842, Andrew M. Springer b. 21 June, 1816, d. 18 May, 1854, and had 1. *George W.*[7] *Springer* b. 10 Mar. 1844. 2. *Charles A.*[7] *Springer* b. 22 June, 1847, d. 22 Apr. 1866. 3. *Nathaniel B.*[7] *Springer* b. 22 Oct. 1849. Mrs. Springer m. secondly, 8 Feb. 1857, Horace K. Hill b. 27 Oct. 1826, but had no children. They lived in Westchester, N. Y. Mrs. Hill, who was much interested in the family history, is said to have died prior to 29 April, 1891.

viii. Martha C.[6] b. 29 Jan. 1826, m. 16 Sept. 1852, Almanger (?) Poor b. 13 Nov. 1829, d. 7 Jan. 1854, and had *Addie*[7] *Poor* b. 4 Oct. 1853, d. 30 Dec. 1854. Mrs. Poor m. secondly, 11 July, 1858, George Grant, who d. 28 Dec. 1858, and had *Ida*[7] *Grant* b. 25 Apr. 1859, m. 27 Sept. 1879. Mrs. Grant m. thirdly, 19 Nov. 1859, Fred Marden and had 1. *Lewis*[7] *Marden* b. 23 Jan. 1861, m. 17 June, 1886. 2. *Emma*[7] *Marden* b. 26 Nov. 1862, m. 16 Sept. 1884. 3. *Elbridge*[7] *Marden* b. 7 Oct. 1864, m. 9 May, 1891. 4. *Franklin*[7] *Marden* b. 19 June, 1867 (69), d. 14 Oct. 1869.

ix. Lovina Barron[6] b. 30 Oct. 1829, m. 25 Sept. 1859, George Knowles b. 4 Mar. 1831, d. 21 June, 1862, and had *Willard N.*[7] *Knowles* b. 7 July, 1860. Mrs. Knowles m. secondly, Charles Shute of Campton, N. H., b. 2 Aug. 1833, and had *Lucy F.*[7] *Shute* b. 20 Sept. 1866. They live in Thornton.

x. Oliver[6] b. 15 Nov. 1831, d. 25 Aug. 1834 (gravestone records aged 4 years). A relative stated that he died in November, 1835.

Several of the children, perhaps all, were born in Candia. Joshua Clark, both his wives, his daughters Mary and Delia, son-in-law Sylvester Sawyer, son Oliver, and granddaughter Mary Frances (Poliquin) Elkins, are buried in the northeast corner of a large burying ground on the east side of the Pemigewasset River in Thornton. In 1896 George K. Clarke visited this graveyard, but did not copy the inscriptions in full.

8

Theophilus[5] (*Nathaniel*[4]) was born in Candia, and presumably died there. He lived on the Clark Hill Road.

Children:

i. "Tomes"[6] b. ——.
ii. Dolly[6] b. ——.
iii. Stephen[6] b. ——. Said to have no descendants.
iv. Eliza[6] b. ——.
v. Nathaniel[6] b. ——. Lived in Meredith, N. H. He left a widow, children and grandchildren. He is said to have lived at one time in Laconia.
vi. Mary[6] b. ——.
vii. William[6] b. ——. Said to have no descendants.

"All dead now" (1892).

9

Enoch[5] (*Samuel*[4]) of Littleton, N. H., was born in Gilmanton, N. H., June, 1765, died March, 1834. He married 1 April, 1795, in Gilmanton, Joanna, born November, 1774, died November, 1850, daughter of Trueworthy and Polly (Gilman) Dudley. Rev. Walter

Powers officiated at the marriage of Enoch Clark and Joanna Dudley.

The children were

i. Kezia[6] b. 1 June, 1798, d. 13 Oct. 1825, unmarried.
ii. Mary Fellows[6] b. 21 Aug. 1800, d. 19 July, 1856, unmarried.
iii. Martha Gilman[6] b. 29 Jan. 1803, d. 19 Oct. 1848, m. 1825, John Dudley of Littleton, N. H., but had no children.
iv. Enoch[6] b. 21 June, 1805, d. 28 Nov. 1862.
v. Catharine[6] b. 13 Jan. 1808.
23. vi. John Dudley[6] b. 21 July, 1810, d. 28 Mar. 1855.
vii. Joanna Jane[6] b. 17 Aug. 1815, d. 3 Dec. 1874.

Enoch[6] and four of his sisters never married.

10

Samuel[5] (*Samuel*[4]) of Gilmanton, N. H., was born there 23 February, 1776, and died there 4 May, 1822. He married Sally, born 1776, died 17 February, 1853, daughter of Thomas and Hannah Sweatt of Loudon, N. H., and his children were

24. i. Thomas[6] b. 14 Aug. 1798, d. 3 June, 1879.
ii. Hannah[6] b. ——, d. 24 Sept. 1826, aged 22 years.
iii. Polly[6] b. ——, 1802, d. 15 May, 1817.
25. iv. Nathan[6] b. 6 May, 1804, d. 23 May, 1891.
v. Joseph[6] b. ——, 1808, d. 13 Aug. 1815 or 1818, aged 7 years.
26. vi. Samuel[6] b. 5 May, 1809.
27. vii. Joseph Herbert[6] b. 10 Feb. 1819, d. 23 Sept. 1879.

11

Peter[5] (*Samuel*[4]) of Gilmanton, N. H., was born there 8 (1 town record) October, 1781, and died there

25 November, 1865. Rev. Peter Clark was ordained by the Council of the Third Freewill Baptist Church to the ministry in Gilmanton, 8 January, 1810; he was a noted revivalist, and is said to have attended more funerals than any other minister in town. There were recorded in the Gilmanton town records one hundred and twenty five marriages performed by Elder Peter when the history of Gilmanton was issued, and the number was doubtless greatly increased later. He was representative in the Legislature 1826–29, four years.

He married in Gilmanton, 28 November, 1805, Mary, born 23 July, 1785, died 25 (24 town record) September, 1841, daughter of William and Abigail (Trefethen) Morrison of Gilmanton. Rev. Richard Martin officiated at the wedding of Peter Clark and Mary Morrison. Peter[5] married secondly, 13 July, 1848, Abigail, born 10 February, 1801, daughter of Willard and Sarah (Alley) Emery, and widow of Col. Joshua L. Weare.

The only child of Elder Peter[5] was

i. William Morrison[6] b. 10 Dec. 1809. He was b. in Gilmanton, m. 2 Jan. 1832, Abigail Trefethen b. 9 May, 1810, d. 3 May, 1867, dau. of William Rogers and Mary (Wells) Morrison of Gilmanton. He m. secondly, 19 Apr. (May town record) 1868, Mrs. Mary Ann Dearborn b. 22 Oct. 1822, dau. of Jacob and Polly (Nourse) Little. Child: *Mary Morrison*[7] b. 4 Jan. 1839, d. 12 Dec. 1889, m. 5 Mar. 1862, John A. Ladd b. 1 Sept. 1832, son of Samuel and Nancy (Young) Ladd, but had no children. Elder Peter Clark officiated at the first marriage of his son.

12

Joseph[5] (*Samuel*[4]) of Gilmanton, N. H., was born there 17 January, 1789, and died there 2 July, 1855. He was made a deacon of the Freewill Baptist Church in 1839. He married in Gilmanton, 30 August, 1812, Mary, born 1791, died 15 December, 1879, daughter of Moses and Betsey (Currier) French of Salisbury, Mass. Rev. Peter Clark officiated at the marriage of Joseph Clark and Mary French.

Children:

i. Eliza Maria[6] b. 16 Jan. 1816, d. 1 May, 1878, m. 1838, John C. Roberts b. 14 May, 1816, d. 22 May, 1840; she m. secondly, 21 Dec. 1848, Elkanah Folsom Bean b. 8 Sept. 1812, d. 14 Jan. 1864, son of John R. and Huldah (Weymouth) Bean.

ii. Infant son[6] never named.

Many of the descendants of Samuel[4] Clark were buried in Gilmanton, and their gravestones may be seen.

13

Dudley[5] (*Henry*[4]) of Sanbornton, N. H., was born in Candia, N. H., 9 November, 1788, and died in Winchester, Mass., 7 August, 1867. He was apprenticed to Noah S. Rollins, whose place afterward came into his possession, and for several years he carried on the business of wheelwright; he removed to Winchester. He married 1 November, 1820, Hannah Clarkson, who died in Sanbornton, 16 September, 1860.

His children were

i. Malvina[6] b. 16 Jan. 1822, d. 9 Feb. 1888, m. 25 Oct. 1842, Josiah Franklin Stone of Winches-

ter, Mass., b. in Cornish, Me., 16 Oct. 1822, d. 26 Jan. 1881. He was representative in the General Court in 1879 and 1881, selectman six years, assessor eight years, and his name is connected with many local enterprises. They had 1. *Edward Alanson*[7] *Stone* b. 15 Oct. 1844, d. 22 May, 1849. 2. *Joseph*[7] *Stone* d. young. 3. *Franklin M.*[7] *Stone.* 4. *Willie Rix*[7] *Stone.* 5. *Ella Cleora*[7] *Stone.* The whole family have removed to California, and Mrs. Stone died in San Francisco.

ii. Henry B.[6] b. 27 Apr. 1824, d. 16 Mar. 1828.

28. iii. Samuel Dudley[6] b. 4 July, 1826.

iv. Mary Jane[6] b. 3 July, 1828, m. 5 Aug. 1849, Charles G. Taylor of Sanbornton, N. H., b. 25 Mar. 1826, now of Chillicothe, Ill., son of Thomas and Sarah E. (Jewett) Taylor, and had *Lydia J.*[7] *Taylor* b. 30 Nov. 1850, d. 9 Apr. 1868. Charles G. Taylor was a merchant and postmaster at Chillicothe.

v. John Weston[6] b. 24 May, 1836, d. 15 June, 1867. He died in Cambridge, Mass., and was unmarried.

14

John Henry[5] (*Henry*[4]) of Sanbornton, N. H., was born in Candia, 27 July, 1797, came to Sanbornton in 1816, and was an apprentice to his brother Dudley.* He built a store at "Clark's Corner," and also the large dwelling house near it, occupied in 1878 by Daniel Tilton. He was a most worthy citizen. He removed to Danvers, Mass., and died there 7 August, 1875. He married 13 February, 1823, Betsey Moore, born 12 April, 1803, died in Framingham, 29 Septem-

* Runnels' History of Sanbornton, Vol. II, gives much information concerning the Clarks of Sanbornton, and allied families.

ber, 1870, daughter of Jonathan and Theodosia (Gale) Taylor. Jonathan Taylor was in the Revolutionary army, and was corporal in a volunteer company during the War of 1812, and much respected as a citizen.

John Henry's children were

29. i. John Taylor[6] b. 19 Sept. 1825, d. 20 Oct. 1880.
30. ii. William Jones[6] b. 14 Dec. 1828.
iii. Hannah Dudley[6] b. 18 Dec. 1830, m. 1 Oct. 1862, Joseph Plumer of Milton, N. H., b. 11 Mar. 1820, son of Joseph and Sarah (Brown) Plumer. He was representative in the Legislature in 1873. No children.
iv. Susan Brown[6] b. 29 July, 1835, m. 25 Apr. 1861, Jeremiah Brackett Calef b. 30 Dec. 1831, selectman of Sanbornton, 1870, '71, son of James and Phebe (Jewett) Calef.
31. v. Nathan Joshua[6] b. 24 Oct. 1837.
32. vi. Henry Wood[6] b. 15 Feb. 1839.

15

Gilman[5] (*Henry*[4]) lived in Candia on the farm of his father and grandfather, where he was born 20 May, 1802, died September, 1876; he married 13 April, 1831, Nancy, born 30 August, 1803, died 18 August, 1843, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Barker) Shute. He married secondly, 20 February, 1844, Sarah F. Pearson and his children were

i. Sarah E.[6] b. 9 Jan. 1834, d. 29 Dec. 1891, m. 3 Apr. 1855, Merrill Johnson of Candia, N. H., b. in Alexandria, N. H., son of Moses and Hannah H. (Huntingdon) Johnson. Children: 1. *Alice Jane*[7] *Johnson* b. 21 June, 1856, m. Benjamin Edwin Sanborn and has Benjamin Eugene[8] ~~Johnson~~ Sanborn b. 2 Oct. 1885. Mr. ~~Johnson~~ Sanborn is a merchant in Deerfield, N. H., and has a

creamery there. 2. *Moses Gilman*[7] *Johnson* b. 30 May, 1861. 3. *Hattie Imogene*[7] *Johnson* b. 13 Oct. 1867, m. Henry A. Hubbard, but had no children.

ii. Henry Gilman[6] b. 6 June, 1836, lived on the ancestral farm at Clark's Hill in Candia for some years; m. 23 May, 1869, Keziah C. Bickford of Deerfield, and has no children.

16

Dudley[5] (*John*[4]) of Wheelock, Vt., was born in Campton, N. H., 18 April, 1787, and died in Wheelock, 14 November, 1860; a farmer. He went to Wheelock in 1808, and held various town offices there, was justice of the peace many years, and agent for Dartmouth College. He was a Freewill Baptist. He married at Derby Line, Vt., 6 December, 1810, Polly, born in Gilmanton, N. H., 27 December, 1789, died in Wheelock, 10 May, 1860, daughter of Jonathan and Joanna (Willey) Folsom. Jonathan Folsom was son of Daniel and Huldah (Eastman) Folsom of Exeter, N. H., and great-grandson of Deacon John Folsom of Exeter. In 1793 Jonathan Folsom moved from Gilmanton to Wheelock. John Clark, father of Dudley,[5] settled in Campton in 1785.

The children of Dudley,[5] all born in Wheelock, were

i. Lydia[6] b. 10 Sept. 1811, d. 24 Oct. 1883, m. in Campton, 28 Nov. 1833, David Thornton, a carpenter, b. in Hatley, Stanstead County, Canada, 26 June, 1808, son of Samuel and Kate (Baker) Thornton, who were from Campton, and had 1. *John Clark*[7] *Thornton* b. 7 Aug. 1834, d. in Campton, 25 Oct. 1873, m. in Wheelock, 7 Jan. 1863, Eliza A. Thomas b. in Wheelock, 4 Mar. 1843, and had i. James[8]

Thornton b. in Hatley, 12 June, 1865. ii. Katie[8] Thornton b. in Campton, 7 Jan. 1872. iii. John[8] Thornton b. in Campton, 28 Apr. 1873. 2. *Melinda Clark[7] Thornton* b. 17 Jan. 1836, m. in Greensborough, Vt., 18 Mar. 1858, George Miller b. in Draymon, Scotland, 1812, d. in Groton, Vt., 31 Mar. 1876, and had eight children, viz.: i. Maggia B.[8] Miller b. in Greensborough, 22 May, 1859, m. Sept. 1874, Warren M. Welch, an extensive dealer in lumber at Groton, and has 1. *Thomas Lawrence[9] Welch* b. in Groton, 11 May, 1878. 2. *Blanche[9] Welch* b. in Groton, July, 1880. ii. George F.[8] Miller b. in Greensborough, 25 Dec. 1860. iii. Lizzia F.[8] Miller b. in Greensborough, 4 July, 1862, m. 5 Sept. 1883, George E. Whithill. iv. Frank A.[8] Miller b. in Hatley, 30 Apr. 1864. v. Willie (William) D.[8] Miller b. in West Barnet, Vt., 18 Mar. 1866, d. in Groton, 25 Feb. 1868. vi. Eddie[8] Miller b. in West Barnet, 11 Jan. 1868, d. in Groton, 20 Feb. 1868. vii. Willie D.[8] Miller b. in Groton, 13 Mar. 1870. viii. Jared D.[8] Miller b. in Groton, 12 Feb. 1876. Melinda m. secondly, 6 Feb. 1877, in Groton, Peter Darling b. there 2 Feb. 1827, and has John C.[8] Darling b. in Topsham, Vt., 19 May, 1879. 3. *Kezia Clark[7] Thornton* b. 14 May, 1838, d. in Wheelock, 19 Mar. 1859. 4. *Dudley Clark[7] Thornton* b. 20 Sept. 1840, m. at Derby Line, Hannah Hastings of Greensborough, and had i. Albert B.[8] Thornton b. in Barnet, Vt., 8 Oct. 1865. ii. Alice M.[8] Thornton b. in Greensborough, 20 June, 1870. iii. Leslie F.[8] Thornton b. in Greensborough, 1 Aug. 1872. 5. *Jerod Drewry Wheelock[7] Thornton* b. 26 Apr. 1842, m. in Hatley, 24 Jan. 1865, Mrs. Lucy Colby b. there Sept. 1834,

d. in Topsham, 3 July, 1885, dau. of Benjamin and Sarah (Simons) Wadley. Jerod D. W.[7] Thornton m. secondly, Sept. 1889, Ella Mills. He was formerly in the milk business in Somerville, Mass.; is now a farmer in Topsham. 6. *Mary Harris[7] Thornton* b. 5 May, 1844, m. in Campton, 15 June, 1878, Richard H. Copithorn b. in Boston, 5 Mar. 1852, now a farmer on the old John Clark farm in Campton. 7. *Horatio Wentworth Harris[7] Thornton* b. 30 Aug. 1847, m. Lizzia Clark and has i. George[8] Thornton b. in Melrose, Mass., 27 Apr. 1870. ii. Charles Sumner[8] Thornton b. in Boston, 4 Mar. 1876. 8. *Sumner[7] Thornton* b. 8 Oct. 1850, d. 6 Feb. 1859. 9. *Judson[7] Thornton* b. 4 Nov. 1853, d. 6 Feb. 1859. 10. *Frank Andrew[7] Thornton* b. 25 Apr. 1855, d. 7 Feb. 1859. John and Melinda were born in Campton and the others in Wheelock, where the three younger died. Mrs. Lydia (Clark) Thornton died in Campton.

ii. Melinda[6] b. 6 Mar. 1815, d. 11 June, 1846.

iii. John[6] b. 29 Oct. 1818, d. 21 Aug. 1842.

iv. Kezia[6] b. 16 Mar. 1821, d. 8 Apr. 1844.

v. Leonard Pease[6] b. 29 Aug. 1823, d. 8 June, 1824.

vi. Mary Ann[6] b. 6 Dec. 1826, d. 8 June, 1828.

The five younger children died in Wheelock.

17

John[5] (*John[4]*) of Campton, N. H., was born there 3 December, 1793, and died 28 July, 1868. He married 6 November, 1823, Alice, born in Campton, 27 July, 1798, died there 10 May, 1886, daughter of Daniel and Alice (Merrill) Baker.

The children were

33. i. Josiah Baker[6] b. 1 Aug. 1824, d. 15 Oct. 1856.

ii. Lydia[6] b. 19 Dec. 1829, m. in Campton, 12 Apr. 1863, John Smith Hanaford b. in New Hampton, N. H., 17 Mar. 1830, son of Peter and Nancy (Smith) Hanaford. Mrs. Lydia (Clark) Hanaford supplied the records of several generations for this book.

18

Leavitt[5] (*John*[4]) of Campton, N. H., was born there 7 April, 1796, and died 6 March, 1855; he was selectman. He married 30 December, 1824, Almira, born in Campton, 8 June, 1803?, died 6 February, 1833, daughter of Elias and Martha (Baker) Bump.

The children were

i. Melvina[6] b. 8 Nov. 1825, m. in Campton, 6 May, 1847, Charles Bickford b. in Campton, 1822, d. in Thornton, N. H., 7 Dec. 1854, son of Joseph and Sarah (Glines) Bickford of Campton. Children: 1. *Almira Clark*[7] *Bickford* b. in Thornton, 11 Sept. 1848, d. in Campton, 9 Apr. 1854. 2. *Sarah Glines*[7] *Bickford* b. in Thornton, 26 May, 1850, m. 19 Apr. 1875, George Emery and had Charles Sumner[8] Emery b. 21 Dec. 1879. 3. *Mary Melvina*[7] *Bickford* b. in Thornton, 8 Apr. 1852, d. in Campton, 10 Apr. 1854. Mrs. Melvina[6] Bickford m. secondly, in Campton, 21 Dec. 1856, Honorable Russell Cox of Holderness, N. H., b. there 19 Aug. 1799, and had *Almira*[7] *Cox* b. 25 June, 1858. Mr. Cox has held many town offices, and has several times been a member of the Legislature. Mrs. Melvina Cox rendered important assistance in collecting data for this book.

34. ii. John Rogers[6] b. 17 Jan. 1828, d. 25 Mar. 1875.

35. iii. Dudley Leavitt[6] b. 18 Jan. 1830.

iv. Infant[6] b. ——, d. 6 Feb. 1833.

SIXTH GENERATION.

19

John[6] (*Stephen*[5]) of Meredith, N. H., was born 21 November, 1812, and died 7 March, 1860. He married 16 August, 1838, Martha Roberts and had

i. Moses Elon[7] b. 10 Jan. 1846, m. 31 Mar. 1875, Sarah A. Dow, but had no children when heard from.
ii. Fannie Maria[7] b. Aug. 1849, m. Nov. 1866, Daniel L. Alexander of Meredith, and has two daughters.
iii. Charles F.[7] b. Mar. 1857, d. 2 Sept. 1881.

20

David[6] (*Stephen*[5]) of Meredith, N. H., was born 30 January, 1816. He married 16 November, 1848, Mary E., born 3 June, 1825, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Leavitt) Rollins.

Children:

i. David Henry[7] b. 30 Nov. 1850, who lived (1885) with his father.
ii. Mary Addie[7] b. 4 Aug. 1856, m. 25 Nov. 1880, Charles H. Osgood of Lake Village, N. H., b. 21 Jan. 1854, son of Ebenezer P. (Parsons ?) and Ann (Randall) Osgood.
iii. Lizzie M.[7] b. 26 Nov. 1859, m. 3 Feb. 1883, Gilbert Merrill of Concord, N. H.

21

Gilman[6] (*Stephen*[5]) of Tamworth, N. H., was born 5 March, 1821. He married 1 January, 1850, Mary Jane, born 13 June, 1825, died 27 December, 1866, daughter of Jonathan and Lucinda (Sanborn) Thompson. He

married secondly, 18 October, 1869, Laura Ann, born 4 September, 1837, daughter of Gilman and Sarah Mosson (Call) Newton.

The children of Gilman[6] were

i. Isabella Jane[7] b. 29 Jan. 1853, d. 25 Mar. 1859.
ii. George Washington[7] b. 15 July, 1858, d. 7 Apr. 1859.
iii. Isabella Frances[7] b. 25 Aug. 1860, d. 9 Aug. 1865.
iv. Idella Francis[7] (*sic*) b. 16 Jan. 1871.
v. Minnie Cora[7] b. 27 Apr. 1872.
vi. George Edwin[7] b. 5 Apr. 1874.

22

Nathaniel[6] (*Joshua*[5]) of Thornton, N. H., was born 8 February, 1815, and died 1 April, 1875. He was for many years an invalid. He married 22 June, 1848, Mary Maranda, born 6 June, 1829, daughter of Joseph and Fanny (Bancroft) Sargent of Thornton. Mrs. Sargent was first cousin to the Honorable George Bancroft, D. C. L., LL. D., the historian.

Mrs. Clark married secondly, 17 April, 1880, Major John H. Gill of Plymouth, N. H., who was twice a representative in the Legislature. Major Gill died 30 July, 1888. Mrs. Gill was one of the most efficient assistants, in obtaining material, that the compiler of this book has had.

Nathaniel[6] Clark's children were

36. i. Frank Harland[7] b. 3 Apr. 1849, d. 15 Apr. 1891.
37. ii. Albert Westford[7] b. 2 July, 1852, d. 17 Nov. 1882.
iii. Ellen Cyrene[7] b. 10 June, 1856, m. 18 Dec. 1879, Charles Edward Parks of Passumpsic, Vt., b. 22 Apr. 1850, son of Ezra Armington and Louisa (Thayer) Parks, and lives

in Somerville, Mass. Children: 1. *Edward Ezra*[8] *Parks* b. 26 Nov. 1882. 2. *Charles Armington*[8] *Parks* b. 16 Feb. 1886.

38. iv. Charles Edgar[7] b. 13 Dec. 1858.

v. Fannie Belle[7] b. 24 Feb. 1861, m. 23 Feb. 1886, Frederic Eugene Cheney, provision dealer in Somerville, Mass., b. 1 Oct. 1855, son of Edmund Whittemore and Mary Elizabeth (Adams) Cheney. Children: 1. *Ralph Eugene*[8] *Cheney* b. 22 (3) Dec. 1886, d. 9 Jan. 1892. 2. *Frederick Clark*[8] *Cheney* b. 27 Oct. 1889, d. 5 Aug. 1890. 3. *Mary Louise*[8] *Cheney* b. 24 Apr. 1892. Mrs. Fannie Belle (Clark) Cheney was born in Thornton.

vi. Mary Emma[7] b. 16 Oct. 1866, m. 29 May, 1889, Maurice William Baker of Waltham, Mass., b. 20 Aug. 1867, son of William and Mary (Hanly) Baker.

23

John Dudley[6] (*Enoch*[5]) was born in Gilmanton, N. H., 21 July, 1810, and died in Littleton, N. H., 28 March, 1855. He moved from Gilmanton to Littleton in 1832, and bought the homestead on which his son John A. now lives, and later a farm on which his brother-in-law, John Dudley, had lived. There is a lime quarry on the home farm, and this was worked by him, as it is now by his son.

John D. Clark married October, 1838, Elizabeth, born 12 January, 1808, daughter of John and Anna (Webster) Stevens of Littleton. The latter was from Methuen, Mass., and lived to the age of ninety-six, and was much esteemed. Mrs. Clark made her home with her son George after her husband's death until she married 10 November, 1879, Rev. Levi Streeter of

Lisbon, N. H. The children of John Dudley[6] Clark were

39. i. John Augustine[7] b. 18 Oct. 1839.
40. ii. George Arthur[7] b. 5 Feb. 1841, d. 24 Aug. 1880.
iii. Eliza Ann[7] b. 31 Aug. 1843, m. 12 May, 1867, Sumner Edmonds Farr, a farmer in Dalton, N. H. Children: 1. *Lorenzo Sumner*[8] *Farr.* 2. *Henry Augustine*[8] *Farr.*
iv. Phebe Jane[7] b. 5 Mar. 1847, m. 5 Mar. 1865, George Carpenter, now a farmer in Dalton, who was b. in Littleton, 7 Apr. 1842, son of George Washington and Mary (Hildreth) Carpenter. George Carpenter was selectman in 1881 and 1882. Child: *Mary Elizabeth*[8] *Carpenter*, who is a teacher.

24

Thomas[6] (*Samuel*[5]) of Gilmanton, N. H., was born in Loudon, N. H., 14 August, 1798, and died in Belmont, N. H., 3 June, 1879. He married 16 June, 1821, Hannah Fellows, born in Plymouth, N. H., 19 December, 1801, died in Belmont, 5 October, 1879, and his children were

i. Frances Hannah[7] b. 25 Mar. 1827, d. 27 Nov. 1858, m. 25 Oct. 1854, William Fellows Swain of Laconia, N. H., but had no children.
ii. Julia Ann[7] b. 5 (8) Dec. 1828, m. 3 Apr. 1851, John Webster Wells of Belmont, N. H., b. 17 July, 1824 (1823), son of Dudley and Mehitable (Burleigh) Wells. John Webster Wells was educated in the Gilmanton schools, and is a farmer and land surveyor; he has been one of the school committee of Belmont, town treasurer for seventeen consecutive years, selectman three years, county commissioner three

years, and justice of the peace fifty years. In 1897 he and his wife had been members of the Freewill Baptist Church fifty four years, and for thirty years he had been a deacon. Mr. Wells is descended from Governor Thomas Dudley, and from other persons prominent during the Colonial and Provincial period. For an account of him and his family see the Biographical Review, Vol. XXI, Belknap and Strafford Counties, 1897, pp. 389–90. Mrs. Julia A. Wells was born in Gilmanton. Children: 1. *Walter Clark*[8] *Wells* b. in Gilmanton, 14 June, 1853. He graduated from the New Hampshire Institute, and has followed his father's business. He owns the homestead, has held important town offices, and is a justice of the peace. He m. 1891, Kate B. Keysar of Pittsburg, N. H., a graduate of Tilton Conference Seminary and Female College at Tilton, N. H. 2. *Fanny May*[8] *Wells* b. in Upper Gilmanton, 8 May, 1860. She graduated at Tilton Seminary and became a teacher there; studied in Europe, and was at Troy Conference Academy as preceptress. She also taught at Poultney, Vt., and at Wilbraham, Mass. She m. Rev. William Love of North Dakota. 3. *Thomas Dudley*[8] *Wells* b. in Upper Gilmanton, 9 May, 1862. He was educated at Tilton Seminary, and graduated at the Wesleyan University, Middletown, Conn., in 1887. He is now editor of the Waterbury *Daily Republican*, and a director of the Connecticut State prison.

25

Nathan[6] (*Samuel*[5]) of Tilton, N. H., was born in Gilmanton, N. H., 6 May, 1804, and died in Tilton, 23

May, 1891. He married 8 February, 1826, Hannah Badger, born 12 January, 1802, died 6 April, 1884, daughter of David and Joanna (Stagpole) Kimball of Gilmanton.

Children:

i. Caroline[7] b. ——, 1826, m. 14 June, 1854, John Chandler Mason of Canterbury, N. H., b. 14 June, 1824, d. 13 July, 1891, son of Josiah and Betsey (Sherban) Mason, but had no children.

ii. Mary Elizabeth[7] b. 24 Aug. 1828, d. 19 Mar. 1890, m. 8 Sept. 1852, Smith Sanborn Morrill of Canterbury, b. 26 Dec. 1822, d. 28 Nov. 1866, son of David and Betsey Smith (Sanborn) Morrill. Children: 1. *Albro David*[8] *Morrill* b. 29 Aug. 1854; a teacher in Lewistown, Pa.; m. 23 Dec. 1879, Lena Elizabeth Carver and had one son. 2. *Anna Clark*[8] *Morrill* b. 26 Oct. 1856, m. 11 Dec. 1881, Oscar Page Sanborn and has four sons; residence Northfield, N. H. 3. *Bessie Smith*[8] *Morrill* b. 17 July, 1859. 4. *Estelle Tilton*[8] *Morrill* b. 2 Sept. 1861, d. young. 5. *Caroline May*[8] *Morrill* b. 15 Mar. 1863, d. young. 6. *Catherine Davis*[8] *Morrill* b. 6 May, 1867.

iii. Joanna Kimball[7] b. 22 Aug. 1830, d. 7 Nov. 1868, unmarried.

26

Samuel[6] (*Samuel*[5]) of Belmont, N. H., was born in Gilmanton, N. H., 5 May, 1809. He married 2 September, 1834, Eliza Gale, born 27 July, 1813, died 30 April, 1860, daughter of Coffin and Polly (Whicher) Sanborn of Upper Gilmanton. Samuel Clark married secondly, 3 February, 1862, Susan Jane, born 28 January, 1838, daughter of David and Susan (Elliot) Smith.

The children of Samuel[6] were

i. Mary Sanborn[7] b. 25 Apr. 1835, d. 4 May, 1838.
ii. Eliza Ann[7] b. 30 July, 1840, m. 20 Oct. 1857, Daniel Mooney of Salem, Mass. Children: 1. *Medora Frances*[8] *Mooney* b. in Gilford, N. H., 12 Dec. 1859, m. 5 Sept. 1882, Dr. Frank Albert Durgin (M. D. Columbia, 1881) of Salem, Mass., who d. 4 Nov. 1886. 2. *Lillian Nevada*[8] *Mooney* b. in Salem, 23 July, 1864, d. 19 Apr. 1865.
iii. Joseph[7] b. 23 Apr. 1864.
iv. Alvin[7] b. 16 June, 1866.

27

Joseph Herbert[6] (*Samuel*[5]) of Minnesota, was born in Gilmanton, N. H., 10 February, 1819, and died 23 September, 1879. He was State senator from the First district of Minnesota for three terms. He married 2 February, 1843, Mahala Doe, born 26 April, 1819, died 27 January, 1854, daughter of Asa and Mary (Crockett) Gile of Belmont, N. H. Mr. Clark married secondly, 17 September, 1856, Sarah, born 27 January, 1821, daughter of Simeon and Sally B. (Smith) Hoyt.

The children of Joseph Herbert[6] were

i. Charles Trowbridge[7] b. 14 Mar. 1847, d. 1 Feb. 1868.
ii. Joseph Edwin[7] b. 7 Apr. 1850, d. 5 Dec. 1856.
41. iii. Herbert Edwin[7] b. 28 Feb. 1858.

28

Samuel Dudley[6] (*Dudley*[5]) of Boston, Mass., was born in Sanbornton, N. H., 4 July, 1826; a piano finisher.

He married 25 November, 1852, Anna Maria, born in Boston, 29 September, 1829, daughter of Horace Holbrook and Ellen Maria (Dow) Smith.

The children of Samuel Dudley[6] are

i. Ellen Maria[7] b. 17 Mar. 1855, m. Frederic Henry Lewis.
ii. Frederic Dudley[7] b. 24 Nov. 1857, d. 14 Aug. 1860.
iii. Bertha Wyman[7] b. 19 Sept. 1864.
iv. Lucia Smith[7] b. 5 Jan. 1872, d. 31 Aug. 1872.

Ellen and Bertha were born in Winchester, Mass., Frederic in South Boston and Lucia in Hyde Park, Mass.

29

John Taylor[6] (*John Henry*[5]) of Boston, was born in Sanbornton, N. H., 19 September, 1825, and died in Boston 30 October, 1880; his funeral was from the Arlington Street Church, 1 November. In his boyhood he attended the district school and assisted his father, who was a trader and postmaster at Clark's Corner, and was afterward for two years clerk in a store in Franklin, N. H. In 1845 he went to Boston and entered the employ of Jarvis & Cormerais, crockery dealers. The rest of his life Mr. Clark was a prominent importer and dealer in crockery, glass, &c. He was of the firm of Clark & Andrews, and later of that of Clark, Adams & Clark, wholesale dealers in crockery, china and glass ware. He was elected to the Board of Aldermen of the city of Boston in 1872, and served till 1878, the last four years as chairman. He was a prominent Freemason. He resided for some years on Commonwealth Avenue, and later at Savin Hill, Dorchester. For sketch of Mr. Clark's life, see

the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for April, 1881. He married 16 October, 1855, Elizabeth Weld, born 18 July, 1833, daughter of William T. Andrews of Boston.

The children of John Taylor[6] are

i. Fannie Maria[7] b. 8 Oct. 1856.
ii. Caroline Bigelow[7] b. 4 Oct. 1859.
iii. Bessie Taylor[7] b. 22 Jan. 1862.
iv. Emily Andrews[7] b. 1 Aug. 1865.
v. Edward Andrews[7] b. 5 Dec. 1868. He is prominent in Boston, and is a member of the Puritan and Country Clubs. He is married and lives at Jamaica Plain.
vi. Alice Weld[7] b. 30 July, 1872, m. at Jamaica Plain, 15 June, 1898, Franklin Richmond Wheelwright of Providence, R. I., son of Charles Wheelwright. Rev. Charles Fletcher Dole officiated at this wedding.
vii. John Taylor[7] b. 31 Mar. 1875. He graduated from Harvard University in 1897, and is a member of the Puritan and Country Clubs.

30

William Jones[6] (*John Henry*[5]) of Boston, was born in Sanbornton, N. H., 14 December, 1828. He was of the firm of Clark, Adams & Clark; married 25 June, 1868, Lucy Thorpe, born 16 February, 1845, daughter of Thomas and Celestia D. Ashley of Westfield, Mass., and has

i. Elizabeth Andrews[7] (Ashley?) b. 6 Aug. 1869.

31

Nathan Joshua[6] (*John Henry*[5]) of Framingham and Danvers, Mass., was born in Sanbornton, N. H., 24 October, 1837; married 25 September, 1872, Georgiana

Bartlett, born 3 January, 1848, daughter of Charles B. and Sarah Ann Bartlett (Wadleigh) Perley of Sanbornton.

The children of Nathan Joshua[6] are

i. William Henry[7] b. 2 Jan. 1874, d. 6 Feb. 1875.
ii. Nathan Perley[7] b. 7 Feb. 1876.
iii. Lucy Ashley[7] b. 15 Apr. 1879.

32

Henry Wood[6] (*John Henry*[5]) was born in Sanbornton, N. H., 15 February, 1839. He was a commission merchant, of the firm of Clark & Co., 5 India Street, Boston. He married in Boston, 24 August, 1871, Ella, born 1847, daughter of Darius and Emily P. Ladd.

Darius and Emily (Brewster) Ladd had a daughter *Ellen*. (Ladd Genealogy, p. 124.)

33

Josiah Baker[6] (*John*[5]) of Campton, N. H., was born 1 August, 1824, and died 15 October, 1856. He married in Campton, 6 June, 1852, Amanda, born 16 August, 1831, died in Campton, 7 February, 1876, daughter of Henry and Clarissa (Bartlett) Little of Campton.

Child:

i. Henry Little[7] b. 19 July, 1853; he m. in Campton, his birthplace, 20 June, 1881, Mrs. Addie Clement Walton of Campton, widow of James Walton, who died in Lowell, Mass., 1875, and dau. of Ozias M. and Susan (Draper) Page. Child of Henry Little[7] Clark: *Josiah Wilfred*[8] b. 10 Mar. 1885.

34

John Rogers[6] (*Leavitt*[5]) of Plymouth, N. H., was born 17 January, 1828, and died in Plymouth, 25 March,

1875. He married 6 October, 1858, Abigail Stickney, born 20 January, 1823 (or 11 January, 1824), died 6 March, 1875, daughter of John Poore and Apphia (Brown) Butler of Campton, and had

i. Nellie Jane[7] b. 28 June, 1861.

35

Dudley Leavitt[6] (*Leavitt*[5]) of Malden, Mass., was born 18 January, 1830. A livery stable keeper. He formerly lived in Plymouth, N. H., and was a deputy sheriff; he married 4 November, 1852, Jane Parknum Butler, born in Campton, N. H., 20 July, 1829, died in Malden, 17 September, 1891, a sister of his brother's wife. The children of Dudley Leavitt[6] were

42. i. John Leavitt[7] b. 10 July, 1853.

ii. Edwin Charles[7] b. 25 June, 1856, d. 8 Jan. 1887. His birthplace was Campton, and St. Paul, Minn., was the place of his death. He was a druggist in Chelsea, Mass.; he m. 11 July, 1878, Georgianna b. in Malden, 28 Oct. 1855, dau. of Aaron and Lucinda Barrett, and had no children. Edwin C. Clark was married in the Universalist church in Malden.

iii. Kate Elizabeth[7] b. 31 Mar. 1867. She was born in Plymouth, N. H.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

36

Frank Harland[7] (*Nathaniel*[6]) of Concord, N. H., was born 3 April, 1849, and died of typhoid fever in Concord, 15 April, 1891.

From a local pape I quote the following:

Engineer Frank H. Clark, whose death was announced Wednesday, was born in Thornton, and afterwards lived for

some time in Plymouth before coming to this city. He has been in the employ of the Concord Railroad for about 20 years, having begun as fireman in 1872 and as an engineer in 1881. Recently his run has been between Lake Village and Nashua.

He was one of the most popular of railroad men and leaves a very large circle of friends, who will deeply mourn his death. He was a member of Rumford Lodge I. O. O. F., and of the Brotherhood of Locomotive Engineers, in which order he was secretary of insurance.

He was buried the 17th beside his father in Plymouth. He married 2 December, 1871, Mary Emma, daughter of David and Mehitable (Russell) Woodbury of Woodstock, N. H., but had no children.

37

Albert Westford[7] (*Nathaniel*[6]) was born 2 July, 1852. He was a conductor on the Boston, Lowell & Nashua Railroad, and was killed by an accident at North Billerica, Mass., 17 November, 1882. He married 28 October, 1876, Mary Adelaide, daughter of Charles and Mary (Smith) Nutting of Concord, N. H.

Children:

i. Bertha Atossa[8] b. 17 Dec. 1880.
ii. Alice Westford[8] b. 15 July, 1883.

38

Charles Edgar[7] (*Nathaniel*[6]) was born 13 December, 1858, and in 1891 was of the firm of Danforth, Pattee & Clark, dealers in groceries, grain, dry goods, etc., in North Stratford, N. H. Charles married 25 May, 1887, Esther, born 15 August, 1864, daughter of Lorren and Phebe (Frye) Piper of Colebrook, N. H., and has

i. Harriet Phebe[8] b. 16 Apr. 1888.

39

John Augustine[7] (*John Dudley*[6]) of Littleton, N. H., was born there 18 October, 1839; a farmer and lime dealer, and owns the two large farms bought by his father. The "Upper Farm" "was where my aunt Martha Dudley lived and died, and my Father bought it." Mr. and Mrs. Clark are members of White Mountain Grange No. 50.

He married 23 March, 1861, Eliza Jane, born 13 May, 1841, daughter of Benoni and Joanna (Smith) Clough of Lyman, N. H.

Child:

i. John Webster[8] b. 14 Aug. 1863; he lives in Littleton, where he was born. He m. 17 Nov. 1885, Martha Anna b. 3 July, 1860, daughter of Rinaldo and Nancy Maria (Gilman) Dodge. Children: 1. *Jennie Maria*[9] b 24 Jan. 1887. 2. *Homer Augustine*[9] b. 26 Dec. 1889.

40

George Arthur[7] (*John Dudley*[6]) of Littleton, N. H., was born there 5 February, 1841, died 24 August, 1880. He was a farmer and wheelwright, and lived about two miles from his brother. He married 2 August, 1862, Olivia Matilda, born in Bethlehem, N. H., 24 April, 1844, died 27 April, 1874, daughter of Trueworthy and Sylvia (Hadley) Dudley. He married secondly, 3 July, 1875, Lina Merrill, who died 12 November, 1878, aged 23 years. He and both of his wives died of consumption. His children were

i. Kate Ann[8] b. 10 June, 1864.

ii. Jennie Eva[8] b. 29 May, 1866, m. George Andrews and lives in Detroit, Mich.

The daughters lived in Whitefield, N. H., in 1892.

41

Herbert Edwin[7] (*Joseph Herbert*[6]) of Claremont, Dodge County, Minn., was born 28 February, 1858. He married 10 February, 1881, Clara Belle, born 10 November, 1860, daughter of Oscar and Almedia (Wallace) Searle, and has

i. George Healey[8] b. 12 Nov. 1881.
ii. Claud Edwin[8] b. 8 Sept. 1890.

42

John Leavitt[7] (*Dudley Leavitt*[6]) of Concord, N. H., was born in Campton, N. H., 10 July, 1853. He is, or was, connected with the United States and Canada Express. He married in Malden, Mass., 23 October, 1878, Mary Ella, born 10 November, 1856, daughter of Gershom L. and Abby W. Fall, and has

i. Howard Dudley[8] b. 18 Oct. 1880.
ii. Edna Barrett[8] b. 5 June, 1882.

Like shadows gliding o'er the plain,
Or clouds that roll successive on,
Man's busy generations pass;
And while we gaze, their forms are gone.

John Taylor.

PART XI.

JOSIAH CLARKE AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Josiah[2] Clarke of Boston was the seventh son of Nathaniel, and was born in Newbury, Mass., 7 May 1682, and died in Boston, 29 April, 1717 (see p. 31).

On 15 March, 1703/4, Josiah Clark of Newbury sold to Dr. Humphrey Bradstreet for £25 twenty acres in "Almesbury," which was purchased of Thomas Putnam by his "Honoured father Ensign Nathaniel Clarke Late of Newbury," and given to Josiah by will. Josiah acknowledged the deed before Paul Dudley, "J. pacis," in Boston. This land once belonged to Enoch Greenleaf, who sold it to George Carr of Salisbury, and he to Putnam. (Lib. XVIII, fol. 60.)

On 4 December, 1706, Josiah Clark "Tayler" and Sarah Clark of Boston conveyed to Nicholas Gilman for £14 the upland, woodland, swamp and meadow, which Josiah had in Salisbury and Newbury.

(Lib. XXIII, fol. 140.)

On 26 February, 1710, Henry Hale and Thomas Moody sold Josiah for £5 Moody's wife Judith's rights in the estate of her grandfather, Henry Somerby. Mrs. Moody was daughter of Sarah Hale, wife of John Hale.

On 1 March, 1710/11, "Elizabeth Hale Daughter of Henry Somerby late of Newbury" "Deceased and Josiah Clarke of Boston" "Taylor Legall representative by Purchase unto Sarah Hale Late of Newbury aforesaid Deceased Daughter of the aforesaid Henry Somerby and Nathaniel Clarke of said Newbury Cordwainer Heir by will to Daniel Somerby only Son of Said Henry and James Wise of Said Newbury Clothier purchaser of Said Nathaniel Clarke's Right in Said Henry Somerbys Estate" sold to Nathaniel Coffin two-fifths, to James Coffin two-fifths, and to Stephen Coffin one-fifth of "all and Singular the housing building Lands Tenements Grounds Meadows Marshes Woodlotts River lotts Cow leases freehold Right Commonage and the priviledge and Hereditam^{ts} and appurtenances whatsoever thereto pertaining that were or accrue from or by the originall Right Property or freehold of the aforesaid Henry Somersby or Daniel Somersby aforesaid Excepting what Said Nathaniel Clarke is possessed of in Newbury." Price £130. The spelling of Somerby varies on the records.

"Alsoe the River lott So Called laid out Near Mr Henry Clarkes lane." Judith Clarke a witness.

(Lib. XXIII, fol. 52.)

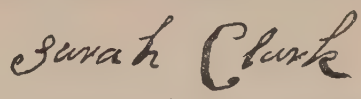
According to the record Josiah, Nathaniel and Judith all wrote their last name with a final e.

On 17 September, 1712, Josiah Clarke of Boston sold to Thomas Clark of Newbury for £18 four acres of marsh on "little Pine Island" "which marsh formerly belonged to Nathaniel Clark deceased ffather to ye s^{d} Josiah & Thomas Clark." Josiah signed his name with the final e, but his wife, Sarah, wrote her name Sarah Clark. (Lib. XXXI, fol. 52.)

SETTLEMENT OF JOSIAH CLARKE'S ESTATE.

The following settlement of Josiah Clarke's estate is copied from the *original* documents in the Suffolk County Registry of Probate:

On 1 February, 1719/20, Sarah Clarke was appointed administratrix, and gave bond for £70 with Israel How and Sam[ll]: Franklin as sureties, and David Stoddard and John Boydell as witnesses.



It will be noticed that the surname of Sarah is spelled Clarke in the body of the instrument.

the prissment of Josiah Clarkss goods deceased.

	£	s.	p.
one old ovil table	0	18	0
Six old chears	0	10	0
one oldlooking glafs	1	0	0
one old ouil table	0	4	0
one old table	0	2	0
four dishes a half dozen of plates and a bason	1	10	0
tin ware and a morter	0	4	0
one old Jack one old boxiron	0	7	0
old iron ware	0	5	0
one old goose	0	2	0
a pare of curtin rods	0	2	0
one old chest of drawers	1	10	0
one old table	0	6	0
bed bedstead and ciuering	2	0	0
one old trunk	0	4	0
to a suit of courtins	1	10	0
four old sheets three table cloths	0	15	0
one old lamp	0	0	6
seuen old chears	0	3	6
two old brushes	0	0	6
a parcel of old books	0	5	0
two old earthen pots	0	0	6
one old paire of window courtins	0	5	0
prisde by us	12	4	0
a Servants time Sold for	14	0	0
Sold a Coate for	5	0	0

Thomas Willet
Joseph Bean

Sworn to by Sarah Clarke, the administratrix, 1 February, 1719, before Samuel Sewall.

On 15 February, 1719/20, Sarah represented her husband's estate to be insolvent, and Robert Gutteridge, John Buckanan and Thomas Clarke were appointed commissioners. They reported, 6 June, 1720, that the estate was indebted as follows:

To Mr. Francis Gyles	3	12	
Mrs: Sarah Turrel	1	4	
Ed: Hutchinson	9	19	4
wd Jona: Waldo.	16	9	10
	£31	5	2

On 27 June, 1720, "The account of Sarah Woodwell (late Clarke) Adminx on the Estate of her former Husband Josiah Clarke late of Boston Tailor Deceased" was presented, and she prayed allowance for the following expenses among others, which are given here as illustrating the manners of the times, it appearing that wine, gloves, etc., were then considered necessaries at a funeral, even when the deceased had died insolvent.

for Letters of administration	00	7	6
for Recording ye Inventory & Oath	00	4	6
for a Coffin	1		
for wine	2		
for Gloves	2		
for Porters	1	1	
for Pall		12	
for the Grave and a Stone	1	5	
for the Bell	=	3	
for mourning for myself	4		
for a Scarf a pr. of Gloves & fan	2	8	
for mourning for two Children	4	10	
for 2 hatts & hatbands	1		
for 3 pr Shoes	—	14	
for an order to ye Commifsrs: &c		4	
for drawing ye Commifsrs: report, recording & Copy	=	3	=
for an Order to pay ye Creditors &c	=	4	
for drawing allowing & recording acc	=	9	6
To the Notifications & Expences	00	14	
		£22	19	6

Errors Excepted

(signed) Sarah Woodwell

Allowed 27 June, 1720.

Josiah was married 24 January, 1705/6, by Rev. Benjamin Colman, D. D., to Sarah, born 15 January, 1689, daughter of John and Deborah (Templar) Chamberlain of Hull, Mass. Sarah married secondly, in Boston, 26 May, 1720, Joseph Woodwell of Bridgewater, Rev. Cotton Mather, D. D., officiating. She was then of Hingham. The children of Josiah and Sarah Clarke, both born in Boston, were

i. John[3] b. 21 Oct. 1710.
ii. Josiah[3] b. 1 Jan. 1713.

Nothing further is known of these children by the writer, although he has for years sought some trace of them.

Oh, talk not to me of a name great in story;
The days of our youth are the days of our glory;
And the myrtle and ivy of sweet two-and-twenty
Are worth all your laurels, though ever so plenty.

SUPPLEMENT.

NOTES AND ADDITIONS OBTAINED DURING THE SEVEN MONTHS THAT THIS BOOK HAS BEEN IN PRESS.

p. 11. Isaac Eveleigh was master of the "Ketch Nuberry."

p. 16. Sixth line read Legall, seventh read Serg: , eighth read Compl^{t} and tenth read may 1682.

pp. 31, 32. Robert Hale was baptized 8th : 9 mo : [November] 1668, Rebecca Hale 23 November, 1701, and Robert Hale 21 February, 1702/3. Elizabeth, wife of Robert Hale, was admitted to full communion 12 December, 1725, and Robert Hale 11 September, 1726. (Beverly First Church records.)

p. 33. In the Catalogue of Harvard University Henry Hale is starred 1736.

p. 39. On the gravestones of Judith and Tristram Coffin the capital letters T and H are combined in a peculiar ancient form.

p. 41. Capt. Gregory Sugars was the commander of the "Six Friends," on board of which Nathaniel^{2} Clarke was mortally wounded. Capt. Sugars was the father-in-law of Rev. Jonathan Townsend, A. M., who built in 1720 the house in Needham, now the home of George K.^{8} Clarke, and it is said that Capt. Sugars supplied the money.

p. 44. Notes on the inventory of Nathaniel^{2} Clarke: It is probable that the words "neat Land" should read reat Land,

referring to the "Rate Lot," and the word "Card" was intended for Cord. The "Earthen wear" etc. were valued at *4 shillings*, not £4, which accounts for the discrepancy between the items and the footing. The "pleate" was "20 qrs." (?)

p. 46. Nathaniel[3] Clark was chosen a surveyor of highways 13 March, 1749/50.

p. 54. A copy of the church records at Newbury gives the baptism of Stephen Clark as 16 July, 1723. He was perhaps identical with the Stephen baptized in Byfield Parish 14 July.

p. 56. Samuel Clark and Mary Merrill were married by Rev. Caleb Cushing, A. M.

p. 59. On 11 September, 1833, Levi Barker was appointed administrator of the estate of Mehitable Clark late of Stratham, and the year of her death cannot have been 1835.

p. 59. Elizabeth[6] Clark Doe died 12 September, 1846, and Eliphalet Doe died 9 January, 1837. The following record of their descendants was sent to the late Rev. Josiah B. Clark, 1891, by Jane Y.[8] Wedgwood, who then lived in Parsonsfield and owned her grandmother Doe's Bible, which contained the records of the family.

p. 59. 1. *Nancy*[7] *Doe* b. 25 Nov. 1797, d. 20 Feb. 1835, m. John Bailey and had i. Jane Y.[8] Bailey b. 10 Dec. 1823, m. Joseph Wedgwood of Parsonsfield, who d. ——. Children: 1. *Annie*[9] *Wedgwood* b. 26 Mar. 1847, m. Harrison P. Bradstreet, now resides in Boston, but has no children. 2. *John B.*[9] *Wedgwood* b. 14 June, 1851, m. Abbie Goodwin, resided in Saco, Me., and had Joseph H.[10] Wedgwood and Lizzie E.[10] Wedgwood. 3. *Charles*[9] *Wedgwood* d. young. 4. *Anson B.*[9] *Wedgwood* b. 26 Apr. 1858, m. Lizzie Coffin, lives in Somerville, Mass., and has John Ralph[10] Wedgwood and Harriet S.[10] Wedgwood. 5. *Willie*[9] [William] *Wedgwood* b. 20 June, 1860, m. Nellie Eberhard, lives in Worcester, Mass., and has Merle[10] Wedgwood and Franklin J.[10] Wedgwood. 6. *Franklin J.*[9] *Wedgwood* b. 23 Oct. 1867, d. Oct. 1890. unmarried. ii. Meribah[8] Bailey b. 28 Aug. 1825, m. Dr. W. H. Sanders, lives in Chicago, and had 1. *Edward*[9] *Sanders* d. aged 3 years. 2. *Herbert*[9] *Sanders* b. Feb. 1860, m. —— and has a daughter. iii. Nancy[8] Bailey b. 25 July, 1827, d. in Parsonsfield, unmarried. iv. John[8]

Bailey b. 21 June, 1830, m. Sarah J. Gould, lives in Topsfield, Mass., and had 1. *Augusta*[9] *Bailey* d. aged 10 years. 2. *Merrel*[9] *Bailey* m. Maud Bailey, now lives in Topsfield. No children. v. Edwin[8] Bailey b. Mar. 1832, d. 1834. vi. Caroline[8] Bailey b. 30 Sept. 1834, m. Moses Hooper of Oshkosh, Wis., and had 1. *Albert*[9] *Hooper*. 2. *Bernice*[9] *Hooper* m. and has one child. 3. *Mary*[9] *Hooper*. 4. *Edward*[9] *Hooper*. 5. *Orin*[9] *Hooper*. The Hoopers live in Oshkosh. Either Moses Hooper or his wife died in 1875.

2. *Ebenezer H.*[7] *Doe* b. 25 Nov. 1799, d. 10 Dec. 1860, m. Orinda Dam and had i. Elizabeth[8] Doe d. young. ii. Mark[8] Doe of Milton, N. H. iii. Abigail[8] Doe m. ——, lives in South Berwick, Me., and has two sons. iv. Meribah[8] Doe d. young. v. Joseph[8] Doe of South Berwick, m. ——, and has one daughter who is married. vi. John[8] Doe d. young. vii. Charles[8] Doe d. young. viii. Annie[8] Doe, lives in Newmarket, N. H.

3. *Ira*[7] *Doe* b. 27 Oct. 1801, d. 31 Mar. 1825, m. Nancy Moore and lived in Effingham, N. H. No children.

4. *Moses Clark*[7] *Doe* b. 3 Sept. 1803, d. 8 Oct. 1871, m. Lucy Bailey and had i. Ira[8] Doe m. Mary Hayes, lives in Rochester, N. H., and had *Minnie*[9] *Doe*, who m. —— and has one child. ii. Lucy Jane[8] Doe d. young. iii. George[8] Doe of Fitchburg, Mass., m. —— and has two daughters, one of whom m. —— Boyden, lives in Cornish, Me. iv. Edward[8] Doe m. —— and lives in Michigan. v. Melvina[8] Doe m. —— Babb, lived in Strafford, N. H. No children. vi. Lucy Jane[8] Doe, lives in Chicago, unmarried. Moses Clark[7] Doe lived and died in Rochester, N. H.

5. *Salome*[7] *Doe* b. 9 Feb. 1806, d. 30 Nov. 1883, m. 1835 John Bailey, as his second wife, and had i. Edwin[8] Bailey b. 5 May, 1836, m. Mary Ellen Blackie, lives in Haverhill, Mass., but has no children. ii. Franklin[8] Bailey b. 8 July, 1838, m. in Peoria, Ill., and had *Frank*[9] *Bailey* and *Lucy*[9] *Bailey*. iii. Lucy[8] Bailey b. 1 Aug. 1840, m. Charles Otis, lives in Chicago, and has *Harry*[9] *Otis*. iv. Henry[8] Bailey b. Oct. 1842, m. in Oshkosh, Wis., and has a daughter. v. Ellen[8] Bailey d. young. vi. Merrel[8] Bailey d. young.

6. *Meribah*[7] *Doe* b. 28 Sept. 1807, d. 21 Oct. 1825.

(Letters of James Wheelock Clark 29 August and 9 September, 1901.)

pp. 61, 62. According to the History of Wolfborough Thomas Rust and Phebe Clark Piper were married 10 March, 1823, and Richard Rust, Esq., and Mrs. Eleanor Piper on 30 December, 1823.

p. 63. For N. B. Treadwell read Napoleon Bonaparte Treadwell.

p. 64. Louisa[7] Piper died 1828. George[7] Piper died 1818. (Rev. J. B. Clark's notes.)

p. 65. The will of Love Clark was proved 14 May, 1834.

p. 66. Moses[6] Clark called his wife *Jenny* in his will.

pp. 67, 68, 70, 71. The late Rev. Josiah Bartlett[7] Clark annotated his copy of the Second Edition as follows. Children of James[7] Clark: i. William died young. ii. Maria married Elias Woodbury. iii. Mary Ann married —— Woodbury, who died in Cal., leaving one son who lived (1891) in Franklin, N. H. Mrs. Joann (Moore) Clark died 1891. Rev. J. B. Clark and Mrs. Haye married 24 November, 1870. Ezra Barker[7] Clark was a minister of the sect called "Christians."

p. 70. Charles Bartlett[8] Clark now (1902) resides in Roxbury (Boston). He married in Ludlow, Vt., 22 October, 1884, Jessie Angela, born there 4 November, 1863, daughter of John Bosworth and Sarah Ellen (Layburn) Buck.

Children:

i. Grace Marguerite[9] b. 14 Sept. 1888, d. 24 Mar. 1889.
ii. Dorothy[9] b. 12 Dec. 1893, d. 21 Nov. 1894.
iii. John Bartlett[9] b. 14 Feb. 1897.

The widow of Josiah Bartlett[7] Clark was presumably living in September, 1901. (Letter of Charles B. Clark, 14 September.)

p. 71. Caroline Amelia[8] (Clark) Moore died in Haverhill, Mass., 29 August, 1890, and was buried in Merrimac. Her residence was Marlborough, and the record of death states that her mother's name was Anna, and that she (Anna) was born in Newton, N. H.

p. 73. *George Henry*[9] *Wright* married 2 October, 1895, Jane, daughter of Ralph and Alma (Bascom) Asheton of Gill, Mass.

William Clarke[9] *Wright* married Harriett, daughter of Reuben and Mary (Edwards) Nims of Montague, Mass., and lives in Greenfield.

p. 74. J. Albert Clarke is Regent of Friendship Council No. 141, Royal Arcanum, 1901. The Exeter Directory spells his name Clarke.

p. 75. Walter Grant[9] died in 1888.

(Rev. J. B. Clark.)

p. 76. Waldo Josiah[8] Clark was in 1883 a resident of Butte City, Mont., and in 1901 he was in Alaska where he has mining interests. His wife is daughter of George Thomas and Mahalah Elvira Ann (Lee) Stockley; the former a native of Virginia, and the latter of Nashville, Ill.

p. 77. Frank Holden[9] Clark died 20 September, 1901, "out West."

p. 78. Mary Jane[9] Clark married Leon R. Johnston; lives in Arlington, Mass.

Child:

Roy Clark[10] *Johnston* b. in North Weymouth, 15 May, 1883 or 1884.

p. 80. Ella Maria[9] Clark married —— James; lives in Brookline, Mass.

p. 80. Hartford Geddings[9] Clark of Fort Duchesne, Utah, married in Uintah Indian Agency, or White Rocks, Utah, 4 June, 1895, Pearl, daughter of Hayden and Virginia (Yelton) Calvert, who are from Kentucky. Mr. Calvert has been an Indian trader at White Rocks for sixteen years. Mr. Clark wrote "For several years I was Chief Clerk in the Uncompahgre Indian Reservation; the rest of my stay on the Reservation has been as a Trader carrying a fine stock of General Merchandise. I sometimes put an e on my name and sometimes not, you may use the e or not just as you see fit." He is now a "United States Licensed Indian Trader."

Child:

Hayden Calvert[10] b. in Salt Lake City, 30 Apr. 1896.

p. 83. Charles Gilman[9] Clark died in Roxbury, 30 November, 1901, aged 47 years. For more than twenty years he had been connected with the post office there.

p. 90. Greenleaf Clark was a surveyor of lumber in 1774.

p. 93. The History of the Kimball Family, Vol. II, contains portraits of David Kimball and of his daughter, Harriet

McEwen[8] Kimball. John Pichard is, or was a few years since, professor of Greek in Columbia, Mo.

p. 95. For Margaret M. Swett read Margaret *Clark* Swett (fifth line).

p. 97. Insert SIXTH GENERATION in the space above 3

p. 105. Nath[1] Clark, cordwainer, aged 23, of "Brintwood," enlisted 25 May, 1775, in Capt. Philip Tilton's company, Col. Enoch Poor's regiment, (3d) N. H., and 1 August, Nathaniel Clarke was in the same company.

In November, 1776, "Nathel" Clarke of Salem, N. H., was in Capt. Norris's company, Col. Josiah Bartlett's regiment, and enlisted for the war.

On 10 January, 1778, Nath Clark of New Salem (Salem), was missing from the same company. This roll was dated at Valley Forge, and there were many absentees from the "2[d] Batt[n]," Col. Nathan Hale. Clark was described as 21 years of age, 5 feet, 8 inches in height, complexion dark, hair black, eyes black. "Where left H. Town."

On 13 August, 1779, Nath Clark of Walpole, N. H., enlisted for 1 year in Col. Bellow's regiment, and between 1777–80 Nathl Clark was a private in Col. Reid's regiment, (2d) N. H., part of the time in the 1st company, but longer in the 7th, of which he was a corporal in 1781. He was a Walpole man, and perhaps the same who enlisted in Bellow's regiment. On 30 April, 1782, he had served 3 years.

It seems probable that Nathaniel[5] (*Daniel*[4]) was the Brentwood soldier.

On 11 April, 1827, the inventory of Moses Clark, late of Sandown, was filed. The probate papers prove the correctness of the statement on p. 105 that he left only one child, Mary, a minor in 1827.

p. 106. Reuben Hooke lived in *Hawke*, N. H., afterward called Danville.

p. 110. No inventory of Nathaniel[4] Clark's estate was found, but the *record* states that the real estate was valued

at $2132, and the personal property at $775.57, and presumably there was an inventory made.

pp. 110, 126, 127. From the Manual of the West Church in Haverhill. Members: 6 December, 1772, Nathaniel and Mary Clark; 22 August, 1824, Hannah Clark, d. 23 June, 1856; 28 October, 1827, Harriet, fellowship withdrawn 28 September, 1832 [when she married James Flanders]; 1 May, 1831, Mehitable K.

p. 113. For *Rebecca*[6] *Haseltine* read *Rebecca Clark*[6] *Haseltine.*

p. 116. James Francis Savage, Esq., writes that on the gravestone of Mrs. Anna Clark the words "wife of Mr." and "died March 14, 1826," are in italics.

p. 118. In 1809 Abner Clark was the Methodist minister at Centre Harbor.

p. 119. Mrs. Sarah Ann Woodman (Clough) Rand died in Sandown, 29 November, 1901.

pp. 122, 126, 136, 146–148, 150, 166, 184. Manual of the Congregational Church of Plaistow, N. H., and North Haverhill, Mass., 1881.

Deacon: Samuel Carleton, elected 29 May, 1838.

Members past and present: 8 September, 1799, Abigail, wife of Nathaniel Clark; 13 November, 1825, Betsey, wife of Nathaniel Clark, Jr.; 6 May, 1827, Ann Clark and Lydia W. Clark; 8 January, 1832, Nathaniel Clark; 6 May, 1832, Samuel Carleton; 12 May, 1833, William Noyes; 4 January, 1835, Eliza, wife of David Clark; 3 January, 1836, Sarah (Clarke), wife of Samuel Carleton; 7 September, 1851, Abigail Clark (How), 2 November, Mary S. Clark (Peaslee); 2 July, 1854, Sarah Ann, wife of David Clark, 5 November, Abby W. (Clark), wife of James Stuart; 4 March, 1855, Sarah Jane, wife of Greenleaf Clarke, 2 September, William B. Carleton; 3 May, 1863, Elizabeth C., wife of Nathaniel H. Clark, Ellen E. Clark, Mary B., wife of William C. Noyes; 2 September, 1866, Sarah Clarke Carleton; 7 September, 1873, Mary C. Clarke; 7 May, 1876, Elizabeth C., wife of Albert C. Barrows, Nathaniel H. Clark, Susan M. Clark, Harriet Frances

Clark, Sarah N. Clarke, Samuel P. Foote, Eliza P., wife of Samuel P. Foote, William C. Noyes, Lydia C. Noyes, Fannie B. Noyes, Annie Noyes, Frances Noyes, Eliza Noyes, 3 September, Greenleaf Clarke. Doubtless all these church members were baptized persons, but the church records are not accessible to the writer.

p. 126. On the gravestone of William Noyes the date of his birth is 5 April, 1797. The town record and the family have it 12 April.

p. 128. John Samuel Foster of Albany, Me., and Harriet Isabel Flanders of West Amesbury were married in Haverhill, by Rev. Calvin Damon. Mr. Foster died 24 March, 1890.

Children:

i. Emma Clark[8] Foster b. 14 Aug. 1858, d. 14 Jan. 1896, m. 14 Feb. 1877, Frank Edward Little of Brewer, Me., and had 1. *Howard Leslie*[9] *Little* b. 6 June, 1879, d. 14 Feb. 1880. 2. *Lillian Madge*[9] *Little* b. 12 Dec. 1881. 3. *Arthur Foster*[9] *Little* b. 3 Jan. 1887. 4. *Gladys Marjorie*[9] *Little* b. 27 Dec. 1892.

ii. Georgie Mabel[8] Foster b. 26 Aug. 1860, m. 26 Jan. 1882, Benjamin Fairn Hardwick of Annapolis, N. S., and had 1. *Emma Eleanor*[9] *Hardwick* b. 13 Mar. 1883. 2. *Edith Foster*[9] *Hardwick* b. 23 Dec. 1885, d. 14 June, 1890. 3. *Harold Irving*[9] *Hardwick* b. 10 Apr. 1891.

iii. Elmer Ellsworth[8] Foster b. 31 July, 1862, d. 22 Mar. 1887, m. 8 Oct. 1884, Harriett Little Hughes of Merrimacport, Mass., and had 1. *Hattie May*[9] *Foster* b. 3 July, 1885. 2. *John Elmer*[9] *Foster* b. 14 Nov. 1886, d. 18 May, 1889.

iv. Charles Warren[8] Foster b. 19 Feb. 1865, d. 5 Oct. 1865.

v. John Warren[8] Foster b. 20 Dec. 1867, m. 2 July, 1890, Carrie Aurilla Tuson of Merrimacport, Mass., and has 1. *Howard Leslie*[9] *Foster* b. 19 July, 1894. 2. *Bernice Madeline*[9] *Foster* b. 25 May, 1896.

vi. Clara Isabel[8] Foster b. 20 Nov. 1870.

The daughter of True and Mary Ella (Flanders) Hoyt is Isabel Damon[8] Hoyt born 6 November, 1876.

p. 134. The children of Greenleaf[5] Clarke of Atkinson regarded their half sister, Mary Coburn, with much affection,

and lamented her early death. The late Col. Greenleaf Clarke spoke of her, in conversation with the writer, and expressed the strong attachment that all of the family had for her. She died a few months after the birth of her child, who survived her a year or two. Miss Julia Cogswell[7] Clarke wrote, under date of 28 November, 1882, "My childish remembrances of my 'Aunt Mary,' with her bright rosy cheeks and soft brown curls, are very pleasant. R. D. Mooers, her husband, was a widower with two children; Clarence, afterward drowned, and Florence, who a few years ago married my cousin Thomas Cogswell, son of Thomas Cogswell of Gilmanton, who was brother of my father's mother."

p. 136. Charles Greenleaf[7] Carleton was born in Haverhill, and educated in the public schools there. He studied medicine with his uncle, Dr. Moses Clarke, and with Dr. Anson Parker Hooker, both of Cambridge, and was at the Medical School of Harvard University. While a student he served in the Civil war for nearly a year as a medical cadet, and later acted as assistant surgeon U. S. A.

In 1867 he settled in Lawrence where he has since resided, and has been city physician, visiting physician of the Lawrence General Hospital, and is now a consulting physician and president of its medical staff. Dr. Carleton has been consulting physician of the Danvers Lunatic Hospital from its establishment to the present time; has served as councillor of the Massachusetts Medical Society, and president of the Essex North District Medical Society.

His first wife was daughter of Rev. Rufus Austin Putnam of Pembroke, N. H.

Philip Greenleaf[8] Carleton graduated from Harvard University in 1899, was instructor in Columbia University for two years, and is now (1902) a student in the Harvard Law School.

Mary Tyler[8] Carleton graduated from the Abbot Academy, Andover, Mass., in June, 1900.

p. 146. Mrs. Janet Wright (Worthen) Smith is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution in right of her

great grandfather David Clark, and of her great-great grandfather Nathaniel Clark.

p. 147. The parents of Phineas Berkeley How were Phineas and Tryphena (Wheeler) How. In 1861 P. B. How was of the firm of How & Mitchell, hatters on Fleet Street, Haverhill, and Mr. How was the third generation of his family in that business in Haverhill.

For Emma F. Wiggin read Emma Frances Wiggin.

The children of William Johnson and Helen Wheeler[8] (How) Edwards are

i. Dora Moses[9] Edwards b. 5 Sept. 1880.
ii. Charles Berkeley[9] Edwards b. 22 Jan. 1883.
iii. Clark How[9] Edwards b. 19 Sept. 1884.

p. 148. David Clarke Foote and Fannie May Dodd, daughter of Rev. Leonard Dodd of Haverhill, were married at the parsonage in Atkinson by Rev. George H. Scott, 7 November, 1901.

p. 154. When the remains of Sarah Caroline Clark were exposed to view, in 1876, the apparent absence of decay was remarkable.

Members of the Congregational Church in Pittsfield, N. H., to 1855:

1832, John Clark, Mrs. John Clark; 1835, Mrs. Theodore Clark, Mary Clark, Nancy Clark and John Prescott; 1837, Nathaniel Clark; 1843, Samuel G. Clarke; 1852, Caroline Clarke; 1855, Benjamin W. Clark and Mrs. Benjamin W. Clark.

There is little doubt that all the children of Capt. John Clark were baptized, probably by the ministers of this church. He was quite religious, and pronounced a blessing before each meal.

p. 156. Perley W. Rowell obtained a seat in the Legislature for 1901, '02.

For Melvin Garland read Horace Melvin Garland born 7 March, 1864, residence (1897) Pittsfield, N. H.

p. 163. Stephen Leavitt Greeley and Anna Norton were both descended from Governors John Winthrop and Thomas

Dudley. Stephen's homestead in Gilmanton is now (1901) owned by his granddaughter Julia Cogswell Clarke.

p. 164. Francis[6] Clarke is described as amiable and a favorite with children. He was long ill with consumption and his voice impaired, but he took pleasure in entertaining his young relatives.

p. 166. Col. Greenleaf Clarke was six feet in height, which was two inches more than either of his brothers, William C. or John B. Greenleaf was very genial and kindly, and greatly esteemed. He died suddenly of heart disease at 5.35 P. M., 18 August, and his funeral was at 2 o'clock on Tuesday, 21st, at his house; Rev. George Edwards Hill officiated. Mrs. Clarke died at 4 P. M., 10 April, and her funeral was on Friday, 13th; Rev. David Bremner officiated.

p. 175. There is a portrait and sketch of Honorable John Badger Clarke in the *Bay State Monthly* for April, 1885.

p. 176. Mrs. Olive R. Clarke's term as a trustee of the State Industrial School does not expire till 25 May, 1903. She has served continuously since 1888.

Mrs. Olive (Rand) Clarke is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution in right of Dr. John Dustin. Mrs. Martha Cilley (Bouton) Clarke (p. 207) is one of the fourteen, or more, ladies who represent Col. Joseph Cilley, and are all descendants of Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury. Most of these ladies were born in New Hampshire, but Mississippi and Ohio are among the birthplaces. Mrs. Mary Olivia (Tewksbury) Clarke (p. 211) is a member in right of Charles Scott.

pp. 177, 178. John Currier[7] Clarke is a member of the Psi Upsilon. Its catalogue for 1888 gives a list of the extraordinary number of prizes, in the most varied subjects, taken by his son, Willis Gaylord[8] Clarke, in Wesleyan University. The latter was editor of the *Argus* 1876, '77, Commencement orator 1877, Squire's scholar, registrar and assistant librarian in the University 1877, '78. He is a member of the Phi Beta Kappa as well as of the Psi Upsilon. He received the degree of A. M. in 1880.

p. 183. Nathaniel Haven Clark was more than six feet in height.

pp. 189, 190. Samuel Greeley[7] Clarke had the oration at the Senior exhibition in 1851, and was also valedictorian of his class in Harvard University. Both he and his youngest brother, Stephen Wells[7] Clarke, were members of the Phi Beta Kappa as well as of the Psi Upsilon. Of the latter Samuel G. was a charter member. He received books and pecuniary emoluments as prizes in college.

p. 200. The catalogue of the Psi Upsilon Fraternity, 1888, gives a list of the classical prizes received by Maurice Dwight[7] Clarke in ~~Dartmouth~~ Amherst College. He was Grove orator and also had the Greek oration in 1871, Class Historian and a monitor 1870, '71.

p. 204. Edith Marion, wife of Charles Cecil[7] Clarke, was born 13 January, 1859, and is daughter of Andrew James and Emma (Blundell) Scott.

p. 214. In March, 1902, George Kuhn Clarke was re-elected a trustee of the Needham Free Public Library for three years.

p. 216. The portrait of him, frontispiece, is from a photograph taken in January, 1902, and not from that of February, 1893.

p. 248. The land conveyed to William Davenport 13 February, 1771, is the well known Davenport Hill, near the New Hill burying ground.

p. 253. For *Mehitable Clark*[6] *Corser* read *Mehetabel Clark*[6] *Corser.*

p. 262. For George Pierpont[9] Estes read George Pierpont[9] Hart.

p. 263. Capt. James Clarkson commanded the schooner Broad Bay and was sailing master of the fleet on which Arnold's expedition against Quebec embarked at Newburyport on 18 September, 1775.

p. 264. John Phillips Clark stated that his brother-in-law, Mr. Lane, died 27 July, 1860. Thus we have *three different dates.* This is not unusual, although in many instances the

family historian receives only two conflicting dates, both of which in some instances prove to be incorrect.

p. 268. Horatio Hammond and Betsey Ann (Goward) Stearns were the parents of Delia A., who was born 18 June, 1853.

p. 298. Love Hutchins was the daughter of John and Frances Hutchins, and wife of Capt. Samuel Sherburne.

pp. 302–304 and 312. Members of the Congregational Church in Campton, N. H.:

Hannah (Cook) Clark, 5 September, 1824; Apphia (Palmer) Clark, 17 July, Joseph Clark and John Clark [Rev.], 2 October, Hepzibah (Palmer) Clark, 20 November, 1825; H. Louise (Stevens) Clark, 3 January, 1875.

The Cook family was prominent both in the town and church. Samuel Cook settled in Campton in 1770, and came from Massachusetts; he brought nine children with him. Other members of the Cook family came to town prior to 1804.

p. 310. Alice L. Clark and Isa M. Hanson were married in Woodstock, 29 December, 1889, by Rev. Thomas Tyrie of Plymouth, N. H.

p. 321. Thomas March[5] Clark became connected with the First Presbyterian Church, Rev. Daniel Dana, D. D., in 1815, previously he attended the services of the Fourth Religious Society, whose pastor was Rev. Charles William Milton, one of the ministers educated by the Countess of Huntingdon's fund.

p. 328. The American Portrait Gallery, Vol. ii, by Lillian C. Buttre, contains a steel engraving of Bishop Clark when he was in the prime of life, perhaps forty five, also a *fac-simile* of his autograph and a brief sketch of his life. Lamb's Biographical Dictionary of the United States has a portrait and *fac-simile* of autograph. *The Outlook* for 5 October, 1901, has a portrait of him in his old age.

Unless there are two editions of Bishop Clark's book, "Reminiscences," the number of pages it contains should be stated as 226 *not* iii + 266.

p. 334. Presumably Rev. Rufus Wheelwright Clark is a member of the Society of Colonial Wars in right of Ensign Nathaniel[1] Clarke rather than of Nathaniel,[2] as the latter is not an ancestor of Rev. Dr. Clark, unless through a female line.

p. 342. In 1827 Joseph Clark bought a pew in the upper story of the academy, which had been fitted up for a chapel.

p. 343. The following are extracts from an excellent sketch of Mary Moody (Clark) Avery in the History of Carroll County, 1892, which also contains a portrait and biography of her husband, Samuel Avery.

"At her marriage she was young, small, and beautiful, but as ever afterwards, full of life and energy. When she settled in Wolfborough (1814) many of her friends thought of her as in a wilderness, of which very little was known except that it was a desolation. In later life she used to amuse her children by telling them of the curiosity which, soon after her coming to Wolfborough, some people had to see Mr. Avery's young bride."

"Few men have been so blessed in the marriage relation as Mr. Avery." "As the eldest daughter in a large family in her early home, a special responsibility was thrown upon her which admirably trained her for her life as a wife and mother. Capable, energetic, prudent, hospitable, kind, sympathetic, are only some of the adjectives that describe her character. After the opening of the academy it seemed to be considered a matter of course that she should board the preceptor, and it seemed to be the special aim of pupils from abroad to secure, if possible, a home in her family."

"Mrs. Avery never neglected her own family. She was ever watchful over her children, and uniformly prompt in attendance with them upon the Sabbath services." "Mrs. Avery was peculiarly the friend of the poor." "Her last sickness was short. At the funeral service, held in the Congregational church, which she had long loved, her pastor, Rev. George H. Tilton, read, in connection with very tenderly appreciative remarks, Proverbs 31 : 10–31."

Her son, Joseph L. Avery, was on the staff of Governor Weston with the rank of colonel, and has been a director of the Wolfborough railroad for years, and was its treasurer. He succeeded his father as a trustee of Brewster Free Academy, and at one time his brother was chosen a trustee, but did not serve.

p. 344. Everett Leander[9] Thompson born 12 May, 1884, son of Samuel Avery and Harriet Ella (Carter) Thompson.

p. 352. In 1889 Mrs. Ida M. Clark was one of the executive committee of the Unitarian Society, and also a teacher in its Sunday School. Mr. Clark was then lecturer of Lake Shore Grange.

p. 401. Fannie Belle[7] Clark became a member of the Congregational Church in Plymouth, N. H., in 1877, and Mrs. Betsey Ann (Colcord) Clark and Mary Cora[8] Clark (p. 309) in 1881.

TABLE I

Showing the number of descendants of the name of Clark or Clarke from the sons of Nathaniel.[1] Statistics of the three editions of this book are given for comparison. The figures for the first edition are at the left under each name.

	Nathaniel.			Thomas.			John.			Henry.		
	1st.	2d.	3d.	1st.	2d.	3d.	1st.	2d.	3d.	1st.	2d.	3d.
Third Generation	2	2	2	9	8	8	4	4	4	12	11	11
Fourth Generation	6	8	10	6	6	6	5	5	6	20	19	19
Fifth Generation	27	38	43	13	13	17				54	60	62
Sixth Generation	51	60	62	2	3	4				92	125	144
Seventh Generation	82	109	108	4	18	18				117	172	178
Eighth Generation	44	90	98		15	15				57	84	108
Ninth Generation	4	53	63		11	11						4
Tenth Generation		4	9									
	216	364	395	34	74	79	9	9	10	352	471	526

Add the eleven children in the Second Generation and the two children of Josiah[2] and the totals are: First Edition, 624. Second Edition, 931. Third Edition, 1,023.

TABLE II

Showing the number of descendants of other names than Clark or Clarke from the children of Nathaniel.[1] The statistics of the three editions are given for comparison.

	Nathaniel.			Thomas.			John.	Henry.			Sarah.		Elizabeth.	
	1st.	2d.	3d.	1st.	2d.	3d.	3d.	1st.	2d.	3d.	2d.	3d.	2d.	3d.
Third Generation . .											6	10	3	7
Fourth Generation . .					3	11	11	1	1	17		1		1
Fifth Generation . .	3		17		5	6	1				1	1		1
Sixth Generation . .	3	12	39	1	7	28			18	45				1
Seventh Generation . .	24	63	85			2	1	1	93	112				
Eighth Generation . .	31	74	184		37	39		8	67	128				
Ninth Generation . .	1	24	125		2	16			2	21				
Tenth Generation . .		4	25											
	62	177	475	1	54	102	13	10	181	323	7	12	3	10

In the First Edition there were no descendants of Sarah, Elizabeth or John mentioned, nor in the Second Edition of John, therefore unnecessary columns are omitted. Totals; First Edition, 73. Second Edition, 422. Third Edition, 935.

TABLE III.

Number of persons who have intermarried with the family as enumerated in Tables I and II, including Elizabeth Somerby, our ancestor's wife, viz.: Parts I–III, 386. Part IV, 67. Part V, 10. Parts VI–X, 362. Part XI, 1. Total, 827.

These figures refer to the Third Edition only.

TABLE IV.

Number of parents and other relatives of those persons enumerated in Table III, viz.: Parts I–III, 464. Part IV, 59. Part V, 34. Parts VI–X, 373. Part XI, 9. Total, 939.

Grand total of all persons included in the Third Edition as per Tables I, II, III and IV, with the addition of Nathaniel Clarke, the first, 3,725.

The Index contains the names of more than 4,000 individuals, as there are upward of 300 persons mentioned in this book who are not included in any of the foregoing tables.

The previous editions contained the following numbers of names, classified similarly to to those in the tables, viz.:

First Edition. Table I, 624. Table II, 73. Table III, 277. Table IV, 199. Total, 1,173.

Second Edition. Table I, 931. Table II, 422. Table III, 572. Table IV, 489. Total, 2,414.

The Index of the First Edition contained the names of about 1,316 individuals, and the Second Edition about 2,620.

ADDENDA.

THE following interesting items were obtained too late for insertion earlier in the book: —

p. 53. Sarah[4] (Clark) Dole, wife of Benjamin Dole, died 6 May, 1758, in her 43d year, and her gravestone may be seen in the old burying ground on Crane Neck Hill, West Newbury, where are also stones in memory of her husband, son Micah, who was "The first Person Buried | In this Buring Place."; also son Amos, who was a member of the church sixty years, daughter Judith, who was a member of the church seventy one years, son David (the only marble slab in the yard), daughters Jane, Patience and Susanna, sons Oliver and Moses, and daughter Eunice (2 November, 1796). In this yard rest also the remains of Miss Sarah Smith, died 27 February, 1845, aged 85, who was probably the lady from whom Honorable William C. Clarke got genealogical information in 1840. James Smith, died 10 March, 1853, aged 91, was presumably the brother of Sarah, referred to on p. 54 of this book.

p. 122. Apparently the child's name on the monument is Fannie Kimball, although Fanny Kemble, as given on p. 184, is said to be correct.

Attention is called to slight corrections in the text, as follows:

p. 302. Hannah Cook had no middle name, and Cook should be omitted on the last line.

p. 369, thirteenth line. For Belle Glendora Hardy, read Belle Glendora.

INDEX.

In this Index military and other titles are omitted with the exception of that of "Rev." In a few instances, where the Christian name is missing, a military title will appear in the Index. No attempt is made to distinguish between persons of exactly the same name unless "Rev.," "Jr." or "2d" occurs in book.

Abbot, Abbott, Anna 243
Ephraim (Rev.) 319
Jabez 257, 259
Lydia 243, 256, 262
Nehemiah 239, 241, 242
Phebe 257, 258
Zebediah 243
Abel, Grace E. 388
John 388
Achorn, Evelyn 75
Adams, Aaron B. 264
Abraham, Jr. 86
Anna 117
Archelaus 236
Edmund 247
Elizabeth 264
Lucinda A. 344
Mary E. 401
Matthew 51
Phineas 110
Susanna 145
Akerman, Stephen 50
Aldrich, Abby J. 308
Lyman 308
Ruth 309
Alexander, Daniel L. 399
Fannie M. 399
Allan, John 255, 256
Allen, Alice T. 102
Anna 143
Charles A. (Rev.) 192, 217
David 143
Allen, Enos 102
Jemima 143
Mary 296
Mary R. 180
Sophia 102
William (Rev.) 296, 379
Alley, Sarah 391
Ames, Michael 185
Phebe M. 368
Andrews, Elizabeth W. 407
George 411
Jennie E. 411
John (Rev.) 322
William T. 407
Andros, Edmund 12
Appleton, Anna N. 163
Robert M. 163
Sarah 163
Thomas 163
Armstrong, Alda L. 102
Alice N. 102
Caroline J. 102
Carrie C. 102
George R. 102
Helen M. 102
Asheton, Alma 421
Jane 421
Ralph 421
Ashley, Celestia D. 407
Lucy T. 407
Thomas 407
Atkinson, Daniel C. 252, 253
Dorothy 252
Elizabeth 89
Elizabeth G. 89
Elizabeth W. 89
Hale 253
Hannah 252, 253
Joanna 89
John 21
Joseph 247, 252
Mahala 252
Mary 88
Mehitable 252
Mercy 88, 89
Michael 89
Molly 89
Nathaniel 89
Parker 89
Phebe 252, 254
Rebecca 89
Sally 252
Silas 252
Simeon 252, 253
Stephen 88, 89
Susanna 89
Atwell, Francenia 369
Austin, Lucy 151
Avery, Anna 57
Anne E. 343
Augustine D. 343, 347
Belle 343
Betsey 57

Avery, Bridget 57
Daniel 57
Dudley L. 343
Hannah 57, 343
Helen M. 343
Jane 57
John 57, 58
Joseph C. 343
Joseph L. 343, 347, 432
Joseph W. 343
Joshua 57, 343
Martha 58
Mary 57, 345, 346
Mary E. 343
Mary M. 58, 343, 431, 432
Olive 57
Samuel 58, 343, 346, 431
Samuel A. 343
Sarah E. 343
Ayer, Betsey 387
Comfort W. 344, 345
George 344
Jonathan 120
Joseph 127
Ayres, Hannah 30

Babb, — 420
Melvina 420
Babbitt, Emeline 157
Badger, Elizabeth 135, 290
Giles 135
Hannah 135, 184
Joseph 135, 184
Judith 134, 135
William 135
Bagley, Dorothy 382
Bailey, Ann 369
Augusta 420
Caroline 420
Edwin 420
Ellen 420
Frank 420
Franklin 420
Henry 420
Jane Y. 419
John 419, 420
Joseph 16, 17, 24
Lucy 420
Mary E. 420
Maud 420
Meribah 419
Merrel 420
Nancy 419
Sarah J. 420
Baker, Alice 397
Daniel 397
Eunice 60
John 239
Baker, John, Jr. 241
Kate 395
Martha 398
Mary 401
Mary E. 401
Maurice W. 401
Rosa 375
William 401
Balch, Thomas B. (Rev.) 95
Baldwin, Loammi 114
Ballagh, Marianne 144
Ballou, Hosea (Rev.) 362
Bancroft, Fanny 400
George 400
Banks, Hardy M. 218
Harriet B. 218
Virginia L. 218
Barbour, Nelson (Rev.) 348
Barker, Elizabeth 394
Ezra 63
George 64, 65
Hannah L. 65
John H. 65
Levi 59, 63, 419
Mary 64
Mehitable 63
Phebe 59
Barnard, Thomas (Rev.) 114
Barrett, Aaron 409
Georgiana, 409
Lucinda 409
Barrows, Albert C. 184, 424
Betsey B. 184
Elizabeth C. 184, 424
Freeman Q. 184
Hannah 184
Julia S. 184
Nathaniel H. 184
Sally T. 184
Bartlett, Bartlet, Clarissa 408
John 14–16
Josiah 86, 423
R. E. (Rev.) 198
Richard 17, 287
Bartol, Cyrus A. (Rev.) 212
Bascom, Alma 421
Batchelder, Bachelder, Abby J. 308
Arianna S. 77
Benjamin P. 77
Eleanor 378
John 378
Jonathan 308
Batchelder, Mary 77, 143, 291, 377
Mary E. 177
Nathaniel 291
Sally 308
Stephen 77
Theodate 155
Bates, Esther C. 195
Batt, Christopher 40
Jane 40
Bayard, Elizabeth I. 333
Bean, Catharine 378
Eliza M. 392
Elkanah F. 392
Huldah 392
Jane 382
Jeremiah 378
John R. 392
Joseph 415
Mary 369, 378
Beard, Albin 146
Beardsley, Albion E. 69
Clara M. 69
John B. 69
Mary A. 69
Mary E. 69
Warren 69
Winfield S. 69
Beede, Benjamin N. 355
Rebecca E. M. 355
Sarah 113
Belknap, Mrs. George E. 279
Bell, Charles H. 167
Bennett, Sarah E. 130
William 130
Berry, Ambrose 249
Besteder, Amelia J. 338
Bickford, Almira C. 398
Charles 398
David 385
Eben 384
Joseph 398
Keziah C. 395
Mary M. 398
Melvina 398
Priscilla J. 385
Ruth 384
Sarah 398
Sarah G. 398
Bigelow, Horace R. 185
Margaret 291
Billings, Julia 73
Mary E. 370
Binney, Anna B. 78
Eliza A. 78
John 78
Bishop, John 21
Blackie, Mary E. 420

Blaisdell, Anna G. 157–159
Ella K. 158
Elmer S. 158
Emeline 157
Emeline G. 158, 159
Emma G. 159
Frank E. 157, 158
Greenleaf C. 157
John C. 158
Rachel 253
Solon G. 157–159
Blake, — 331
Elizabeth 130
Blodgett, Chastina 365
Rufus 365
Blundell, Emma 429
Boardman, Lavinia 384
Levina 356
Louisa 384
Mary C. 349
Sally 384
Stephen 384
Boddily, John (Rev.) 298
Bond, Harriet C. 127
Horace 127
Samuel R. 185
Bouton, Elizabeth A. 207
Martha C. 207, 208, 428
Nathaniel 207
Bowles, Eliza 346
John H. 346
John Henry 346
Boydell, John 415
Boyden, 420
Boynton, Betsey 387
Charles H. 387
Delia T. 387
Edward L. 387
Grace E. 388
Hannah 300
Herbert N. 387
Mary O. 387
Moses 387
Moses A. 387
Nathaniel 387
Brackett, James 340
Joshua 377
Kezia 377
Mary 377
Bradley, Abraham 319
Adeline 200
Daniel 108
Leonidas 319
Louisa 319
Mary L. 319
Virginia 319
Bradstreet, Annie 419
Charles 75
Bradstreet, Harrison P. 419
Humphrey 413
Ida M. 75
Mary 75
Nathan (Rev.) 139
Brainard, Joseph 91
Bray, Margery 278, 279
Bremner, David (Rev.) 428
Brewster, Deborah G. 339
Emily 408
James D. 339
Mary A. B. S. 339
William 339
Brickett, Bricket, Abigail 147
Betsey 122, 147
James 48, 123
John 147
Mary C. 123
Nathaniel 85
Briggs, George W. (Rev.) 204
Britton, Orpha 80
Brocklebank, Mary 53
Brockway, Eliza 311
Browers, Polly 182
Brown, Browne, Abbie A. 306
Abel 305
Amanda W. 124
Apphia 409
Betsey 181
Catherine 62
David T. 130
Edward J. 305, 306
Elizabeth 263, 264, 290
Emily 305
Esther M. 306
F. A. 111
Francis 24
Frank McD. 156
Frederic O. 156
Hiram 125
Horace G. 156
Ira 305
James 19, 22, 286
John 246
John C. 306
Jonathan E. 194
Joseph 46, 222, 286
Josiah 342
Joshua 342
Julia C. 130
Mary 125, 194
Mary A. 155, 159, 194
Mary E. 155
Nancy 349
Brown, Nathan 342
Richard (Rev.) 273
Samuel E. 155
Sarah 342, 394
Stephen 247
Susanna 249
Browning, Orville H. 141
Bryant, Napoleon B. 308
Sarah E. 136
Buck, Jessie A. 421
John B. 421
Sarah E. 421
Buckanan, John 416
Bucknam, Addie 300
Susie E. 119
Bump, Almira 398
Elias 398
Martha 398
Bunker, Henry 156
Lydia 381
Nellie J. 156
Timothy F. 381
Burbank, Charles H. 145
Frances A. 145
John 112
Mary 111, 112
Samuel 145
Burfield, Betsey 373
Elizabeth 373
John 373
Burleigh, Mehitable 402
Burlingame, William 73
Burpee, Abigail G. 371
Catherine 371
Nathaniel 371
Burr, Peter 270
Burton, Henry G. 70
Mary L. 70
Bush, Solon W. (Rev.) 192
Bushee, William A. (Rev.) 193
Buswell, Charlotte 150
Elizabeth 150
Julia 150
Nathaniel 150
Sarah A. 150, 151
William 150, 151
Butler, Abigail S. 409
Apphia 409
J. A. 187
Jane P. 409
John P. 409
Byley, Henry 31, 41
Rebecca 31

Calden, Mary 385, 389
Sarah 385
Thomas 385

Caldwell, Alexander 322
Mary 322
Calef, James 394
Jeremiah B. 394
John 293
Phebe 394
Susan B. 394
Call, Edward 341
Eleanor 341
Sarah M. 400
Calley, Joseph 78
Mary J. 78
Calvert, Hayden 422
Pearl 422
Virginia 422
Canney, John 374
Mary S. 374
Susan 374
Carleton, Aaron 137
Alice B. 136
Annie W. 136
Charles G. 136, 426
Ethel W. 136
Fannie C. 136
Frances E. 136
Francis Clarke 137
Francis Cogswell 136
Julia C. 136
Julia N. 136, 137
Mary T. 136, 426
Philip G. 136, 426
Samuel 136, 137, 424
Sarah 136, 137, 424
Sarah C. 136, 137, 424
Sarah E. 136
William Badger 136, 424
William Bryant 136
Carnes, Anna F. 261
Martha E. 261
William R. 261
Carpenter, Emma G. 348
George 402
George A. 348
George W. 402
Harold G. 348
Mary 402
Mary E. 402
Phebe J. 402
Carr, George 11, 21, 413
Mary O. 387
Molly 113
Carriel, Eliza 66
Greenwood 66
Jonathan 66
Sibyl 66
Carter, George P. 203, 204
Harriet E. 344, 432
Carter, Maria 203
Nellie M. 203, 204
Carver, Lena E. 404
Cass, Mary 382
Cate, Anne A. 347, 348
Emma G. 348
John G. 347, 348
Lillian M. 348
Nellie 348
Sarah F. 348
Caverno, Abigail 148
Cawley, Mary B. 301
Chalor, Fannie 132
Chamberlain, Deborah 417
John 417
Sarah 417
Chandler, William 10, 14
Chaney, John 220
Chapin, Ada M. 151
Chapman, Almira J. 348
Daniel 57
David 56, 57
Edmund 56
Elizabeth 56, 57
Jacob (Rev.) 280, 298
James 56
Mary 56, 57
Nancy 57
Sally 57
Samuel 56
Susan 57
Susanna 56
Charles, Anna 360
Charles II. 20
Chase, Clara J. 302
George 302
Harriet 302
Hattie 302
John C. 302
Loraine 362
Mark 302
Stephen 51
Cheney, Bernard E. 360
Charles M. 360
Edmund W. 401
Emma M. 360
Fannie B. 401
Frederic E. 401
Frederick C. 401
Mary E. 401
Mary L. 401
Maud A. 360
Ralph E. 401
Chipman, John 32
John (Rev.) 31, 32
Rebecca 31, 32
Ward 32
Chubb, Thomas 274
Church, Betsey, 181
Samuel 181
Sophia S. 181
Cilley, Jacob G. 207
Jonathan 292
Joseph 291, 292, 428
Martha C. 207
Sarah 291, 292
Elizabeth A. 207
Clapp, Clap, Arthur W. 99
Charles W. 99
Ella 99
Helen F. 99
Mary 169
Clark and Clarke, Aaron Woodman 148
Abbie Elvena 369
Abbie Harriman 365
Abbie Wise 354, 356
Abby E. 367
Abby Jane 308
Abby W. 424
Abigail 59, 64, 87, 97, 104, 105, 122, 123, 125, 145, 147, 179, 300, 305, 342, 378, 391, 424
Abigail Amanda 351
Abigail Augusta 194
Abigail Griffin 371
Abigail Linsley 370
Abigail P. 378
Abigail Stickney 409
Abigail T. 345
Abigail Trefethen 391
Abigail Woodman, 150, 151, 424
Abner 118, 144, 178, 179, 424
Abraham Wheelwright 323, 324
Adelbert Abel 74
Addie Clement 408
Addie Longfellow 268
Adelaide Augusta 351
Adelaide Maria 325
Adelle Cora 325
Agnes 267
Albert E. 356
Albert Greenleaf 361, 363, 371
Albert Martin 370, 375
Albert Westford 400, 410
Alethea (Alithea) 358
Alethea Smith 361
Alexander Bayard 338
Alfred 153

Clark and Clarke, Alfred Dame 198
Alfred Metcalf 345
Alice 397
Alice Hepzibah 311
Alice I. 102
Alice Little 310, 430
Alice Mary 101
Alice Webster 336
Alice Weld 407
Alice Westford 410
Alma Hannah 310
Almira 398
Almira Amanda 269
Almira Lorain 360, 361
Alvin 405
Amanda 408
Amasa 164, 200
Amelia Frances 350
Amelia Schuyler 338
Amos 299, 303
Amos Hurd (Rev.) 361, 368, 369
Amos Sabin 115, 116, 119, 143–145, 180, 181
Amy B. 373
Angie Elizabeth 370
Ann 70, 421, 424
Ann Eliza 368
Ann Mary 327
Ann Matilda 267
Anna 116, 117, 122, 123, 143, 145, 258, 291, 293, 380, 421, 424
Anna Bates 78
Anna Greeley 157–159
Anna Josephine 309
Anna H. 81
Anna Maria 163, 406
Anna Norton 163
Anna Woodman 211
Annah Maria 268, 269
Anne 87, 90, 97, 99, 225, 226, 232, 252, 254, 258
Anne Augusta 347, 348
Anne White 98
Annette Elizabeth 369
Annie Elizabeth 99, 101
Annie Hill 194
Annie Louise 80
Anthony 68
Apha 303
Apha Sabrina 310
Aphia 303
Aphia P. 349
Apphia 430
Araminta Cyrene 350
Archie Harold 375
Clark and Clarke, Ariana 77
Ariana Batchelder 83
Arianna S. 77
Arthur Augustus 75
Arthur Daniel 310
Arthur Eastman 176, 204–207
Arthur Franklin 269
Arthur Guy 375
Arthur Patcher 311
Arvilla Cora 308
Arvilla P. 160
Asenath 155, 159, 160
Audrey Walter 75
Augusta 181, 182
Augustus LeRoy 325, 326
Augustus March 323
Avon Julian 188
Azubah 113
Belle Glendora 369, 436
Benjamin 59, 64, 65, 67, 276, 278, 281, 303, 309
Benjamin Wells 156, 193, 194, 427
Benjamin W., Mrs. 427
Bernice Hortense 75
Bertha Atossa 410
Bertha Evangeline 309
Bertha Wyman 406
Bessie Taylor 407
Betsey 122, 147, 319, 373, 384, 385, 424
Betsey Ann 151, 309, 432
Betsey Bagley 387
Betsey Moore 393, 394
Betty 105, 106
Brackett Weeks 345, 347, 348, 350, 351
Bryant Howard 328
Byron Huntly 375
Calvin 303, 309
Calvin Arthur 309
Caroline 59, 60, 328, 329, 404, 427
Caroline A. 71
Caroline Amelia 421
Caroline Bigelow 407
Caroline Frances 351
Caroline Judson 102
Caroline Pratt 72
Cassandra Perkins 178
Catharine 378, 381, 390
Catharine A. 103
Catharine Patten 142
Clark and Clarke, Catherine S. 267
Charles 66
Charles Augustus 319, 324–326, 341
Charles Bartlett 70, 421
Charles Bennet 70
Charles Cecil 170, 202–204, 429
Charles Cooper 333, 338, 339
Charles Edgar 401, 410
Charles Edward 72, 77
Charles F. 399
Charles Francis 211
Charles Fremont Gault 312, 314
Charles Gilman 77, 83, 422
Charles H. 371
Charles Ichabod 348, 349
Charles Jey 376
Charles Trowbridge 405
Charles Washburn 331, 332
Charles Wilbur 310
Charles William 267
Charles Woodman 144
Charlotte Hannah 309, 310
Chastina 365, 372
Chastina Josephine 372
Chloe 364
Clara Belle 412
Clara M. 69
Clarice Vinna 310
Clarissa 67
Claud Edwin 412
Claudis 367
Comfort 297, 344
Comfort Johnson 342
Cora Emily 326
Cora Matilda 187
Cora Mehitable 311
Corrilla E. 372
Cynthia 355
Cyrene 356
Daniel 24, 29, 36, 54, 59, 60, 84, 104–106, 115, 118, 123, 124, 144, 145, 181, 182, 221, 225–228, 230–232, 234, 235, 237, 244, 249–254, 258, 259, 296, 297, 303, 310, 353, 357–359

Clark and Clarke, Daniel Edward Church 182, 211
Daniel Gove 361, 367
Daniel Johnson 350
Daniel Seldon 269
David 108, 110, 112, 114–118, 122, 123, 133, 143, 145, 146, 148, 150, 181, 385, 399, 424, 427
David E. 355
David Greenleaf 186
David Henry 399
David Oliphant 122, 149, 150
Deborah 31, 276, 281, 282
Deborah Smith 265
Delia A. 268, 430
Delia Tucker 387, 389
Delight 70
Dolly 361, 363, 389
Donaldson 338
Dora Almira 375
Dorothy 421
Dorothy Banks 218
Dorothy March 339
Dorothy Prentiss 202
Dudley 383, 384, 392, 393, 395
Dudley Leavitt 398, 409
Ebenezer 52, 54, 84–87, 296, 297, 353–356, 378
Edith 199
Edith Hunter 338
Edith Louise 336
Edith M. 76
Edith Marion 429
Edith May 367
Edith Pearle 376
Edmund Greenleaf 163
Edna Barrett 412
Edna May 314
Edward 38, 362, 363
Edward Andrews 407
Edward Edson 178
Edward Everett 367
Edward Harrington 211
Edward Hilton 72, 80
Edward Ray 143
Edward Warren 323, 324, 336
Edward Warren (Rev.) 330, 336
Edward Wight 199, 217, 218
Clark and Clarke, Edwin 306, 312, 313
Edwin Augustus 316, 323, 324
Edwin Charles 409
Edwin R. 356
Eleanor 59, 60, 62, 92, 95, 217, 297, 298, 317, 378, 420
Eleanor French 180
Eliza 54, 65–67, 148, 345, 346, 389, 424
Eliza Ann 72, 78, 402, 405
Eliza Gale 404
Eliza Greene 334
Eliza Jane 75, 156, 411
Eliza Maria 392
Eliza P. 122
Eliza Pollard 148, 149, 425
Eliza Walton 330
Elizabeth 22, 25, 26, 28, 31, 33, 36–38, 40, 41, 43, 45, 49, 50, 53, 54, 56, 57, 59, 66, 87, 122, 126, 139, 150, 183, 223, 230, 233–237, 239, 242, 243, 246, 248, 249, 253, 263, 264, 271, 273–277, 286, 287, 289, 290, 293, 319, 320, 335, 342, 381, 401, 419, 424
Elizabeth Abby 145
Elizabeth Andrews 407
Elizabeth Ashley 407
Elizabeth Augusta 143
Elizabeth Bayard 333
Elizabeth C. 424
Elizabeth Cogswell 184
Elizabeth LeRoy 326
Elizabeth Marion 71
Elizabeth Matson 337
Elizabeth Morris 335, 336
Elizabeth Rogers 356
Elizabeth Weld 407
Ella 408
Ella C. 369
Ella Dett 370
Ella French 180
Ella Maria 80, 422
Ellen A. 195
Ellen Augusta 68
Ellen Cyrene 400
Ellen Eliza 349
Clark and Clarke, Ellen Elizabeth 148, 424
Ellen Frances 313
Ellen Maria 406
Ellen Melissa 216
Ellen White 99
Elmer Kingsbury 74
Elmira 355
Elmore Charles (Rev.) 368, 369
Elvin Willard 372
Emeline 364
Emilia 355
Emily 77, 101, 305, 320
Emily Andrews 407
Emma Augusta 369
Emma Gene 374, 375
Emma J. 368
Emma Jane 82
Emma Viola 371
Enoch 288, 289, 291, 295–297, 315–320, 353, 359, 364, 365, 373, 378–380, 389, 390
Enoch, Jr. 296
Enoch Henry 319, 320, 326, 327
Enoch Moody 319, 341, 345, 347, 352
Enos 363, 371
Ernest Greenleaf 369
Ervin James 376
Esther 410
Ethel 198
Ethel May 83
Eugene Joseph 310
Eunice 89, 291, 322, 378
Eunice Mariah 374
Eva A. 372
Evelyn 307
Everett Colcord 309
Everett Edwin 313
Ezra Barker 65, 66, 68, 70, 74, 421
Ezra Bennett 361
Ezra Burton 7 5
Ezza 384
Fannie Albertina 188
Fannie Belle 401, 432
Fannie Etta 370
Fannie Kimball 122, 436
Fannie Mabel 75
Fannie Maria 399, 407
Fanny Kemble 184, 436
Fanny Mary 366
Fletcher (Rev.) 330, 337
Flora Augusta 375

Clark and Clarke, Florence 267
Frances 311
Frances A. 200
Frances Hannah 402
Frances Lucy Elizabeth 170
Francis 137, 163, 164, 200, 428
Francis Henry 267, 268
Francis Marland 200
Francke Lucien 330
Frank 72, 372
Frank Algeroy 152, 187, 188
Frank Amos 311
Frank Gove 367
Frank Harland 400, 409, 410
Frank Herbert 187, 350
Frank Holden 77, 80, 422
Frank Leverett 104
Frank Manley 74, 81
Frank Taylor 376
Fred Bernard 376
Fred Leslie 78, 79
Fred Vaughn 375
Fred W. 373
Frederic Ainsley 269
Frederic Dudley 406
George 78, 371
George Albert 261
George Arthur 401, 402, 411
George Augustus 369
George Avery 348, 349
George Dana 367
George E. 371
George Edwin 400
George Greenleaf 349
George Healey 412
George Henry 331, 337, 338
George Henry (Rev.) 323, 330, 331
George Hobart 312
George Kuhn 23, 41, 192, 193, 211–217, 259, 389, 418, 429
George Nelson 269
George Perlie 312
George Pickering 139, 176, 177
George Smith 361
George W. 69, 75
George Wallace 307
George Warren 198
Clark and Clarke, George Washington 72, 79, 80, 268, 400
George Wheeler 76, 81, 82
George William 80
Georgiana 160, 409
Georgiana Bartlett 407, 408
Gertrude Alice 102
Gertrude Wells 197
Gilman 377, 383, 385, 394, 399, 400
Grace Marguerite 421
Greenleaf 56, 58, 88–92, 98, 100, 109, 110, 113, 121, 130, 133–138, 148, 159, 163–167, 170, 184–186, 199, 256, 264, 296, 324, 340–342, 345, 348, 349, 422, 424–426, 428
Greenleaf Brown 349, 351, 352, 432
Hannah 57, 86, 87, 126, 153, 242, 296, 297, 299, 302, 317, 343, 353–355, 358, 362, 364, 382, 385, 390, 392, 402, 424, 430, 436
Hannah B. 198
Hannah Badger, 404
Hannah C. 266
Hannah Dickey 379, 388
Hannah Dudley 394
Hannah E. 111
Hannah Louise 312, 430
Hannah O. 68
Hannah Russell 266
Harriet 70, 127, 128, 302, 323, 324, 424
Harriet Ann 151
Harriet Cecelia 346
Harriet Davis 262
Harriet Eliza 80
Harriet Elizabeth 80
Harriet Frances 184, 424, 425
Harriet L. 101
Harriet Newell 359, 361
Harriet Phebe 410
Harriet Richardson 99
Harrison Stillman 266
Harrison Thacher 269
Harry Canfield 186
Clark and Clarke, Harry Clayton 310
Harry Moody 311
Harry R. 367
Hartford Geddings 80, 422
Hattie Ann 369
Hattie Daisy 376
Hattie May 181
Hayden Calvert 422
Helen 335
Helen Elizabeth 83
Helen M. 373
Henrietta 316, 323
Henrietta Augusta 144
Henry 24, 25, 29, 47, 48, 50, 220–222, 224, 227, 257, 273, 274, 284–290, 293, 297, 312, 377–379, 381, 382, 414
Henry B. 393
Henry Bayard 339
Henry Dearborn 68, 74
Henry Enoch 327
Henry Gilman 395
Henry Githens 338
Henry Leroy 375
Henry Little 408
Henry McCulloch 337
Henry Moody 349
Henry Waldo 83
Henry Wood 394, 408
Hepzibah 303, 430
Herbert Amos 369
Herbert Charles 313
Herbert Edwin 405, 412
Herbert Nathaniel 160, 197, 198
Herbert Theodore 311
Herbert W. 76
Homer Augustine 411
Howard Dudley 412
Howard Irving 102
Howard Lee 329, 333, 334
Howard P. 153
Hugh Aaron 75
Ichabod Weeks 343, 345, 346
Ida Estella 366
Ida Frances 352
Ida Josephine 307
Ida Mabel 75
Ida Morse 352, 432
Idella Francis 400
Irving 101, 102, 103
Isaac 358

Clark and Clarke, Isaac Moody 360, 366, 369
Isaac Moore 68, 75
Isabel Noyes 102
Isabella 102
Isabella Frances 400
Isabella Jane 400
Isabella M. 375
Isabella Thompson 101
James 65, 67, 421
James Albert 68, 73–75, 422
James Bayard 333
James Brackett 355–357
James Edward 177
James Edwin 349, 350
James Erastus 370, 376
James Harriman 365, 373, 374
James Wason 143
James Wheelock 76, 82, 83, 420
Jane 66, 92, 176, 177, 278, 281, 371, 382
Jane Annie 197
Jane Bean 387
Jane Dennison 335
Jane Graham 177
Jane J. 355
Jane Parknum 409
Jane Stickney 98
Jennie Eva 411
Jennie Helen 312
Jennie Laura 74
Jennie Maria 411
Jennie S. 373
Jenny 421
Jerome 148, 186
Jessie 375
Jessie Angela 421
Jessie Bryson 177
Jessie Isabel 75
Jettie L. 194
Joann 68, 421
Joanna 354, 389, 390
Joanna Jane 390
Joanna Kimball 404
John 25, 26, 29, 32, 36, 49, 53–55, 58, 59, 66, 68, 75, 84, 85, 87, 117, 118, 130, 138, 139, 146, 153–155, 159, 176, 282, 291, 296, 297–300, 358, 362–364, 367, 370, 374, 375, 377, 378, 382–385, 395, 397, 399, 417, 427
Clark and Clarke, John (Mrs.) 427
John (Rev.) 29, 31, 270–274, 276, 277, 300, 303–305, 307, 430
John Albert 268
John Augustine 401, 402, 411
John Badger 137, 170–176, 205, 211, 428
John Bartlett 421
John C. 355
John Currier 139, 143, 177, 178, 428
John Dana 361, 367
John Davis 262
John Dudley 390, 401, 402
John Eastman 145
John Franklin 372
John George 313
John Hampden 80
John Henry 383, 393, 394
John J. 75
John James 264
John Langdon 364
John Leavitt 409, 412
John Milner 307
John Mitchell 329, 333
John Moses 72, 73, 78
John Phillips 243, 256, 257, 262–264, 267, 378, 429
John Rogers 398, 408, 409
John Snowden Henry 333, 338
John Taylor 394, 406, 407
John Thayer 186
John Theodore 156, 158, 195, 196
John W. 354
John Webster 411
John Wendell 194
John Weston 393
John Woodman 123, 150
Jonathan 17, 52
Joseph 36, 296–299, 302, 303, 308, 309, 319, 342, 347, 351, 352, 379, 381, 390, 392, 405, 430, 431
Joseph Ai 309
Joseph Bradlee 72, 76, 77
Joseph Edwin 350, 405
Clark and Clarke, Joseph H. 355, 356
Joseph Henry 83
Joseph Herbert 390, 405
Joseph Hurd 364
Joseph Tutein 83
Joseph W. 356
Joseph William 349
Josephine Leeds 339
Joshua 342, 378, 379, 385, 389
Josiah 24, 31, 47, 221, 413–417
Josiah Baker 397, 408
Josiah Bartlett 65, 66, 69, 70, 82, 419, 421, 422
Josiah Wilfred 408
Judith 25, 34–36, 87, 89, 221, 256, 257, 263, 286, 291, 353, 354, 414
Judith Lunt 265
Judson Greenleaf 91, 92, 100–102
Julia 129, 133–135, 138, 164, 183
Julia Ann 402
Julia Cogswell 163, 426, 428
Julia Delight 70, 421
Julia Frances 152
Kate Ann 411
Kate Augusta 375
Kate Elizabeth 409
Kate Tenney 177
Kezia 377, 378, 381, 384, 390, 397
Keziah C. 395
Laura Ann 357, 400
Laura Dwight 170, 202
Laura Woolsey 169, 170
Laurie Etta 366
Lawrence Fletcher 268
Leavitt 383, 384, 398
Lena May 314
Leonard 127, 152, 153
Leonard Pease 397
Leverett 103, 104
Leverett Crofoot 101, 103, 104
Leverett K. 153
Levi 59, 60, 64–66
Levin Perley 308
Levina 356
Lewis Havier 268
Lilian Matson 337

Clark and Clarke, Lillian 367
Lillie 83, 372
Lina 411
Lizzia 397
Lizzie E. 327
Lizzie Jane 314
Lizzie M. 399
Louisa 151
Louisa E. 70
Louisa Hannah 326
Louisa Powell 200
Louise 336
Louise Rebecca 77
Love 64, 65, 421
Lovina Barron 388
Lucia Blake 331
Lucia Smith 406
Lucinda 371
Lucius Lehman 337
Lucretia Keith 267
Lucy 358, 362
Lucy Ashley 408
Lucy Bernice 269
Lucy Caldwell 98, 100
Lucy Caroline 83
Lucy Frances 375
Lucy Gilbert 335
Lucy Jane 370
Lucy Maria 268
Lucy Thorpe 407
Lydia 219, 222, 223, 226, 228, 232, 241, 243, 244, 246–249, 251, 256, 263, 264, 295, 378, 381, 383, 395, 397, 398
Lydia Jane 266, 268, 269
Lydia Mason 199
Lydia Phillips 264
Lydia Woodman 126, 424
Lysander C. 170
Mabel Augusta 79
Mabel Lillian 376
Mabelle Ellen 313
Mahala Doe 405
Malcolm Wallace 269
Malvina 392, 393
Marcy 63
Margaret 339, 355
Margaret Melvin 99
Margaret More 92
Margaret Wheelwright 339
Maria 421
Maria Barker 65, 67, 421
Clark and Clarke, Maribel 177
Marion 204, 336, 429
Marion Hill 197
Marjorie Wellington 337
Mark Langdon 353–355
Martha 225, 226, 229, 230, 232, 353, 354, 379, 399, 411
Martha Allen 99
Martha Ann 306
Martha Anna 193, 411
Martha Anne 192
Martha C. 388
Martha Caldwell 99
Martha Cilley 207, 208, 428
Martha Ellen 152
Martha Gilman 390
Martha Jane 67, 73, 80
Martha P. 269
Martha Ruth 372
Martha Waldron 350
Martha Washington 350
Mary 36, 56, 88, 105, 106, 108, 109, 111, 113, 123, 126, 127, 130, 132, 143, 144, 230, 253, 255, 258–260, 281, 288–291, 296, 297, 316, 319, 320, 322, 323, 341, 345, 346, 364, 371, 372, 378–380, 385, 389, 391, 392, 419, 423, 424, 427
Mary A. 75, 159, 355
Mary A. J. 80
Mary Addie 399
Mary Adelaide 325, 410
Mary Alice 376
Mary Angeline 307
Mary Ann 65, 67, 72, 145, 155, 159, 160, 179, 194, 350, 359, 366, 391, 397, 421, 427
Mary Ann Buchanan Smith 339
Mary Anne 140
Mary Coburn 166, 424
Mary Cora 309, 310, 432
Mary Cornelia 186
Mary E. 349, 370, 399
Mary Electa 151
Mary Eliza 338
Mary Elizabeth 404
Clark and Clarke, Mary Ella 83, 211, 412
Mary Ellen 194, 371
Mary Emma 401, 410
Mary Emma Eastman 182
Mary Emmeline 364
Mary Eva 76
Mary Evelyn 372
Mary Fellows 390
Mary Frances 349
Mary Greenleaf 346
Mary Helen 349
Mary Jane 78, 80, 202, 365, 393, 399, 422
Mary Jennie 77
Mary L. 319
Mary Louisa 70
Mary Louise 333, 350
Mary M. 69
Mary Maranda 400
Mary Moody 58, 343, 431, 432
Mary Morrison 391
Mary Olivia 211, 428
Mary P. 350
Mary R. 327
Mary Rebecca 323, 328
Mary S. 75, 374
Mary Sanborn 405
Mary Smith 147, 424
Mary Thompson 76
Mary Watson 170
Mattie Lincoln 368
Maurice Dwight 170, 200–202, 429
Mehetabel 250–254, 258
Mehitable 59, 63, 246, 298, 299, 303, 419
Mehitable K. 111, 127, 424
Melinda 397
Melvina 398
Mercy 56, 59, 63, 64, 88, 89, 291–293
Mercy Eliza 186
Micah 87
Michael 87
Mildred Alice Stewart 376
Mildred Elizabeth 102
Minnie Cora 400
Miria 355
Mitty Tewksbury 211
Molley 106
Molly 87, 380
Moody 300, 303, 310, 311

Clarke and Clarke, Morris Herbert 198
Moses 54, 56, 58, 59, 62, 65, 66, 72, 105, 109, 111, 113, 126, 127, 137, 167–170, 347, 421, 423, 426
Moses Elon 399
Moses Leonard 153
Moses N. 101
Myron John 370, 375
Myrtle M. 186
Nancy 60, 64, 97, 118, 119, 130, 349, 380, 383, 385, 394, 427
Nancy Niles 361
Nancy Wait 268
Nannie 200
Naomi Walton 337
Nathan 390, 403, 404
Nathan Joshua 394, 407, 408
Nathan Perley 408
Nathaniel 9–28, 31, 33, 34, 36–43, 45–55, 84, 85, 105, 107–113, 117, 118, 120–123, 127, 133, 137, 143, 144, 146–148, 151, 160, 188, 221, 222, 224, 229, 251, 257, 273, 276, 287, 334, 378, 379, 384, 387, 389, 400, 413, 414, 418, 419, 423, 424, 427, 428, 431
Nathaniel, Jr. 18, 22, 41, 42–44, 46, 121, 424, 431
Nathaniel Haven 121, 122, 147, 165, 182–184, 424, 429
Nathaniel Sibley 152, 187
Nellie E. 367
Nellie Jane 409
Nellie Maria 203, 204
Nellie May 374
Nelson 266, 268
Nettie M. 373
Octavius Leonard 152
Olive 175, 176, 428
Oliver 234, 235, 237, 238, 243–248, 389
Olivia Matilda 411
Oscar B. 365, 372, 373
Parker 234, 237–243, 246, 247, 255–257, 262, 263, 265, 292
Clark and Clarke, Parker, Jr. 247
Paul 85, 87, 111, 113, 119, 253, 257–260
Pearl 422
Perle Vinton 74
Permelia 361
Peter (Elder) 378, 381, 390–392
Phebe 59, 252, 254, 257–259, 303
Phebe Fisk 300, 302
Phebe Jane 402
Philetta 186
Philetta Belle 187
Phillips 257, 260, 261, 263, 264
Polly 130, 384, 385, 390, 395
Polly Chandler 308
Priscilla C. 68
Rachel 105
Rebecca 71, 88, 89, 92, 113, 322, 324, 354, 355
Rebecca Major 71
Rebecca Swett 98, 100
Richard Baxter 306, 312
Richard Hilton 78, 80
Robert 54, 55, 66, 71, 72, 92, 104
Robert Ernest 337
Robert Jerome 186
Robert Mitchell 306
Rooksby 84, 85
Rosa 375
Rose G. 104
Rowe 313
Rufus Wheelwright 335
Rufus Wheelwright (Rev.) 94, 323, 325, 329, 330
Rufus Wheelwright, Jr. (Rev.) 330, 334, 335, 431
Ruth 358, 365, 384
Ruth Knight 364
Ruth Lawton 337
Ruth Libby 197
Ruth Lillian 82
Sabrina 310
Sally 97, 129, 133, 342, 379, 384, 390
Sally Webster 119
Samuel 53–56, 95, 97, 98, 105, 378–381, 383, 390, 404, 405
Samuel Adams 338
Samuel Adams (Rev.) 323, 332, 333
Clark and Clarke, Samuel Cook 303, 307
Samuel Dudley 393, 405, 406
Samuel Everett Church 182
Samuel Greeley 156, 189–193, 427, 429
Samuel Phillips 256, 257, 263, 264, 268, 269
Sarah 25, 29, 31, 36, 47, 49, 50, 52–56, 65, 70, 72, 87, 90, 105, 109, 112, 128, 130, 136, 137, 150, 219, 220, 225, 226, 228, 229, 232, 234, 237, 248, 249, 253, 258, 291, 333, 342, 344, 345, 358, 362, 363, 381, 383, 385, 389, 405, 413–417, 424, 427, 436
Sarah A. 148, 399
Sarah Angelina 78
Sarah Ann 150, 151, 360, 363, 386, 424
Sarah Caroline 154, 156, 157, 159, 427
Sarah E. 101, 367, 394
Sarah Eliza 339
Sarah Elizabeth 73, 77, 345, 347
Sarah Ellen 74, 160
Sarah F. 394
Sarah Farnsworth 266
Sarah Fisher 164
Sarah Frances 164
Sarah Francis 164
Sarah Goodhue 98, 100
Sarah Henry 338
Sarah Jane 72, 138, 166, 364, 424, 428
Sarah Jordan 153
Sarah M. 100, 150
Sarah Maria 79
Sarah Martha 70
Sarah Noyes 166, 167, 425
Sarah Persis 151, 152
Sarah Poor 100
Sarah Plumer 347
Sarah Sargent 304, 312
Sarah White 97
Sidney Irving 308
Smith 358, 361, 362
Sophia 260, 261
Sophia Elizabeth 182

Clark and Clarke, Sophia Elizabeth Church 182
Sophia Fellowes 256, 261, 262
Sophia Stewart 181
Sophronia 153
Stephen 54, 84, 88, 92, 290, 293, 320, 377–379, 384, 389, 419
Stephen Greeley 163, 198, 199
Stephen Wells 157, 195–197, 429
Stevens Knight 364, 372
Sumner (Rev.) 352
Susan 90, 122
Susan Augusta 269
Susan Brown 394
Susan Bunker 80
Susan Caroline 339
Susan Frances 179, 180
Susan Greeley 175
Susan Greenleaf 97
Susan Jane 177, 404
Susan Moody 146, 184, 424
Susan Sanderson 331
Susanna 86, 87, 89, 97, 109, 113
Susannah 252, 258
Tamasin, Tamsin 106
Thatcher Rich 349
Theodore 109, 110, 113, 128–130
Theodore (Mrs.) 427
Theodore Ernest 312
Theodore Palmer 303, 312
Theophilus 379, 389
Thomas 24, 28, 47, 48, 50, 219–237, 252, 254, 258, 259, 273, 287–289, 319, 322, 390, 402, 414, 416
Thomas Jefferson 65, 66, 68
Thomas March 318, 320–324, 333, 339, 430
Thomas March (Rt. Rev.) 323, 327–329, 430
Thomazin 54
"Tomes" 389
Tryphena 354
Tyler 282
Vandon B. 363, 372
Vesta Adelaide 76
Clark and Clarke, Victorine Marie 352
Virginia 325
Virginia Alexine 326
Virginia Lee 218
Waldo Ernest 102
Waldo Josiah 70, 76, 422
Waldo Lee 76
Wallace Roland 104
Walter 313
Walter Bruce 375
Walter Grant 75, 422
Walter L. 373
Walter Smith 78, 79
Walter Weeks 65–68
Ward (Rev.) 277, 279–283
Warren 101
Will B. 373
William 97, 278, 281, 382, 389, 421
William Augustus 72, 77, 78
William Cogswell 28, 54, 136, 160–163, 167, 170, 171, 176, 199, 208–211, 428
William Cornell 375
William Dennison 335
William Frederick 260–262, 266, 267
William H. 101
William Henry 64, 66, 72, 77, 83, 308, 370, 371, 374, 408
William Hollyday 200
William Howard 350
William Hutchins 303, 308, 313
William Jones 394, 407
William Morrison 391
William Richard 312
William Walton (Rev.) 330, 335
William Wight 218
Willis Gaylord 178, 428
Wilmer Brackett 351
Wilt J. 373
Winthrop George 361, 370
Clarkson, Elizabeth 263
Hannah 392
James 263, 429
Lydia 263
Cleasby, Abbie H. 365
Adele B. 366
Harland B. 366
Henry 365
Clement, Dolly 361
Eleanor 361
Fred A. 364
George B. 364
Hannah 361, 362
Jonathan 361
Mary 125
Mary T. 364
Moses 125
Moses H. 364
Ruth K. 364
Sarah 125
Susie E. 364
Tamar 364
Clough, Abner C. 119
Albert H. 68
Alfred M. 119
Benoni 411
Edward G. 119
Eliza J. 411
Elizabeth 118
George H. 69
Greenleaf C. 118, 119
Harriet W. 118
Jeremiah 129
Joanna 411
Jonathan 118
Jonathan C. 148
Josiah 118
Martha J. 118, 119
Mary M. 119
Nancy 118, 119
Samuel 118, 119
Samuel A. 119
Sarah A. 148
Sarah A. W. 119, 424
Susie E. 119
Theophilus 382
Zetta 68
Coates, Alice I. 102
Coburn, Amasa 134, 138
Hannah B. 138
Julia 134, 138
Julia C. 138
Mary 134, 425, 426
Coffin, Abigail 30
Alice C. 61
Benjamin 101
Deacon 43
Dionis 290
Ellen M. 61
Elizabeth 290
Esther P. 61
Hattie M. 61
Henry F. 61
James 414
Joan 290
John W. 61
Joseph 127

Coffin, Joshua 28, 37, 38, 87
Judith 38, 39, 290, 418
Lizzie 419
Lizzie R. 61
Lucy A. 61
Mary 101
Mary L. 61
Mary R. 61
Nathaniel 220, 227, 235, 236, 286, 287, 414
Nathaniel C. (Rev.) 61
Peter 271, 290
Samuel 244
Sarah E. 101
Scott F. 61
Susan J. 61
Stephen 414
Tristram 11, 14, 17, 19, 20, 25, 28, 38, 39, 43, 52, 290, 418
Cogswell, Elizabeth 183
Florence 426
Francis 135, 164, 183
George 135, 163
Hannah P. 135
John 134
John B. D. 183
Joseph B. 134, 183
Judith 134, 135, 183
Julia 133–135, 138, 164, 183
Mary S. 164
Nathaniel (Rev.) 134
Thomas 135, 426
William 133–135, 183
William (Rev.) 134
Coker, Coocker, Cooker, Moses 49, 50
Colby, Camela 152
Edith L. 152
Homer W. 152
John R. 152
John T. G. (Rev.) 152, 351
Julia F. 152
Kenneth T. 152
Lucy 396
Mary 152
Sophronia 153
Colcord, Anthony C. 309
Betsey A. 309, 432
Ruth 309
Cole, Abby R. 184
Coleman, Alice 97
Charles J. 97
John W. 96, 97
Lucia A. 96
Coles, John 257
Colman, Benjamin 307
Benjamin (Rev.) 417
Mary A. 307
Relief R. 307
Sarah 316
Conner, Abigail 59
Connor, Sarah 382
Converse, Benjamin B. 325
Herbert B. 325
Herbert L. 325
Virginia LeR. 325
Cook, Addie 300
Alfred 300
Betsey 299, 303
Biantha 300
Cutting 299, 303
Emily 300
Frank 300
Franklin 300
Hannah 299, 300, 302, 430, 436
John 299, 300
Joseph 299
Martha 300
Mary 300
Mary J. 300
Moody 300
Rufus 300
Samuel 430
Sarah A. 300
Copeland, Maria 203
Copithorn, Mary H. 397
Richard H. 397
Corey, Hannah 140
Corliss, Ephraim 127
Joanna 299
Martha 298, 299
Cornell, Eleanor 370
Eunice M. 374
Lydia 374
William 374
Corser, Bernice 253
Eunice W. 254
John 253, 254
Mary 253
Mary A. 253
Mehetabel 253, 254
Mehetabel C. 429
Mehitable C. 253, 429
Paul C. 254
Phebe 254
Phebe H. 253
Rachel 253
Cottels, Ezra 46
Cotten, Abigail T. 345
Cottle, Anne 232
Clark 232
Edmund 232, 288
Cottle, Ezra 232, 285
Hannah 232
Katharine 232
Mary 232
Cotton, John (Rev.) 276
Lydia 374
Cowdrey, Julia A. 262
Cox, Almira 398
Melvina 398
Russell 398
Craig, Edward B. 326
Mary A. 326
William C. 326
Cram, Ebenezer 112
Susan 112
Crease, Thomas 287
Crockett, Charles H. 326
Cora A. 326
Cora E. 326
George D. 326
Mary 405
Mary A. 326
Nathan A. 326
Virginia LeR. 326
Croffit, William A. 313
Crofoot, Annie E. 99, 101
Betsey 99
Charles E. 101
Charles M. 99, 101
Ella 99
Ellen W. 99
Hosea T. 99
Ira 99
Crombie, Hugh 177
Mary 177
Susan J. 177
Crosby, Dixi 167
Josiah 167
Cross, Ralph 33
Cummins, George 306
John R. 306
Martha A. 306
Matilda B. 306
Currier, Belle 69
Betsey 392
David 139
Elizabeth 139
Estelle 69
Hannah O. 68
Henry 112
John J. 28, 46, 251
Mary 139
Sarah 112
William 68
Zetta 68
Cushing, Caleb 100
Caleb (Rev.) 58, 282, 419

Cutting, Caroline 366
Mary 228

Daly, Benjamin 381
Catharine 381
Dam, Martha W. 350
Orinda 420
Dame, Hannah B. 198
Samuel 198
Damon, Calvin (Rev.) 425
Dana, Daniel (Rev.) 92, 264, 430
John 359
Mary 359
Mary A. 359
Danforth, Bernice 253
John 253
Daniels, Lois 68
Darling, John C. 396
Melinda C. 396
Peter 396
Davenport, Amelia J. 338
E. F. 187
Mary E. 338
Samuel W. 338
William 248, 429
Davis, Abbie E. 369
Charles L. 369
Elias 90
Eliza 63
Francenia 369
George R. 269
Lavinia 384
Levi W. 369
Martha P. 269
Noah L. 384
Susan A. 269
Davison, Daniel 11, 12, 17, 18
Day, Albert W. (Rev.) 332
Eliza 345
James 345, 346
Mary 346
Dean, Deane, Abigail 276, 277
Benjamin W. 277
Deborah 31, 276, 277, 281, 282
Eliza 277
Elizabeth 277
Eunice 277
Jane 276, 277, 281
John 276, 281
John Ward 275, 276
Sarah 277
Thomas 31, 276, 277, 281, 282
Ward C. 277
Dearborn, Joseph 381
Maria W. 301
Mary A. 391
Denis, Samuel 21
Sarah 21
Dennison Anna E. 335
Charles W. (Rev.) 361
Lucy G. 335
William 335
DeVogel, Angie E. 370
Comel 370
Dimmen 370
Esther D. 370
Lucius E. 370
Martha 370
Dillingham, Sarah A. 300
Dimmick, Luther F. (Rev.) 100
Dinsmore, Mary 139
Dodd, Fannie M. 427
Leonard (Rev.) 427
Dodge, Grover 239
Martha A. 411
Nancy M. 411
Rinaldo 411
Doe, Abigail 59, 420
Andrew 57
Annie 420
Charles 420
Ebenezer H. 59, 420
Edward 420
Eliphalet 59, 419
Elizabeth 59, 419, 420
George 420
Gideon 59
Ira 59, 420
John 420
Joseph 420
Lucy 420
Lucy J. 420
Mark 420
Mary 420
Melvina 420
Meribah 59, 420
Minnie, 420
Moses 59
Moses C. 420
Nancy 59, 419, 420
Orinda 420
Sally 57
Salome 59, 420
Dole, Amos 53, 436
Benjamin 53, 54, 85, 436
Charles F. (Rev.) 407
David 53, 436
Elizabeth 53
Eunice 53, 436
Hannah 53
Jane 53, 436
Dole, John 13
Judith 53, 436
Mary 53
Micah 53, 436
Moses 53, 436
Oliver 53, 436
Patience 53, 436
Samuel 45, 53
Sarah 53, 54, 290, 436
Susanna 53, 436
William 53
Donaldson, Edith H. 338
Dorman, Enoch H. 266
Henrietta M. 266
Lydia J. 266
Maria L. 266
Samuel P. 266
Dow, Anna W. 211
Ellen M. 406
George L. 211
Le Norah 211
Louisa 384
Margaret LeN. 211
Sarah A. 399
Smith 384
Stephen 273
William C. 211
Downer, Robert 22
Drake, Eliphalet 130
George R. 177
George W. 130
Hugh C. 177
Jane G. 177
John F. 130
Judith 130
Laura C. 132
Mary E. 177
Molly 130
Nancy 130
Noah W. 177
Orren E. 130
Ralph A. 177
Ruth W. 177
Sarah 97
Sarah E. 130
Draper, Sarah T. 312
Susan 408
Drody, Allen G. 72
Rebecca M. 71
Dudley, Ellen M. 216
Elizabeth 216
Gilman 382
Hannah 382
Harrison 216
James 216
Joanna 389, 390
John 390, 401
Joseph 216
Martha G. 390, 411

Dudley, Mercy 216, 274
Olivia M. 411
Paul 216, 270, 413
Polly 389
Samuel (Rev.) 216
Sarah 216, 382
Stephen 216
Sylvia 411
Thomas 72, 216, 274, 382, 427, 428
Trueworthy 389, 411
Dummer, Dumer, Mr. 12
Richard, Jr. 13
Dunton, Mary 75
Durgin, Frank A. 405
Medora F. 405
Dusham, Margaret S. 339
Dustin, John 428
Dutton, Dolly 363
Josiah 363
Lyman M. 182
Mary C. 182
Mason 182
Sally 182
Sophia E. 182
Dwight, Cecil 169
Laura W. 169, 170
John 169
Mary 169
Nathaniel 169
Timothy 169
Timothy (Rev.) 169, 170
William C. 169

Eastman, Anna 145
Huldah 395
Joanna 145
John 145
John (Rev.) 301
Jonathan 151
Louisa 151
Eaton, Abijah 121
Berrien C. 330
Bertha E. 180
Betsey F. 179
Edmund A. 362
Elisha 130
Eliza A. 330
Eliza W, 330
Elizabeth 130
Frank G. 180
Frank W. 179
Gertrude F. 180
Grover C. 180
Ichabod 113
James 179
James C. 179
John 130
Eaton, Joseph 107
Katherine 180
Lydia 230
Margaret M. 330
Martha W. 362
Pauline 180
Rebecca 113
Samuel 110
Sarah 130
Susan F. 179, 180
Susan M. 180
Theodore Horatio 330
Theodore Horton 330
Willis S. 180
Eberhard, Nellie 419
Eddy, Jonathan 255
Edmunds, Alice 274
Nicholas 274
Edson, Cassandra P. 178
Edwards, Charles B. 427
Clark H. 427
Dora M. 427
Helen W. 147, 427
Jonathan (Rev.) 169
Mary 169, 421
Sarah 169
William J. 147, 427
Elkins, George 386
Mary F. 385, 386, 389
Moses 280
Rachel 105
Sarah B. 106
Eller, Homer C. 185
Ellinwood, Hannah 364
Elliot, Jessie V. 95
Susan 404
Ellis, Deborah 264
Francis 43
Emerson, Abner P. 71
Albert H. 128
Anna E. 71
Deborah 277
Frances R. 71
Frederic W. 71
George C. 301
Hannah 126
Harry W. 301
Henry 71
Henry P. 71
John (Rev.) 273
John T. 300
Joseph 277
Joseph C. 172
Joseph R. 300
Mary 128
Mary H. 300
Moses 128
Olive J. 300, 301
Nehemiah 120
Emerson, Phebe 71
Rebecca M. 71
Sarah 128
Sarah E. 301
Thomas A. (Rev.) 348
William 128
Emery, Abbie W. 354, 356
Abigail 391
Charles S. 398
David S. 354
George 398
George H. 356
Hattie S. 356
John 14, 24
Lillian A. 356
Lizzie C. 356
Mehitable 112
Rebecca 354, 355
Sarah 30, 391
Sarah G. 398
Stephen 220
Willard 391
English, —— 292
Hannah 291
Estes, George P. (see Hart) 262, 429
Sara K. 262
Eveleigh, Isaac 418
Evens, Wiggin 382

Fairfield, William 35
Fales, David C. 302
David W. 302
Emily A. 302
Frank C. 302
Hattie B. 302
Willie H. 302
Fall, Abby W. 412
Gershom L. 412
Mary E. 412
Farmer, Ella M. 363
Farnsworth, Thomas G. (Rev.) 128
Farnum, Lucy A. 312
Farr, Eliza A. 402
Henry A. 402
Lorenzo S. 402
Sumner E. 402
Fellowes, Gustavus 261
Sophia 260, 261
Fellows, Hannah 402
Joseph 380
Mary 380
Molly 380
Fenderson, Annah M. 268
Ever (Eva?) J. 268
Forester L. 268
Ferry, Aretas 331

Ferry, Mary J. 331
Susan S. 331
Field, Laura A. 60
Louisa M. 60
Warren R. 60
Fifield, Ann 67
Betsey B. 387
Cornelia 387
Elizabeth 59
George W. 387
Harry 387
Henry M. 387
Herod 387
Lucia 387
Mary 378
Shadrach 59
Fish, Church 74
Elmira 74
Sarah E. 74
Fitzgerald, Anna 380
Daniel 380
Nancy 380
Flanders, Adelaide A. 128
Almira E. 128
Charles L. 127
Harriet 127, 128, 424
Harriet I. 128, 425
James 127, 128, 424
James H. 128
Mary E. 128, 425
Moses C. 128
Susannah 144
Flandrau, Charles E. 185
Flint, Anna F. 261
Annie W. 261
Bertram P. 261
Carleton P. 261
Charlotte M. 261
Edward T. 261
Elijah 261
Elizabeth 261
George A. 261
Horace P. 261
Lawrence B. 261
Marie L. 261
Martha C. 261
Martha E. 261
Mary 230
Pierpont P. 261
Sophia E. 261
Sophia F. 256, 261
Thomas 261
Fogg, Jeremiah (Rev.) 380
Follansbee, Ella C. 369
Folsom, Anna 380
Catharine 380
Daniel 395
Huldah 395
Folsom, Joanna 395
John 216, 380, 395
Jonathan 380, 395
Mary 379, 380
Mercy 216
Nathaniel 380
Peter 379, 380
Polly 395
Samuel 380
Foote, David C. 148, 149, 427
Eliza P. 148, 149, 425
Fannie M. 427
Mehitable 148
Nathaniel 148
Samuel P. 122, 148, 149, 425
Ford, Ellen H. 127
William 127
Forsaith, Elizabeth 119
Foss, Lucia 387
Foster, Benjamin 143, 180
Bernice M. 425
Carrie A. 425
Charles W. 425
Clara I. 425
Eliza A. 316, 317
Elizabeth A. 143, 180
Elmer E. 425
Emma C. 425
Georgie M. 425
Harriet I. 128, 425
Harriett L. 425
Hattie A. 143
Hattie M. 425
Herman 124
Howard L. 425
Jessie 316
John E. 425
John S. 128, 425
John W. 425
Thomas 316
Fox, Katherine 180
Francis, Abigail 378
Franklin, Joanna 368
Samuel 415
Frazer, Ellen 355
Hannah 355
Rev. 355
French, Abigail 342
Betsey 392
Eleanor 59
Henry 106
Joanna 145
Jonathan 143
Mary 143, 392
Mehitable 59, 419
Moses 392
Oscar B. 386
French, Samuel 24
Sarah 130
Sarah E. 386
Thomas 59
Frink, William P. 318
Frost, Charles 281
Charles, Jr. 281
Edmund 193
Gideon 193
John 281
Martha 193
Mary 281
Nicholas 281, 282
Sarah 193, 281
Walter 193
Frye, Col. 88
James 200
Phebe 410
Fuller, Jessie B. 177
Walter N. 177
Fullerton, Mary 346

Gabel, Ethel W. 136
John C. 136
Gage, Abby R. 184
Daniel 112
Dorcas 111, 112
Harriet F. 184
Herbert E. 184
John 112
Mary 112
Roscoe W. 184
Samuel 112
Sarah 112
Gale, Theodosia 394
Gannett, Ezra S. (Rev.) 192
Garagan, Almira L. 360, 361
Bernard J. 360
Charles 360
Emma M. 360, 361
Sarah L. H. 360, 361
Garland, Horace M. 427
Jacob 287
Melvin 156, 427
Nellie J. 156
Gault, Lucy A. 312
Sarah S. 304, 312
William 312
Gedney, Bartholomew 41, 43, 45
George, Susannah 362
German, Charles R. 76
Mary T. 76
Gerrish, Arthur S. 93
Capt. 14, 23
Caroline P. 93
Col. 88

Gerrish, Elizabeth 289
George A. 93, 94
Jeanie A. 93
Joseph 87
Moses 12
Samuel 88
Getchell, Martha A. 60
Gibb, Eliza A. 330
Gibbons, Ambrose 155, 191
Giddings, Lydia 33
Martha 239
Samuel 239
Zebulon 33
Gilbert, Harriet B. 218
Gile, Asa 405
Mahala D. 405
Mary 405
Gill, E. Phebe 254
Hannah 253, 254
James H. 253
John H. 400
Mary M. 400
Gilman, Gillman, Abigail 29, 30
Ann 386
Catharine 380
Comfort W. 344
Daniel 29
David 383
Delia C. 385
Edward 380
Elizabeth 29, 30, 32, 33, 37, 277
Hannah 30
Hattie M. 181
Jane 277
Jeremiah 385
Joanna 30
John 29, 32, 33, 216, 271, 277, 380
John T. 29
Josiah 30
Lydia 33
Mary 29, 30, 33, 380
Mary B. 181
Nancy M. 411
Nathaniel 30, 33
Nicholas 29–31, 33, 221, 222, 286, 413
Polly 389
Rufus H. 181
Sarah 29–31, 33, 216, 286
Samuel 29, 33
Susannah 30
Tabitha 33
Trueworthy 30
Woodbury 344
Glines, Annie G., 125
Isaac 125
Mary 125
Sarah 398
Gooch, Hannah 292
Olive 292
Goodacre, Isabella 102
Gooden, Rebecca 71
Goodhue, Abigail 97
Hezekiah 97
Sarah 97
Goodwin, Abbie 419
Esther V. 359
John 359
Gookin, Delight 70
Julia D. 70
Nathaniel (Rev.) 282
Gordon, Hattie 302
Philip 302
Gould, George W. 346
Harriet C. 346
Jessie E. 346
Mary F. 346
Sarah J. 420
Gove, Ebenezer 296
Hannah 296
Judith 296
Lucy M. 62
Lucy R. 62
Simon G. 62
Goward, Betsey A. 430
Graham, Jane 176, 177
Sarah 176, 177
William 176, 177
Grant, Almira A. 269
Daniel 269
George 388
Ida 388
Martha C. 388
Graves, William J. 292
Greeley, Andrew 163
Anna 163, 427
Anna M. 163
Rev. Mr. 154, 156
Stephen L. 163, 427, 428
Green, Cyrus B. 156
Eliza J. 156
John F. 156
Joshua 276
Mary 291
Nellie J. 156
Stephen W. 156
Greene, Charles H. 370
Eleanor 370
Ella D. 370
George 75
Harold I. 370
Mary E. 334
Mary S. 75
Greene, Nancy M. 75
Townsend 370
Greenleaf, Greenleife
Abigail 85
Daniel 55
Edmund 28, 52, 84, 85, 136, 290
Elizabeth 89, 135, 289, 290
Enoch 21, 413
John 47, 51, 55, 85, 341
Judith 28, 38, 39, 290, 418
Mary 341
Richard 88
Rooksby 84, 85
Samuel 24, 47, 52, 54, 55
Sarah 52, 54, 55, 290
Stephen 11, 12, 20 55, 289, 290
Stephen, Jr. 12
Greenough, Mary A. 253
Grendell, F. 303
Mehitable 303
Griffin, Annie E. 369
Catherine 371
Edmund 369
Edward R. 369
Elizabeth 369
Hattie A. 369
S. S. 117
Griffiths, John 35
Griggs, Mary A. 358
Grover, —— 303
Gubb, Matilda B. 306
Guernsey, Phebe 310
Gutteridge, Robert 416
Gyles, Francis 416

Habig, Lucy 83
Lucy C. 83
Nicholas H. 83
Hadley, Mehitable 303
Sylvia 411
T. Brooks 303
Haines, Samuel 315
William 296
Hale, Anna 33
Benjamin W. 321
Elizabeth 31–33, 36, 37, 221, 222, 286, 414, 418
Ezra 246
Hannah 252
Henry 33, 413, 418
John 238, 252, 413
John (Rev.) 31, 36–38, 42, 43, 272

Hale, Judith 413
Mary 230, 252
Mehetabel 251, 252
Moses (Rev.) 54
Nathan 38, 423
Rebecca 31, 418
Robert 31–33, 36, 221, 274, 418
Sarah 38, 413, 414
Stephen 238
Thomas 45
Hall, Jeffries (Rev.) 347
M. O. 342
Mehitable 378
Robert B. (Rev.) 346
Sarah 176
Ham, George W. 83
Mary E. 83
Susan W. 83
Hamlin, Arianna 152
Hammond, Caroline A. 65
John Q. 65
Hanaford, John S. 398
Lydia 295, 378, 383, 398
Nancy 398
Peter 398
Hanks, Tabitha 370
Hanly, Mary 401
Hanson, Abigail 148
Alice L. 310, 430
Ebenezer 148
Isa M. 310, 430
Phebe 310
Sarah A. 148
Stephen M. 310
Hardwick, Benjamin F. 425
Edith F. 425
Emma E. 425
Georgie M. 425
Harold I. 425
Hardy, Ann 369
Baxter P. 386
Belle G. 369, 436
Biley 104
David 111
Dorcas 111
Ernest B. 386
Hattie M. 386
John 112
Joseph 111
Josiah 369
Martha L. 386
Mary 111
William 112
Hargis, Florence 96
Henry W. 96
James H. (Rev.) 96
Hargis, Jessie W. 96
Lucia C. 96
Sara 96
Harper, Lauretta 371
Harquail, Lizzie J. 314
Harriman, Abigail 365
Fred S. 300, 301
James 365
Mary H. 300
Ruth 365
Harrington, Charles B. 211
Margaret 211
Mary E. 211
Harris, Deborah 277
Edith K. 93
Lucy W. 93
Mary A. 93
Robert L. 93
Hart, Charles N. 262
Emeline A. 262
Franklin 262
Frederic 262
Frederick 262
George A. 262
George P. 262, 429
Harriet Ann 262
Harriet Augusta 262
Harriet D. 262
Henry J. 262
Joseph 262
Josephine 262
Julia A. 262
Lois A. 262
Sara K. 262
Hartford, Benjamin F. 152
Miles F. 152
Sarah P. 152
Harvey, Ann 62
Hastings, Frances L. E. 170
Hannah 396
Lucy 170
Mary W. 170
Simeon 170
Hatch, Albert R. 184
Caroline F. 351
John P. 76
Lemont P. 351
Hathaway, Augusta 181, 182
George 182
Polly 182
Haven, John 340
Hawkes, Julia P. 73
Haye, Julia D. 70, 421
Hayes, Albert A. 344
Alfred C. 344
Hayes, Angelia 344
Calvin L. 344, 345
Charles E. 344
Comfort W. 344, 345
George H. 344, 345
Hannah 344
Ichabod 347
Lewis 344
Lucinda A. 344
Lydia 347, 351
Mary 420
Mary F. 344
Sarah 344, 345
Sarah P. 347
Hazeltine, James 113
Nathaniel 109, 113
Rebecca 113, 424
Rebecca C. 424
Richard 113
Susanna 113
Susannah 109
Head, Mary 126
Healy, John P. 189
Heath, Abigail 125
Elizabeth A. 125
James (Mrs.) 230
John 125
Henry, Elizabeth I. 333
John S. 333
Sarah 333
Hersey, Mary C. 147
Walter H. 147
Hibbard, Ellery A. 309
Higgins, Bridget 57
Hildreth, Mary 402
Hill, Cynthia A. 344
Daniel 197
Elizabeth 59, 197
George E. (Rev.) 428
Hannah D. 379, 388
Horace K. 388
Jane A. 197
Lydia 318
Mary B. 181
Myrtle M. 186
Robert G. 186
Zerviah 186
Hills, Mr. 14
Hilton, Edward 72
Martha 72
Richard 72
Sarah 72
Hines, Merrill 113
Susanna 113
Hitchcock, Harriet DeF. 267
Hobbes, Emeline 364
Hodgkins, Beulah 307
Hogg, Alice C. 61

Hollyday, Louisa 200
Nannie 200
William M. 200
Holman, George W. (Rev.) 361
Holten, S. 110
Homer, Anna 360
Eugene A. 360
George D. 360
Hattie 360
James M. 360
Samuel Reed 360
Samuel Root 360
Sarah A. 360
Hooke, Abraham 105
Daniel C. 106
Elisha 105
Horace H. 106
Jacob 105
Moses 105, 106
Rachel 105
Reuben 106, 423
Ruth 106
Ruth S. 106
Sarah 105, 106
Sarah B. 106
Sarah H. 106
Hooker, Anson P. 426
Hooper, Albert 420
Bernice 420
Caroline 420
Edward 420
Mary 420
Moses 420
Orin 420
Horton, Makepeace 230, 288
Hosner, Augusta 181, 182
George W. 182
Houghton, Corrilla E. 372
How, Abigail 147, 424
Berkeley 147
Emma F. 147
Harriet F. 147
Helen W. 147, 427
Israel 415
Jared 147, 185
Jared S. 147
Joseph 34, 35
Margaret J. 147
Mary C. 147
Nathaniel C. 147
Phineas 427
Phineas B. 147, 427
Tryphena 427
Howard, Alice 328
Alvin 81
Howard, Anna H. 81
Arethusa 81
Benjamin 328
Caroline 328
Harriet 328
Henry 328
Howe, Caroline 64
Nathaniel 64
Hoyt, David W. 289
Eben 105
Francis P. 387
Isabel D. 425
Jane B. 387
Jeremiah 387
Martha 58
Mary 105
Mary E. 128, 425
Mary J. 387
Sally B. 405
Sarah 405
Simeon 405
True 128, 425
Hubbard, Elizabeth 344
Hattie I. 395
Henry A. 395
Oliver P. 167
Hughes, Harriett L. 425
Humphrey, Mary J. 386
Truman 386
Hunt, Abel 384
Arthur 310
Hannah A. 310
Kezia 384
Sabrina 310
Hunter, Ada M. 151
Addie B. 151
Joseph 151
Huntingdon, Hannah H. 394
Huntly, Catharine F. 375
Kate A. 375
L. (Rev.) 300
William 375
Huse, Betsey 319
Hutchins, Amos 358
Frances 298, 430
Hannah 358
Jeremiah 299, 358
Jeremiah F. 358
Joanna 299
John 12, 298, 299, 430
Joseph 298, 299, 358
Love 298, 430
Martha 298, 299
Mehitable 398, 299
Sally 252
Sarah 358
William 299
Zerviah 299
Hutchinson, Edward 416
Elisha 150
Harriet 150
Sarah M. 150
Ilsly, Ilsley, Joseph 225, 227
William 21
Ingalls, John C. 319
Ireland, Sarah 193
Jaclard, Victorine M. 352
James 422
Ella M. 422
Jameson, Ephraim O. (Rev.) 134
Jaques, Eliphalet 246, 250, 251
Henry 15, 50
Richard 233
Sophia 100
Stephen 228, 287
Jenness, Tryphena 354
Jenkins, Judith 34–36
Thomas 34–36
Jewell, Abigail 87
Hannah H. 65
Jewett, Ellen A. 195
Esther C. 195
John 195
Mary 122
Nehemiah 108
Phebe 394
Richard D. 241
Sarah E. 393
Johnson, Alice J. 394
Aphia P. 349
Betsey 372
Catharine A. 103
Christopher 103
Comfort 342
Col. 107
Dorothy 341
Eben R. 341
Eleazer 263
Grace B. 148
Hannah H. 394
Hattie I. 395
Katharine 148
Leon R. 422
Mary J. 422
Merrill 394
Moses 394
Moses G. 395
Roy C. 422
Sarah 103
Sarah E. 394
William (Rev.) 88
William H. 148

Jones, Cynthia 355
E. 355
Jordan, Hannah 153
Joseph (Indian) 13

Keith, Cassander D. H. 267
Catherine S. 267
Mary 267
Kelley, Kelly, Alfred 365
Daniel 362
Daniel G. 362
Fred 365
John 13, 24
Martha W. 362
Mary J. 365
Richard 220
Sarah 362
Susannah 362
William 362
Kendall, Susan E. 301
Kennedy, Le Norah 211
Kenney, Herbert J. 374
Mary S. 374
Kent, John 52, 53
John, Jr. 13
Sarah 52, 53
Stephen 87
William 352
Kerns, Eliza 362
Keysar, Kate B. 403
Kezar, Anna 258
Anne 252, 254, 258
Lemuel 252, 258
Kimball, Benjamin 110
Caroline P. 93
Caroline R. 89, 91, 93
Charles W. 93
David 93, 404, 422
Hannah B. 404
Harriet McE. 93, 94, 422, 423
Henry 112
Jemima 143
Joanna 404
Lucy W. 93
Mary 126
Richard 112
Sarah 112
Timothy 126
Ursula 112
Kinsman, Aaron 114
Knapp, Abiathar 387
Carroll S. 177
Daniel 387
Jane B. 387
Maribel 177
Maybeth C. 177
Nancy 387
Knapp, Raymond A. 177
Knight, Hannah 229
John 13–15
Lydia 248
Mary 364
Richard 14
Knights, Rebecca 322
Knowles, George 388
John D. 378
Lovina B. 388
Willard N. 388
Knowlton, Capt. 129
George 194
Mary 194
Mary E. 194
Winfield S. 194
Kuhn, George H. 192, 213
Jacob 192
Martha 193
Martha A. 192
William P. 213

Ladd, Abigail 354
Anna 380
Darius 408
Ella 408
Ellen 408
Emily 408
Emily P. 408
John 100
John A. 391
Mary M. 391
Nancy 391
Rhoda 113
Samuel 391
Sarah P. 100
Sophia 100
Lake, Albert C. 179
Elmer E. 179
Eunice 179
Joshua 179
Joshua N. 179
Mary A. 179
Mary E. 179
Rhoda 179
Vida A. 179
Lamprey, Abigail 264
Lancaster, Eunice W. 254
George C. 254
Luella 194
Lane, Abigail 264
Albert G. 264
Ellen A. 344
Ellen L. 264
Hannah 341
John N. 344
Joshua 264, 429
Lydia P. 264
Samuel 85, 341
Lang, Albina 382
Harriet 328
Lydia 366
Mary A. 366
Olive 68
Priscilla C. 68
Samuel 366
Thomas 68
Langdon, Judith 353
Langley, John F. 193
Larned, Eliza G. 334
Mary E. 334
Russell M. 334
Lawton, Hattie 336
Layburn, Sarah E. 421
Lea, J. Henry 40
Leavitt, Joseph 383
Love 383
Lydia 383
Martha 72
Mary 399
Lee, Mahalah E. A. 422
Mary E. 131
Leeds, Sarah E. 339
Leonard, Ellen H. 127
George C. 127
Harriet C. 127
Lemuel 127
Mary 127
LeRoy, Eunice 325
François C. 325
Virginia 325
Leslie, Maria H. 62
Lewis, Adelaide M. 325, 326
Adelle 325
Alfred B. 325
Charles B. 325
Cora A. 325
Eleanor LeH. 325
Ellen M. 406
Frederic H. 406
James M. 325, 326
James M., Jr. 325
Virginia LeR. 325
Libby, Elizabeth 197
Helen M. 343
Sarah E. 343
Lightbody, Margaret 211
Lincoln, Anna B. 78
Linsley, Mary M. 69
Little, Amanda 408
Arthur F. 425
Clarissa 408
Elizabeth 229
Emma C. 425
Frank E. 425
Gladys M. 425
Henry 408

Little, Howard L. 425
Jacob 391
Lillian M. 425
Mary A. 391
Polly 391
Sarah 359
Tamar 126, 364
William 357
Locke, Mary E. 349
Lockwood, Samuel 339
Sarah Eliza 339
Sarah Elizabeth 339
Long, Caleb 105
Charles 105
Clarke 105
Mary 105
Longfellow, Anna 291
Daniel 292
David 292
Elizabeth 291
Enoch 292
Hannah 291, 292
Jacob 266, 291
Jonathan 291, 292
Lydia J. 266
Margaret 291
Mary 291
Mercy 291, 292
Olive 292
Nathan 291
Sarah 291, 292
Stephen 266, 291
Stephen E. 266
Tahpenes 266
Lord, Abigail 29, 276
Mary 29, 56
Susanna 56
Lougee, Nancy 64
Love, Fanny M. 403
William (Rev.) 403
Lovejoy, Anna 243
Cyrus 385
Hannah 385
Herbert 385
Julia E. 385
Smith 385
Lowe, Susannah 30
Lowell, Lowle, Benjamin 13
Margaret 22
Margerite 22
Richard 19, 22, 46
Samuel 22
Thomas 22
Lunt, Benjamin, Jr. 233
Daniel 21, 24
Eleanor 298
George 100
Hannah 21
Lunt, Henry 19, 21, 43, 49, 50
Joanna 89
Joseph 247, 298
Judith 257
Mercy 298
Oliver C. 237
Sarah 237
Stephen 237
Thomas 237
Timothy 237
William 237
Lyford, Frank 385
John 104
Sarah A. 385
Stephen C. 161, 171
Lyon, Hannah 265

MacClintock, Samuel (Rev.) 295, 297, 315, 316, 319, 342
Mace, Elizabeth 254
Major, Charles 367
Edith M. 367
Frederic W. 71
Rebecca 71
Mann, Man, John 150
Patience 150
Sarah 150
Susan C. 339
Manning, John 241
March, Annie W. 261
Clement 316, 340
Eleanor 316
George 12, 353
Hugh 20
John 12, 228
John, Jr. 250
Mary 316
Marden, Elbridge 388
Emma 388
Franklin 388
Fred 388
Lewis 388
Martha C. 388
Marland, Abraham 164
Mary 164
Mary S. 164
Sarah F. 164
Marr, Susan C. 339
Marsh, Charles 98
Hugh 20
Jettie I. 194
John 194
Laura S. 98
Luella 194
Rebecca S. 98
Marston, Amos 144
Andrew J. 144
Marston, Annie S. 144
Dorothy 341
Eleanor 341
George 144
Hannah 341
Henrietta A. 144
Henrietta E. 144
Marianne 144
Mary 341
Nathan 341
Susannah 144
Thomas 341
Martin, Eliza 186
Mehitable 148
Richard (Rev.) 391
Mason, —— 112
Betsey 372, 404
Caroline 404
Eleanor 297
John C. 404
Josiah 404
Martha R. 372
Perry (Rev.) 372
Robert 12
Mather, Cotton (Rev.) 417
Dr. 35
Samuel (Rev.) 270
Matthews, Hugh 226
Maxwell, Benjamin 63
Eliza 63
Mayo, Mr. 47
McCarter, Elizabeth 67
McCloy, Caroline A. 126
McConnell, Samuel 383
McCrillis, Flora M. 152
Henry P. 151
John 152
Sarah P. 151, 152
Sophia 152
McCulloch, Hattie 336
Henry D. 336
Louise 336
McFarland, Alice M. 101, 102
Charlotte 102
Thaddeus 102
McIntire, Mary F. 344
McLaughlin, (Rev.) 197
Melvin, James 93
Margaret C. 93
Merrill, Alice 397
Betsey 299, 303
Daniel 98
Ezekiel E. 300
Gilbert 399
Jane S. 98
Lina 411
Lizzie M. 399
Martha 249

Merrill, Mary 56, 300, 419
Mercy 56
Moses 56
Phineas 59
Sarah 137
Messer, Cora M. 187
Eben S. 187
Nancy 187
Metcalf, Harriet W. 118
Martha J. 118, 119
Sarah 163
Michael, Sarah A. 376
Mighill, Capt. 114
Miller, Eddie 396
Ezza 384
Frank A. 396
George 396
George F. 396
Jared D. 396
Lizzia F. 396
Maggia B. 396
Margaret 355
Melinda C. 396
Sally 379
William D. (Willie D.) 396
Milliken, Charles E. (Rev.) 260
Rebecca 113
Mills, Chloe 364
Ella 397
Milton, Charles W. (Rev.) 430
Miner, Bernard J. 360
James G. 360
Sarah L. H. 360, 361
Viola A. 360
Mitchell, Abigail 305
Anne W. 98
Frederick 98
Robert 305
Monty, Cornelia 387
Moody, Caleb 14
Hannah 184
John 91
Joshua 223
Judith 413
Lydia 219, 228
Mary 122, 228, 341
Mary E. 122
Nathan 122
Paul 122
Samuel 220, 228, 231, 236
Susan 122
Thomas 231, 413
William 228
Mooney, Daniel 405
Eliza A. 405
Mooney, Lillian N. 405
Medora F. 405
Mooers, Clarence 426
Florence 426
Mary 134, 426
Reuben D. 134, 426
Moore, Benjamin K. 71
Caroline A. 71, 421
Daniel W. 71
Eben 68
Edmund 14
Harriet 71
Hobart 212
Joann 68, 421
Nancy 420
Polly 68
Reuben 178
Morrill, Albro D. 404
Anna C. 404
Bessie S. 404
Betsey S. 404
Calvin 258
Caroline M. 404
Catherine D. 404
David 404
Estelle T. 404
Isaac 13, 22, 24
Joseph H. 258
Lena E. 404
Lydia J. 258
Mary C. 255, 258–260
Mary E. 404
Smith S. 404
Morris, Elizabeth 335
Evan 16
Morrison, Abigail 391
Abigail T. 391
John 382
Leonard A. (Rev.) 64, 378
Mary 391
William 391
William R. 391
Morse, Abigail 305
Ann 20
Anthony 19, 20, 223, 249
Benjamin 112
Charles C. 352
Clark 249
Ida F. 352, 432
Joanna 112
John 246
John, Jr. 249
John O. 249
Joseph 246
Lydia 246, 249
Martha 249
Mehitable 112
Morse, Nathan 112
Paul 249
Robert 19, 20, 286
Samuel 222, 223
Sarah 109, 112, 352
Susan 112
Susanna 249
William 11
Morss, James (Rev.) 95
Mosher, Roxianna 83
Moulton, Dolly F. 175
Enoch 175
Eunice 325
John 175
Susan G. 175
William 24
Murch, Sarah M. 100
Thompson 100
Thompson H. 100
Murphy, D. I. 120
Murray, Elizabeth 56
Timothy 56
Muse, Lucinda 330
Margaret 330
Muzzy, Joseph 22, 235
Joseph, Jr. 235
Widow 22
Myrick, Clarissa 363

Nash, Albin 364
Susie E. 364
Nason, Elias (Rev.) 37
Neal, Mary 77
Needham, Caroline A. 261
David 261
Sophia F. 261
Neil, Anna E. 335
Newhall, Anna E. 71
Newmarch, John (Rev.) 278
Newton, Gilman 400
Laura A. 400
Sarah M. 400
Nichols, Alice E. 308
Beulah 307
Capt. 316
Caroline P. 72
Elbridge G. 307
Evelyn 307
James M. 72
Leonard E. 307, 308
Margaret 316
Mary 316
Moses 114, 381
Peggy G. 317
Phebe 71
Robert 316, 317
Winifred S. 308
Nims, Harriett 421

Nims, Mary 421
Reuben 421
Nodian, Priscilla N. 363
Norris, Benjamin 63, 64
Carleton 136
Comfort 63
Eliza 63
Eunice 378
Joseph 63
Lorin O. 64
Marcy 63
Martha 63
Mary 58, 63
Mehitable C. 63
Mercy 59, 63, 64
Rolf C. 137
Ruth 136
Sarah C. 136
William (Rev.) 63, 64
William O. 136
Norton, Anna 163, 427
Nourse, Polly 391
Nowell, Charles 346
Eliza D. 346
Hannah C. 266
Harriet Cecelia 346
Harriet Clark 346
Lydia 346
Mary G. 346
Samuel 346
Noyes, Adelaide A. 128
Anna 230
Anne 97
Anne P. 97
Annie 425
Caroline A. 126
Charles 99
Charles M. 99
Charles W. 99
Daniel 229
Eliza 425
Elizabeth 220, 229, 230, 263
Fannie B. 425
Frances 425
Hannah 229
Harriette E. 126, 229, 230
Henry 126
Humphrey 229
Isaac S. 126
Isabelle C. 99
James 12, 229
James (Rev.) 228
Joanna 229
Joseph 229–232, 288
Lucy 166
Lydia 230
Lydia C. 425
Noyes, Lydia W. 126, 425
Margaret 92
Margaret B. 99
Margaret M. 99
Martha 225, 226, 228–230, 232
Mary 230
Mary B. 126, 424
Moses, Jr. 246, 250
Nathan 229, 230, 232
Nathaniel (Rev.) 97
Parker 90, 97
Samuel C. 99
Sarah 97, 225, 226, 228, 229, 232
Sarah J. 138, 166
Silas 166
Stephen 230
Tamar 126
Timothy 226
Thomas 12, 13, 17, 18, 24, 220, 228–230, 233, 236
William 17, 25, 26, 126, 424, 425
William C. 126, 133, 424, 425
Nute, Daniel 349
Ellen E. 349
Nutter, Eleanor 160
Mary A. 160
William 160
Nutting, Charles 410
Mary 410
Mary A. 410
Nyee, Elizabeth M. 337

Oakman, Anna C. 73
Julia P. 73
Richard N. 73
Richard N., Jr. 73
Sarah E. 73
Ober, Anna 33
O'Brien, Esther L. 61
Henry R. 61
James P. (Rev.) 61
Lizzie R. 61
Odell, James E. 65
Sarah E. 65
Odlin, Elizabeth 276, 277
John (Rev.) 276, 277, 282
Rev. Messrs. 37
Orbeton, Eliza J. 75
Elliot 75
Evelyn 75
Ordway, Samuel 16
Osgood, Ann 399
Charles H. 399
Osgood, Ebenezer P. 399
Mary A. 399
Otis, Charles 420
Harry 420
Lucy 420

Packard, Chastina 372
Page, —— 191
Addie C. 408
Hannah 361
Ozias M. 408
Thomas 120
Susan 408
Zerviah 299
Paine, George S. (Rev.) 193
Palmer, Apha 303
Aphia 303
Apphia 430
Charles H. 65
Dudley 303
Edward D. 301
Harriet F. 65
Hepzibah 303, 430
Olive J. 301
Rebecca 303
Parker, Robert (Rev.) 275
Sarah 77, 275
Thomas (Rev.) 9, 10
Parks, Charles A. 401
Charles E. 400
Edward E. 401
Ellen C. 400
Ezra A. 400
Louisa 400
Parsons, Jonathan (Rev.) 250, 251
Partridge, Samuel 169
Patten, Martha 382
Sarah 385
Payson, Amy E. 68
Eda L. 68
Ella L. 68
Ellen A. 68
John 68
John E. 68
Lois 68
Pearson, Benjamin 51
Ebenezer 184, 317
Hannah 135, 184, 317,
Joseph 256
Lydia J. 258
Samuel 248
Sarah F. 394
Pease, Artemisia A. 98
Austin S. 98
Betsey 369
Sarah W. 98
Peaslee, Caroline E. 148

Peaslee, Charlotte F. 148
Daniel 147
Edmund R. 167
Elizabeth 147
Grace B. 148
Hannah 135
Judith 183
Luther D. 147, 148
Mary C. 148
Mary S. 147, 424
Nathaniel 135
Peavey, Eleanor 160
Peck, Addie B. 151
Archie A. 151
Edith A. 151
Elmer A. 151
Harriet Ada 151
Harriet Ann 151
Lucy 151
Oliver 151
Oliver A. 151
Peek, Ella K. 158
Emily C. 158
Samuel C. 158
Peirce, Pierce, Abigail 281
Andrew 61
Daniel 11, 12, 15, 17, 18, 20, 23
Elizabeth 281
Emily 77
John 77
Lydia 281
Martha 228
Mary 290
Mary Little O. 61
Nathan 251
Sarah 77, 281
Zerviah 186
Pennell, Hannah 344
Pepperell, Jane 278, 279
Margery 278, 279
Mary 281
William 278, 279
William (Sir) 278, 281
Perkins, Adin M. 362
Ashley F. 363
Eliza 362
Elizabeth 237
Ella M. 363
Francis W. 362
Fred R. 363
George E. 363
James W. 362
John 362
Lucy 362
Lucy M. 362
Mary 177
Mary E. 188
Perkins, Polly 297
Priscilla N. 363
Susan S. 331
Wilthen 92
Perley, Charles B. 408
Georgiana 407, 408
Sarah A. B. 408
Perry, Angelia 344
John T. 37
Susanna 87
Pettingell, Elizabeth 230, 244, 248, 249
Elizabeth G. 89
Matthew 223, 225–227
Sarah 249
Stephen 244, 249, 251
Stephen, Jr. 248
Thomas 89
Philbrick, Elizabeth 118
Phillips, Christopher 241
Cynthia 65
Hannah 241
John 242
Lydia 241
Samuel 241, 242
Samuel (Rev.) 241, 242
Walter 65
Wendell 242
William 242
Pickard, Jeanie A. 93
John 93, 423
Pickering, George (Rev.) 176
Timothy 90
Pierpont, James (Rev.) 169
Sarah 169
Pike, Hugh 34
James (Rev.) 30
John 228
Joseph 55
Major 25
Robert 22
Thomas 231
Pillsbury, Rebecca H. 316, 317
Pingery, Rebecca 303
Piper, Abigail 59, 64
Ann E. 368
Augusta H. 359
Betsey 57
Caroline 64
Caroline L. 60
Charles 368
Charles B. 60
Charles W. 60
Comfort 63
Edna A. 60
Eleanor 59, 60, 62, 420
Piper, Eleanor J. 62
Ellen C. 60
Esther 410
Eunice 60
George 60, 64, 421
George Fisher, 60
George Frederick 63, 64
Ivan J. 61
Jane 57
John A. 60
John L. 60, 61
Jonas W. 60
Lorren 410
Louisa 64, 421
Louisa M. 60
Martha A. 60
Mary 61, 64
Mary S. 60
Moses C. 60
Nelly B. 60
Norah A. 60
Olive 57
Phebe 410
Phebe C. 61, 420
Phebe M. 368
Sally F. 60
Sarah B. 60
Thomas 64
Wilder 60
William A. 60
Plue, Loraine 362
Permelia 361, 362
Peter 362
Plumer, Plummer, Anna 117
Francis 117
Hannah D. 394
Joseph 394
Priscilla 254
Samuel 14
Sarah 394
Thomas 247
Poliquin, Polyguin, Delia C. 385
Francis 385
Mary 385, 389
Mary F. 385, 386, 389
Sarah A. 385
Pollard, Eliza 148
Isaac 148
Lucy 148
Pomeroy, Seth 73
Pond, Charles P. 152
Flora M. 152
Harold P. 152
Julia 152
Pool, Hannah 153
Solomon 153

Pool, Sophronia 153
Poor, Poore, Addie 388
Alfred 119
Almanger 388
Amos, Jr. 86, 87
Enoch 423
Eva A. 372
John 118
Martha C. 388
Moses 86
Potter, Emma J. 368
Harley W. 368
Joanna 368
Joseph H. 193, 194
Powell, Louisa 200
Powers, Walter (Rev.) 381, 389, 390
Prentiss, Elizabeth 216
Valentine 216
Prescott, Prescutt, Azubah 113
Carl F. 131
Clark 113
Edward S. 131
Edwin C. 132
Fannie 132
Frederick C. 131
George C. 132
Greenleaf Clark 113
Greenleaf Clarke 132
Henry L. 131
Herbert C. 132
James 113
Jane 113
John 113, 130, 132, 427
John H. 130–132
Joshua 113
Julia C. 130
Laura C. 132
Lizzie 132
Lucinda 113
Margaret 131
Marie G. 132
Mary 109, 113, 130, 132
Mary C. 132
Mary E. 131
Mary L. 132
Maude 131
Molly 113, 130
Rhoda 113
Samuel 130
Sarah 113
Ward D. 132
Preston, Charles H. 106
Sarah H. 106
Proudfit, John (Rev.) 95, 97
Punchard, George (Rev.) 304
Putnam, Elizabeth 261
Frances E. 136
John N. 171
Rufus A. (Rev.) 426
Thomas 21, 22, 24, 413

Ramsey, Alba 359
Alethea 358
Alithea 358
Augusta H. 359
Austin C. 359
Dan A. 358, 359
Daniel C. 358
Edward C. 359
Elvira M. 358
Esther V. 359
Jonathan 359
Mary A. 358
Nellie J. 358
Sarah 359
Ulric A. 359
Rand, Ann M. J. 119
Barzillai H. 119
Charles A. 119
Edward G. 119
Elizabeth 119
Emma I. 119
Hattie M. 119
Henry E. 119
Joseph N. 175, 176
Olive 175, 176, 428
Orlando H. 119
Sarah A. W. 119, 424
William 119
Randall, Ann 399
Randlett, Abigail P. 378
Randolph, Edward 11
Rankin, Mary A. J. 80
Remick, Hannah 371
Rhodes, Catharine F. 375
Rice, Caroline K. 94
Charles W. 94
Ellen L. 264
James S. 95
Richardson, Abigail 354
Abigail C. 99
Almira 354
Alonzo 354
Brackett 354
Bradbury 354
Caroline 366
Caroline C. 355
Charles H. 354
Edward 237, 238, 242, 247, 249
Eliphalet 354
Elizabeth 237, 254
Emma G. 366
Fannie M. 366
Richardson, Francis N. 354
Franklin E. 366
George L. 354, 355
Harriet R. 98
Jason 366
Joanna 354
John 117
John (Rev.) 16, 36, 270
John B. 98
Joshua 354
Lucian 354
Lucy A. 99
Lucy C. 98
Mabel 98
Mabel L. 99
Malachi I. 354
Martha J. 98
Mary 78
Mary D. 99
Rebecca 354
Rebecca E. M. 355
Rockwell D. 354
Samuel 354, 355
Sarah G. 98, 99
Sarah W. 98
William 98
William H. 354
Roberts, Caroline C. 355
Eliza M. 392
John 355
John C. 392
Martha 399
Tryphena 351
Robie, John 378
Kezia 378
Mehitable 378
William 378
Robin (Negro) 13
Robinson, Anna 57
Charles O. 372
Dolly F. 175
Eben 57
Ephraim 33
Jane 66
Jenny 421
Lydia 33
Mary 319, 320
Mary E. 372
Ralph S. 372
Raymond C. 372
Rogers, Catherine 62
Charles H. 347
Daniel 227, 241
Daniel (Rev.) 276, 277, 290
David C. 347, 348
Eleanor J. 62
Ellen F. 347, 348

Rogers, Frank L. 62
George E. 62
Harry 62
Harvey G. 62
Herbert E. 348
John 62
Lillian A. 348
Lucy M. 62
Maria H. 62
Martha 347
Nathaniel 62, 347, 348
Patience 150
Sarah E. 345, 347
William 62
Rolfe, Rolf, Benjamin 14, 274, 286
Henry 231, 288
John 21, 46, 50
Martha 46
Samuel 219
Rollins, Ann 67
Benjamin 399
Clarissa 67
Elizabeth 382
Hannah 382
Mary 382, 399
Mary E. 399
Nancy 382
Nicholas 67
Noah S. 382, 392
Reuben 382
Root, Hattie 360
Rowe, Ellen F. 313
Mary J. 300
Rowell, Ann 70, 421
Anna 421
Benjamin 70
George W. 156
Mary 382
Perley W. 156, 427
Rhoda 70
Sarah C. 156, 157
Sarah W. 156
Runnels, Daniel 114, 115
Moses T. (Rev.) 378
Rupert, Prince 275
Russell, Abby O. 62
Charles E. 62
Edward 242, 243
Hannah 242, 243, 263
John 243
John E. 62
Lucy 243
Mehitable 410
Samuel P. 242, 243
Rust, Abby O. 62
Ann 62
Eleanor 62, 420
George H. 62
Rust, Gertrude 62
Hattie M. 62
Henry 62
John R. 61
Josephine 62
Martha 347
Mary L. O. 61
Phebe C. 61, 420
Richard 62, 420
Susan J. 61
Thomas 61, 420
Thomas H. 62
Rutter, Julia S. 184
Ryan, Cyrene 356

Sabin, Emery 119
Peter 119
Sally W. 119
Safford, Abigail L. 370
Amos 370
Tabitha 370
St. John, T. C. (Rev.) 352
Saltonstall, N. 43
Richard 107
Sanborn, Abigail 179
Alice J. 394
Almira J. 348
Anna C. 404
Benjamin 155
Benjamin Edwin 394
Benjamin Eugene 394
Betsey S. 404
Blanche A. 75
Calvin M. 75
Coffin 404
Daniel 179
Eliza G. 404
Fannie M. 75
Fred C. 75
George H. 160
Georgiana 160
Isaac 104
John 155
Judith 296
Lillian A. 348
Lucinda 399
Mary 155
Mary A. 75
Nancy 179
Oscar P. 404
Peter 155, 191
Polly 404
Sarah J. 364
Theodate 155
William 348
Sanders, Edward 419
Herbert 419
Meribah 419
W. H. 419
Sargent, F. H. 129
Fanny 400
Joseph 400
Mary M. 400
Savage, Charles W. 141, 142
Edward A. 140
Hannah 140
Hiel 140
Isaac A. 140
James F. 116–118, 139, 141–145, 424
Mary A. 140
Mary C. 141
Miriam 141
Sawyer, Abigail 29
Amos 247
Charles S. 386
Josiah 223, 287, 381
Lucy 83
Mary 123
Mary J. 386
Micah 247
Sarah A. 386
Sylvester 386, 389
Scammon, Jane 276
Scott, Andrew J. 429
Charles 428
Edith M. 429
Emma 429
George H. (Rev.) 427
Henry 112
Marion 204, 429
Martha 112
Submit R. 211
Ursula 112
Scullard, Samuel 21, 222
Searle, Almedia 412
Clara B. 412
Oscar 412
Sears, Elbridge 373
Helen M. 373
Lydia A. 373
Seavey, Rose G. 104
Secomb, Elizabeth 147
Seers, Widow 21
Sewall, David 352
Henry 222
Judge (Samuel) 23
Samuel 415
Stephen 43, 45
Shapley, Reuben 324
Sheldon, Charles R. 371
Lauretta 371
Lucinda 371
Moses R. 371
Shepard, Dorothy 252
Lucy 170
Sherban, Betsey 404

Sherburne, Love 430
Moses 185
Samuel 155, 430
Short, Henry 23
Shute, Charles 388
Elizabeth 394
George 359
Lois A. 262
Lovina B. 388
Lucy F. 388
Miranda D. 359
Nancy 394
Thomas 394
Sibley, Abigail 151
Betsey A. 151
Eunice 277
Jacob 151
Silver, Eleanor LeH. 325
Simons, Sarah 397
Simpson, Chastina 365
David 342
Henry F. 365
Nancy 60
William W. 365
Sleeper, Anna 106
Jonathan 106
Mary 106
Smart, Sarah M. 100
Smith, Abigail 123, 125, 145
Alethea 358
Alithea 358
Amanda W. 124
Anna M. 406
Annie Gilman 125
Annie Glines 125
Arthur W. 125
Benjamin 56
Carl L. 265
Caroline M. 265
Col. 339
Daniel C. 125
David 404
Deborah 264
Deborah G. 339
Deborah S. 265
Dwight R. 265
Edward C. 125
Edward M. 265
Eliza 311
Elizabeth 246, 248, 249, 382
Elizabeth A. 125
Ellen A. 386
Ellen M. 406
Ernestine S. 266
Frances 311
Frank 386
Franklin E. 265, 266
Smith, Gilbert 311
Grace L. 125
Hannah 265, 317
Harrison T. 265
Hattie H. 266
Helen J. 265
Henry C. 265
Henry E. 265
Henry H. 265
Henry L. 265
Horace H. 406
Horatio N. 265
Ida P. 265
Isaac 78, 123, 125, 145
Isaac (Rev.) 380, 381, 384
Isaac W. 123–126, 146
Isabella M. 375
James 50, 222, 436
Janet W. 146, 426
Jennie P. 125
Joanna 411
John 248
Joseph 123, 146
Judith L. 265
Julia B. 125
Lillie 83
Lizzie H. 125
Lucy 148
Lydia 249, 264
Lydia C. 265
Maranda 375
Mary 78, 123, 410
Mary Abbie 125
Mary Amanda 125
Mary B. 125
Mary Caroline 141
Mary Clarke 123
Michael 248
Miranda L. 265
Moses 249
Nancy 56, 57, 398
Nathaniel C. 125
Perley P. 265
Relief R. 307
Robert 104
Roxianna 83
Sally B. 405
Sally F. 60
Sarah 54, 56, 125, 436
Sarah A. 78
Sarah F. 265
Sarah H. 265
Shadrac 375
Stephen 264
Susan 57, 404
Susan J. 404
Warren 57
William 123
Smith, William E. 265
William F. 265
William H. 265
William I. 125
Winslow G. 265
Somerby, Somersby,
Abiel 20
Abigail 85
Anthony 11, 15, 20, 21, 227
Daniel 47, 52, 414
Elizabeth 28, 38, 414
Henry 25, 28, 38, 39, 41–43, 413, 414
Judith 28, 38, 39, 290
Rebecca 25, 26
Richard 28
Sarah 414
Spangler, Sarah E. 95
Spring, Samuel (Rev.) 92, 93, 95, 97
Springer, Andrew M. 388
Charles A. 388
George W. 388
Hannah D. 388
Nathaniel B. 388
Stagpole, Joanna 404
Standish, Eliza 67
Elizabeth 67
James 67
Staniels, Judith 130
Stark, Abby E. 367
John 114
Stearns, Betsey A. 268, 430
Delia A. 268, 430
Horatio H. 268, 430
Sterns, Elizabeth 369
Stetson, Augustus 359
Chastina J. 372
Elmer E. 372
Esther V. 359
Linnie A. 359
Miranda D. 359
Polly 68
Stevens, Alice B. 136
Anna 401
Dionis 290
Elizabeth 401
Hannah L. 312, 430
John 401
Lucy 243
Nathaniel 104
Robert 290
Samuel 312
Sarah T. 312
Stewart, Caroline K. 94
James McDonald 95
James Muir 94, 95

Stewart, Mary 95
Susan A. 94, 95
William 94
Stickney, Jacob 91
Jane 92
Thomas 277
William 92
Wilthen 92
Stilson, Ambrose 371
Hannah 371
Mary E. 371
Nancy 57
William 57
Stinson, Susan W. 83
Stockley, George T. 422
Mahalah E. A. 422
May E. 76
Stoddard, Charles N. 346
David 415
Eliza D. 346
Hartford 79, 80
Joseph G. 346
Sarah 79
Sarah M. 79
Stone, Edward A. 393
Ella C. 393
Franklin M. 393
Joseph 393
Josiah F. 392, 393
Louisa E. 70
Malvina 392, 393
Mark 70
Martha 76
Mary 70
Nancy 187
Sarah 70
Willie R. 393
Straw, Ann 199
Streeter, Elizabeth 401
Levi (Rev.) 401
Stuart, Abigail W. 150, 424
Benjamin F. 61
Charles 151
Ellen M. 61
Emma 151
Frank H. 151
George 151
James 151, 424
James C. 150, 151
John 151
Richard A. 151
Ruth 106
Sturtevant, Adeline 200
Alice 328
Edward 328
Eugene 328
Frances A. 200
Helen 328
Sturtevant, John D. 200
Louisa 328
Mary 328
Mary R. 328
Sugars, Gregory 418
Swain, Caleb 105
Frances H. 402
Hannah 105
Sarah 105
William F. 402
Swallow, Ellen 355
John 355
Swasey, Benjamin 60
Caroline 59, 60
Swayne, Rebecca 31
Swett, Sweat, Sweatt, Sweet, Caroline R. 91, 93, 95
Elizabeth 381
Ellen M. 94, 95
Hannah 390
Horatio N. 94
John 19
Joseph 227
Kezia 381
Laura 94
Margaret C. 93, 95, 423
Margaret M. 95, 423
Nathan 381
Rebecca 92
Sally 390
Samuel 90, 93, 94
Stephen 220, 227, 288, 381
Susan A. 94, 95
Thomas 390
Sykes, Mary 164

Taft, Sarah 79
Tannis, Martha 370
Tarr, Emily 77
Tasker, Joseph 160
Joseph O. (Rev.) 160
Sally 160
Sarah E. 160
Taylor, Betsey M. 393, 394
Charles G. 393
Jonathan 394
Lydia J. 393
Mary J. 393
Samuel H. 123
Sarah E. 393
Susanna 41
Theodosia 394
Thomas 393
Templar, Deborah 417
Tenney, Catharine P. 142
Charles A. 142
Ellis 142
Tenney, Isabel C. 142
William C. 142, 143
Tewksbury, Elliot G. 211
Mary O. 211, 428
Submit R. 211
Thayer, Abigail C. 99
Charles S. 99
Eliza 186
Hannah A. 310
Harriet 371
Joseph 186
Louisa 400
Philetta 186
Thember, Joan 290
Thing, Bartholomew 291
Daniel 290
Eliphalet 367
Elizabeth 290
Eunice 291
Martha 291
Mary 29, 30
Sarah 367
Sarah E. 367
Stephen 290
Thomas, Alice H. 311
Cora R. 311
Edna F. 311
Eli 311
Eliza A. 395
Harlie H. 311
Martha H. 311
William 19
William F. 311
Thompson, Amy C. 344
Anne E. 343, 344
Charles H. 343
Charlotte 309
Denman 206
Edwin W. 343
Everett A. 343
Everett L. 432
Harriet E. 344, 432
John H. 309
Jonathan 399
Leander (Rev.) 343, 344
Lucinda 399
Mary A. 343
Mary J. 399
Polly C. 308, 309
Samuel A. 344, 432
Thornton, Albert B. 396
Alice M. 396
Charles S. 397
David 395
Dudley C. 396
Eliza A. 395
Ella 397
Frank A. 397

Thornton, George 397
Hannah 396
Horatio W. H. 397
James 395, 396
Jerod D. W. 396, 397
John 396
John C. 395, 397
Judson 397
Kate 395
Katie 396
Kezia C. 396
Leslie F. 396
Lizzia 397
Lucy 396
Lydia 395, 397
Mary H. 397
Melinda C. 396, 397
Samuel 395
Sumner 397
Thresher, Joanna 112
Thurber, Lydia 366
Thurston, Daniel 47
Tibbets, Mary P. 350
Tidd, Arthur W. 267
Harriet DeF. 267
Jonathan 267
Lucretia K. 267
Samuel H. 267
Tilton, Arvilla P. 160
Daniel 160, 393
George H. (Rev.) 431
Mahala 252
Mehitable 252
Philip 423
Titcomb, William 14
Todd, Ellen M. 94
Seth J. 94
Tolman, Caroline 64
Toppan, Abraham 40, 41
Christopher (Rev.) 40, 50–54, 228, 229, 237, 247, 248, 290, 293
David (Rev.) 87
Edward 40
Eliza A. 316, 317
Elizabeth 40, 41
Enoch 316
Enoch Clark 316, 317
Enoch Colman 316, 323
Hannah S. 316
Henrietta 316, 323
Henry 40
Jacob 17, 18
Jane 40, 43
John 288
Mary 316, 323
Peter 40–43, 234, 236, 286
Toppan, Rebecca H. 316, 317
Robert 40
Samuel 47
Sarah 316, 317
Susanna 41
Towle, Elizabeth L. 344
Oliver 344
Towne, Charles A. (Rev.) 351
Townley, Hugh C. (Rev.) 361
Townsend, Jonathan (Rev.) 418
Travers, Henry 18
Treadwell, Napoleon B. 63, 421
Rosilla O. 63
Trefethen, Abigail 391
Treworgye, Elizabeth 29
True, Enoch 113
Jane 113
Sally 160
Tucker, John (Rev.) 89, 237, 248, 249, 252, 257
Sally 308
Tufts, Arianna 152
Edith L. 152
Isaac G. 152
Martha 193
Sarah E. 77
Tupper, Benjamin 120, 121
Turell, Ebenezer (Rev.) 279
Jane 279
Turner, Annette E. 369
Bethuel 369
Mary 369
Turrel, Sarah 416
Tuson, Carrie A. 425
Tyler, Caroline A. 261
Eben 150
Jane 279
Jerome W. 261
Mary 150
Nathan 322
Sarah M. 150
William 279
Tyrie, Thomas (Rev.) 430

Upham, Henry B. 349
Joshua 349
Mary C. 349
Mary H. 349

Varney, Josephine 62
Veazey, Eleanor 316
Virgin, Mary 194

Wade, Nathaniel 120
Thomas 26, 28
Wadleigh, —— 106
Abigail 125
Anna 106
Elizabeth 53
Joseph 53, 104
Mary 125
Robert 271
Sarah A. B. 408
Wadley, Benjamin 397
Lucy 396, 397
Sarah 397
Wadsworth, Benjamin (Rev.) 270
Wainwright, Elizabeth 238, 239, 242
Samuel 239
Sarah 281
Walch, Harriet 371
Jane 371
William 371
Walcott, Eliza 67
Penta 67
Waldo, Jonathan 416
Waldron, Ann M. 327
Elizabeth 350
Joseph 350
Mary A. 350
Walker, Henry O. (Rev.) 198
Wallace, Almedia 412
Betsey 369
Edward 369
Emma A. 369
Joseph P. 369
Louis J. 268
Lucy L. 268
Lydia M. 301
Margaret B. 99
Mary D. 369
Nancy W. 268
Wallington, Nicholas 18
Walrath, Aaron 376
Mary A. 376
Sarah A. 376
Walton, Addie C. 408
Eliza 330
James 408
Lucinda 330
Margaret 330
William C. (Rev.) 330
Ward, Alice 274
Emma J. 82
James E. 82
John (Rev.) 274, 275
Mary 82, 274, 311
Mary J. 331
Mr. 9

Ward, Nathaniel (Rev.) 274, 275
Warren, Albert F. 188
Fannie A. 188
Mary E. 188
Washburn, Biantha 300
Charles 331
Lucia B. 331
Watson, Elizabeth 350
Mary 112
Rebecca 88
Weare, Abigail 391
Joshua L. 391
Webber, John (Rev.) 117
Webster, Alfred 301, 302
Anna 401
Charles G. 300, 301
Clarendon P. 301
Cora N. 301
Daniel 90, 189
David 300–302
Ebenezer 279, 280
Eliphalet 300
Emily A. 302
Frank A. 301
George W. 301, 302
Horace 184
Isaac 121
Jason 301
Jonathan K. 121
Julia M. 301
Lucinda 113
Lulu 301
Lydia M. 301
Maria W. 301
Mary B. 301
Mary E. 301
Nettie E. 301
Olive J. 300, 301
Phebe F. 300, 302
Phebe L. 302
Sarah E. 301
Stephen 111
Susan E. 301
Wedgewood, James 319
Wedgwood, Abbie 419
Annie 419
Anson B. 419
Charles 419
Franklin J. 419
Harriet S. 419
Jane Y. 419
John B. 419
John R. 419
Joseph 419
Joseph H. 419
Lizzie 419
Lizzie E. 419
Merle 419
Wedgwood, Nellie 419
William (Willie) 419
Weed, Elizabeth O. 202
Weeks, Benjamin H. 343, 344
Comfort 297, 342
Comfort J. 342
Cynthia A. 344
Eleanor 297, 298
Elizabeth 344
Elizabeth L. 344
Ellen A. 344
George 298
Hannah 57
Henry 298
Ichabod 342
Ichabod C. 344
Ira 63
John 297, 298
Joseph 298
Joshua 297, 298
Josiah 298
Mary 377
Mehitable C. 63
Nathaniel 298
Polly 297, 298
Robert 298
Rosilla O. 63
Walter 57, 297
William 340, 344
Welch, Blanche 396
Maggia B. 396
Thomas L. 396
Warren M. 396
Wells, Asenath 155, 159, 160
Dudley 402
Fanny M. 403
John W. 402, 403
Julia A. 402, 403
Kate B. 403
Mary 155, 391
Mehitable 402
Nancy 179
Stephen 155
Thomas D. 403
Walter C. 403
Wendell, Mary 194
Wentworth, Abigail A. 351
B. F. 384
Ephraim 347
Joanna 30
John 30
Jonathan 347
Joseph C. 351
Louisa 384
Lydia 347, 351
Phebe 347
Wentworth, Tryphena 351
William 347, 351
Weymouth, Huldah 392
Wheelaus, David 19
Wheeler, Amos 143
Anna 117, 118, 143
Celia 386
Elizabeth A. 143, 180
Ellen A. 386
James W. 76
John 117
Jonathan 117
Lillie 386
Martha 76
Mary T. 76
Oliver 386
Tryphena 427
Wheelock, Eleazer 82
Wheelwright, Abraham 322
Alice W. 407
Charles 407
Franklin R. 407
Jeremiah 339
John (Rev.) 322
Margaret 339
Margaret S. 339
Rebecca 322
Robert 322
Whicher, —— 58
Polly 404
Whidden, Elizabeth 291
John L. 300
Martha 300
White, Abbie A. 306
Capt. 15
Eleanor 92
Elizabeth 277
Hannah 241
Henry K. 306
John 277
Joseph B. 119
Mary 125
Mary L. 319
Paul 33
Whiteman, Susan 387
Whithill, George E. 396
Lizzia F. 396
Whiting, Stephen 35
Whittier, Olive 176
Rhoda 179
Whotlock, Martha 112
Wiggin, Caleb 60
Caroline A. 65
Cynthia 65
Daniel 64, 65
Dorothy 64
Emma F. 147, 427
Hannah H. 65

Wiggin, Hannah L. 65
Harriet F. 65
John O. 65
Love 64, 421
Mary 57
Nancy 60
Sarah (Sally) 65
Sarah E. 65
Thomas 57, 58
Wight, Ann 199
Lydia M. 199
Nahum 199
Wild, Azel W. (Rev.) 301
Willet, Joseph 244, 246
Thomas 415
Willey, Jane L. 298
Joanna 395
Williams, Charles B. 61
Eleanor L. 61
John P. 61
Mary 61
Mary B. 126
Nathaniel (Rev.) 100
Owen A. (Rev.) 61
Richard O. 61
Thomas 233
Willson, Wilson, Adam 138
Elizabeth O. 202
Henry 58
Joseph 202
Mary J. 202
Wingate, Augustus C. 317
Dorothy 64
Edmund 317, 318
Edmund, Jr. 317
Eleanor 317
Hannah S. 317
Lydia 318
Maria 317
Simon 318
Winn, D. D. (Rev.) 355
Winslow, Albert J. 363
Clarissa 363
Emma H. 363
Hubbard (Rev.) 349
Joseph H. 363
Joshua 363
Sarah A. 363
Waldo E. 363
Winthrop, John 72, 112, 427
Wise, Elizabeth 41, 49, 50
James 31, 36, 41, 46, 47, 49, 50, 414
Wolcott, Mabel 98
Mary 359
Wood, Caroline E. 148
Frederic E. 148
Wood, Mary A. 69
Sally 182
Woodard, Lucy J. 370
Woodbridge, Benjamin (Rev.) 274, 275, 285
Elizabeth 274–277
John 20, 223, 225, 227, 233
John (Rev.) 274, 275
Joseph 223, 228, 286
Martha 233
Mary 20, 29, 232, 274
Mercy 274
Mr. 12, 19, 21
Sarah 275
Thomas 13
Woodbury, David 410
Elias 421
Franklin 67
Maria 421
Maria B. 67, 421
Mary A. 421
Mary E. 410
Mehitable 410
Woodman, Abigail 122
Anna 116–118, 424
Archelaus 14, 286, 287
David 51
Edward 10, 13, 53, 117, 286
John 117
Nathaniel 117, 118
Sarah 53
Woodward, Charles R. 95–97
Eleanor 95
Ellen 95
Elvira M. 358
Florence 96
Florence V. 96
George 95
George W. 96
Greenleaf 95
Jessie E. 96
Jessie V. 95
Lucia A. 96, 97
Mary 341
Robert C. 95, 96
Robert S. 96
Salem 90, 95
Sarah E. 95, 96
William G. 96
Woodwell, Joseph 417
Sarah 416, 417
Woollcutt, John 18
Mary 18
Worcester, Elizabeth 237
Timothy 237
William 222
Worthen, Elizabeth A. 145
Elizabeth C. 146
Frances A. 145
George W. 145
Isaac 382
Janet W. 146, 426
Susan A. 146
Susanna 145
Thomas 145
Wright, Charles P. 73
George 73
George H. 73, 421
Harriett 421
Jane 421
Julia 73
Julia M. 73
Martha J. 73
William C. 73, 421
Wyatt, Ann 386
Ellen A. 386
George G. 386
Horace 387
John 112
Martha L. 386
Maybell L. 386
Nathaniel C. 386
Sarah A. 386, 387
Sarah E. 386
Susan 387
Thomas 386, 387
Wyckoff, Elizabeth 335
Elizabeth M. 335
Richard L. 335
Wyman, Albert H. 356
Elizabeth R. 356
Fred G. 356
Harriet E. 80
Orpha 80
Uzziah 80
William H. 356

Yelton, Virginia 422
Young, Benaiah 88
Joseph 381
Mary 57
Nancy 391

Zimbelman, Clifford C. 311
Cora M. 311
John 311
John L. 311
Mary 311
Nellie G. F. 311
Nelson O. 311
Ross W. 311

SECOND ADDENDA.

Although no attempt is made to give adequate biographical sketches of Rt. Rev. Thomas March Clark and his brothers, it seems desirable to add some facts to those stated on pages 327–331, and to correct confusion as to the pastorates of Rev. Rufus W. Clark.

Thomas M. was at Phillips Andover Academy from 25 February 1824 to November, 1824, presumably three terms. After leaving college he was principal of the high school in Lowell, Mass., 1831–33, and in 1833, or the following year, completed his course in the Princeton Theological Seminary. He was licensed to preach by the Presbytery in 1835, and is said to have had temporary charge of the Old South Church in Boston, but was ordained in the Episcopal Church 3 February, 1836, and was the first rector of Grace Church in Boston, 6 (5) November, 1836, where he remained till 1843, when he became rector of St. Andrew's Church in Philadelphia. In 1847 he returned to Boston as the assistant minister of Trinity Church.

The History of the Parish of Christ Church, Hartford, Conn., contains his portrait, that of his brother, Rev. George Henry[6] Clark, and *fac-similes* of their autographs. Rev. Thomas M. accepted the invitation to be rector of this church 25 January, 1851, and resigned, as he had been elected Bishop, 3 November, 1854. Rev. George H. was rector of this church 21 June, 1862 (date of acceptance) to 1 March, 1867, when he resigned. For twelve years Bishop Clark was rector of Grace Church, Providence, in addition to his duties as head of the Episcopal Church in Rhode Island.

Rev. Rufus Wheelwright[6] Clark was at Phillips Exeter Academy in 1828, and later was a clerk in a mercantile establishment in New York city. He was of the class of 1841 at Andover Theological Seminary, and was afterward at Yale Divinity School.

On 7 January, 1842, he was ordained and installed in Washington, resigned the following November, and was installed at Portsmouth, N. H., the 16th of that month and remained there till 1851; installed minister of the Maverick Church, East Boston, 3 December, 1851, "and at his own request, dismissed, on the 8th of April, 1857, very much to the regret of his church, congregation, and society in general." A few days later he was installed over the South Congregational Church, in Brooklyn, N. Y. (Sumner's History of East Boston.) Mr. Clark was one of the school committee of Boston, 1855 and 1856. His pastorate in Brooklyn was from 14 April, 1857, to 17 November, 1862; that in Albany, First Reformed Protestant Dutch Church, from 10 December, 1862 to 1882, when he resigned.

ERRATA.

pp. 87 and 89. The following list of baptisms is from the church records of Byfield Parish, Rev. Moses Parsons, minister, as printed in *The Essex Antiquarian* for April, 1902. Attention is called to Moses, son of Ebenezer Clark, as a possible addition to the list of children on p. 87; also to date of Susanna's baptism, which, if correct, and the identity of the child assured, would prove that she was born prior to 1760:

1745. Elizabeth, granddaughter of Nath[l] Clark, Oct. 6. [See p. 56.] 1754. Micah, of Eben Clark, Jan. 27; Judith, of Stephen Clark, Nov. 8. 1757. Molly, of Eben Clark, Sept. 11. 1759. Susanna, of Ebeneser Clark, Oct. 7. 1764. Anne, of Eben Clark, March 11. 1766. Paul, of Eben' Clark, May 11. 1768. John, of Ebenesar Clark, May 1. 1769. Judith, of Eben Clark, Dec. 24. 1774. Moses, of Eben Clark, Oct. 23.

p. 152. For Harold[9] Prescott read Harold Prescott[9] Pond.

p. 330. For Eliza Walton read Eliza.

p. 394. For Benjamin Eugene[8] Johnson read Benjamin Eugene[8] Sanborn.